

# **FALLING IN LOVE WITH THE VILLAINESS**

**– Akuyaku Reijo Ni Koi Wo Shite –**

**- Volume 3 -  
(Chapter 55-124)**

**AUTHOR:  
Tsukino Ayato**

**[ Translated by: Machine Translated (MTL) ]**

# CHAPTER 55

## IMPERSONATION OF MARIA

---

The feast for celebrating the victory of Nigata defense game was not held this time. The kingdom knight leader who was leading the main team did not want it, and no one complained about it.

Marys like the kingdom of the kingdom knight as well as the joy of victory is stronger with regret to being overtaken by Rion, and it is impossible to feel like a feast. Rion who outruns does not feel like coming out of Hana such as the seat of the party. If there is nothing to be opened, it will be a big pleasure if we can save the trouble of thinking about excuses.

Still Nigata's tavern has been crowded with its own way. No matter what the upper one thinks, the soldiers want to celebrate the surviving happiness rather than winning.

And those who can not come to celebrate will still gather and eat as much as meals. That is the same for Maria.

In the case of Marys, it can not be said that it is a bar in the city indeed, and I will not do so from the beginning. At the luncheon of the main libraries, luxurious cuisine was arranged in front and was eating quietly.

".....Do not do it as it is"

After a while silence continued, Maria unexpectedly muttered such a thing. It is only Maria who first told what everyone thought in mind.

"I know, the fight with the devil is not over with this, the next time I am somehow active"

"That's not the problem that we do not do well."

"What do you mean?"

Maria should have denied the words of Lancelot though the feelings of uselessness should be the same in this way.

"The devil may be resurrected as it is"

".....What?"

Lancelot doubted his ear. The resurrection of the devil means the destruction of the kingdom. Maria should have come to this world in order not to be such a thing.

"I think that the story is going in the wrong direction, even if Rion is active, we will not do anything to it, so if we go ahead with this, we may not be able to defeat a demon that can be defeated."

In the long run it is, you must be active. The reason I first denied it is because it was resistant to say it by myself.

"Is not that a big problem?"

The more I use the word big problem, the more I feel Lancelot does not feel a threat. I heard Maria's words, on the contrary it calmed down. I understand that Maria 's true intention is simply not to make Rion active, she just exaggerates to talk with her. There is also King Prince Arnold in this place. Lancelot's attitude was a pose to Prince Arnold.

"Yeah.... I have to return the story to the original flow somehow, I have to think about that method."

The word of Maria is also conscious of King Arnold. To tell himself to be active, the current Arnold King Tao will not cooperate. Maria also knows it.

"Is not it just good to return to the territory?"

"Is it OK just by that?"

Remove Rion from the fight with Majin. This is not too difficult. Although Prince Arnold may oppose it, it is strange for those who have made Rion, the regional owner, participate in the first place.

For the removal of Rion, the kingdom knight soldier is surely for the first time to agree. And there are others who do not do good things to make Rion one person more than anything else.

However, Maria returned a negative word to this proposal. There is circumstance to do so.

"Are there any concerns?"

"Even if I return to the territory, will not I silently arrest them?"

"No, it is not it? Probably it is forbidden to put out an army outside the territory without permission."

At this point Lancelot does not know what Maria is thinking. As a matter of course, I denied Maria's anxiety.

"But what if the other territory says they are helping me?"

"That..... Well, I guess you can do it"

Even if you can, it is only the neighboring territory. Nobles who do not need subjugation will never allow the passage of troops of other territory without the direction of the kingdom. I know Lancelot, but I have stopped denying it completely that Maria has something to keep in mind as much as this. For these reasons the two persons communicate spectacularly.

"In order not to change the story, he must have it completely pulled from the fight"

"It would be nice to get out of the position of the bandauder lord."

Here Lancelot says things that are outrageous. It is a sense of ordinary people.

"Lancelot, do not say stupid things"

And the current Arnold King Taishu has a normal feeling.

"No, I know I can not do it. Even if Maria says something is wrong, I can not think of anything, so I merely said without thinking anything."

I do not mean not thinking anything. To the current Arnold King Taisho, it was confirmed that Lancelot was unable to pass the same insane way as before.

"It is also a matter of saying that it is a matter of saying that instead of giving rewards to those who raised warfare, they will take up the territory, which means that the common sense of the kingdom will be questioned."

"I know I do not say such a foolish thing before other people are there."

"In the first place, why do you need to remove Rion? Because of him he has been successfully disinherited, is not it a problem?"

"It is that Maria is tasteless as it is"

Lancelot had not come up with a good excuse to remove Rion yet.

"Maria?"

"That..... a little, no, it's pretty funny"

Maria is also the same. There is no definitive reason to drive Rion into mind. I decided to explain the problem unavoidably. For that, I have some idea.

"Funny?"

"A general demon of the class came out in this fight, but such a strong monster can not appear at this stage"

To the fact that the top class of monsters came out in this early stage, in fact, Maria is impatient.

"But the devil caught him without problems"

"This time it is, but next time the devil and the demon will gradually become stronger, even if you can win the last minute it will be dangerous next time."

".... Rion is still going to get stronger"

Rion also seemed unsatisfied in this battle that ended in victory. Rion thinks that there are still plenty of places to improve, such as the conduct of yourself, the movement of troops, and so on. Arnold King Taoko knows this.

It is the same as an individual. Rion 's sword skill is also awkward from the eyes of Prince Arnold. I also understand that there is talent in my poor.

Indeed, Rion was certainly improving even in training during the march.

As commander and as a single warrior, Rion is still thinking that Arunold 's prince will grow.

"It's not such a problem. It is us who must become strong."

"That's right. You better be stronger together."

"So, in order to become strong, we need to defeat the devil"

"..... Maria, I do not know what you mean by words"

"To defeat the last devil, you need a strong magic of four attributes and a man with the power to bundle it, that is us."

In the so-called Rasubos game, the essential condition is that all the members who can use the four attribute magic are complete. The devil who was given the power of the devil has a magical power which passed through and can not give damage sufficiently even with the maximum magic of each attribute.

What is needed is the ultimate magic" Fusion" which is the final mystery. Conversely, if it were there, Rasubosu would be victorious. Naturally, it is a story on the game.

Myself, Prince Arnold the King, and the Three Hou five actively do. In order to appeal so, Maria informed this fact, but Prince Arnold, who received it, decided to consider another possibility.

"What does it mean to bundle magic?"

"If you wear a mystery, you can mix more than one attribute, increase your power or change the nature, of course, nothing can be done by anyone"

Maria intended to let you know that you could only do it, but the unexpected words will come back from Prince Arnold.

".... Is that something like Rion's magic?

"eh?"

I guess this is to dig a grave. Maria has never seen the fight of Rion close. Even though I know that you can use multiple attributes, I did not know that Rion is fusing attributes.

"The magic of Rion is peculiar, it does not end with being able to use multiple attributes of water and fire, it makes ice by making two attributes work, it was also linked with the wind attribute magic of Airier. Is it an example of increasing power?"

".....Lie"

It is a shocking fact for Maria. At this time Maria can not use "fusion". In order to acquire it, it was necessary to clear some events of the future.

"Is it thing to bundle?"

"that is....."

Maria can not answer anything. If it says so, your existence worthlessness disappears. To deny, but if asked what is different, I can not explain anything.

"Maria said that it will bundle all four attributes, even if it is the same, is not the power different?"

Lancelot caught my mouth here. I'm thinking about stopping somehow getting into a bad situation.

"But if Charlotte's magic can also be merged, that's four attributes."

In other words, even if no one is in this place, the last devil can be defeated. Not only Maria, but Lancelot and Erwin are all fiercely impatient.

"..... Arnold. Are you fine with that? Then you will be useless in the suppression of demons."

"What's wrong with it? Should not it be enough to beat the devil as a result?"

"That is right, but...."

Lancelot tried to light the envy of King Arnold, but it ended in failure. It is different from Taishi Arnold of the school era.

In one case of Vincent, the reputation of King Arnold 's reputation fell to the ground. Far from being praised as being wise, it came to a situation where voices worried about the future kingdom came out.

So, initially it was a badly depressed and desperate prince Arnold, but one day, I noticed that it was no longer necessary to stretch my eyes as if I was King Wang, the wise Kingdom. As soon as I noticed it, my strength went out and I felt like I could open my sight. This is the reason that Prince Arnold came out of confusion.

I do not feel like myself in the current Arnold King. Those who are superior to themselves are honestly admitted and there is a mind to think that they will make use of it.

This is a desire to act as administrator, Prince Arnold is still the Wise.

"The threat of a devil is important to the country, Should not we work together with total power?"

It is said to be the total force, but everyone knows what Arcade Prince Arnold thinks about as much as leaving everything to Rion. It is a thing never to be accepted by three people.

"It would be nice if that feeling of Prince Oyuto was conveyed."

Erwin who kept silent for a long time opened her mouth here. Somehow, I am going to grab the clue to eliminate Rion.

".... What do you mean?"



"A bit of a rude speech will do, is it okay?"

"I do not care"

"Well, are the Baroness Fray Baronesss not hating Prince Ou Prince? Are you grudging and there is no hope of someday revenge?"

"that is....."

The consciousness that is being harassed is quite plausible in Prince Arnold. Even at first it was avoided being talkative.

"I am worried that His Highness Prince Wang Taisho will be present on the side of such a person, because if you do not have that, because you raised warfare, given extra power, that power Would you like to use it?"

The reaction of Prince Arnold 's reaction was superior, Erwin repeated further words. It is an idea to dismiss by responding to the danger of Rion.

" ....."

I can not deny Erwin 's words to King Arnold King. It is natural to think about revenge if you are grudging. In fact I have awareness that I did the things just to do so.

"Again, both of them are dangerous, and the marginal lord is that treatment that was considered in the idea that it does not have the power though it has meaning to relieve the dissatisfaction of the matter of the matter of Vincent I am thinking."

The facts are totally different, but in this case it does not matter. Erwin is merely wearing such reasons to fuel the sense of crisis of King Arnold.

"It is as Erwin says, I think that man is dangerous."

Lancelot also caught up with Erwin 's story, considering that the trend slanted favorably at a stroke. There is no doubt that Rion is harrying, so this excuse has somewhat persuasive power.

"..... That's right."

"What?"

"Again, it was wrong to stay untouched, we should discuss it properly"

"Arnold?"

A different word from Lancelot's answer came out from the mouth of King Arnold.

"It is not a problem to solve immediately, but do not run away, do not talk a little bit at a time"

"..... Talking"

I am planning to separate it, but it is likely to result in a close distance between Prince Arnold and Rion.

"I'm listening to Charlotte as to where I am in. I'm sorry but I am rude with this."

Besides, King Arnold is about to take action immediately. It is rounding up meals with them.

"No, no, that's it."

Leaving the run - slots confused about the emergency situation on the spot, King Arnold went out of the dining room. There is a groove between King Arnold and Rion. But Lancelots knew that the width was much narrower than I thought.

"..... It is a big failure"

"You do not say, because you say that you are dangerous about Rion"

"Did not you ride Lancelot?"

"No way, I did not think Arnold would say such a thing"

"Did something happen during the march, so we said that we should accompany it as well"

Erwin was appealing the danger of keeping his eyes on him. It was Lancelot and Maria who dismissed it. From the point of view of Erwin, I wonder if he saw it.

"Were you accompanied, was it active?"

"I do not know."

"Well, I can not say that I was wrong."

"So, what are you going to do with Prince Ou Prince? What will happen to us if His Highness Prince King Otto comes to be on that side of that guy?"

"We are not you, you are"

"What's that?"

"It is you who are most troubled with Rion and Arnold, because the next generation of the Windhill Hou can fly you and become a child of the two."

"....."

Lancelot said that Erwin was afraid. Although it can not solve anything. Lancelot is also afraid. If the relationship with Prince Arnold 's relationship disappears, the status of his next Marquis becomes dangerous. To erroneously fear this fear, I only hit Erwin.

"Do not fight and do something about it"

Maria came into arbitration. It is not the case when you are actually fighting. The situation is heading for Maria the worst. It is important that the dream of the queen is cut off.

"Even though somehow, Arnold is in that condition."

"It is not all about relying on Arnold, there should be other ways"

"Why are you moving anyone other than Arnold?"

Even though he is the legitimate of the Hou family, there are no other players in Lancelot. Even if you move your parents' house, you can not forgive the next one if you failed. It must be careful as a run slot.

"There are many other people who do not want Rion to stay in the battlefield, so we have to talk with those people."

"I know that, but because Maria is useless alone."

"I just said that it is useless just to return to the territory, you have to take back the power to fight and return to the territory."

"What is the power to fight?"

"I am determined to be army, I will rob the bandu army army"

"I can not do that"

"I do not know if I try it. Think about it.... Rion is not a terrible translation, it's not a terrible translation, the army who fights with his order is strong, robbing that army from Rion, to ours Do it, so our success will be correct in future fighting."

".....that is"

Maria showed her for the first time, the figure of a girl who is essence. Besides, Lancelot is being taken amused. Maria is already that I can not afford it enough to do so.

"Even if that army is what we think, the color of the armor does not represent four attributes, each of them leads the army of colors that matched their attributes. ?"

"Oh, oh, but I still have to manage Arnold somehow."

"That is unconcerned, what he is bound to the position of King Ohko, acting with only his own emotions is not permitted. The problem is Charlotte, that woman must do something"

".... Arnold if you put it here"

"Well then it's not funny." She's not having an older brother or a younger brother, so let's get her to withdraw and draw on the weapon to a friend."

"It is impossible, my younger brother is still a child, there is nothing to put on a fight"

"Yeah..... Well, it can not be helped, I did not want to use it, but I will use my back."

"Okay?"

"She has a secret, she is doing something terrible at the back side that is seriously injured"

The fact that Maria's deep bullies were bullying himself. Just being maturely bullied, there can not be Maria.

".....Really"

My back is anxious, but I was scared somewhat, Lan Slot stopped listening. It is correct in a sense. Maria knew that Ariel was not the masterpiece, but fooled everyone.

However, after seeing Maria who already showed the true nature, it may be only convinced and finished.

"Leung is too conspicuous.... The pile that comes out is struck off, I will use the person who thinks it is an eyesore, I will remove it from the evil spirit. The territory army needs to say that experience is necessary. If Rion is in trouble, I will use the person whose reason is nothing good."

"Ah"

"You understand Erwin, do not just think with your head, you act as well"

".....Yes"

Maria showed the nature to the two, because I think that they are coming so far that they can not close anymore. Actually. Neither Lancelot nor Erwin can refuse to cooperate, no matter what she is Maria. On the contrary, in order to realize the measures of Maria, it will actively move.

# CHAPTER 56

## UNREACHABLE FEELING

---

After the reflection meeting on the battle at Nigata, Rion was also planning to be with Ariel, but as Charlotte came, three people went out for dinner. Since it is the first city, I have not opted for a shop properly, I had made a reservation by checking a shop that was reputable as delicious before the battle.

It is a little joke of Rion. It also doubles the performance for making soldiers believe that they can win absolutely.

However, even though he came to a store he had done so, he faced a hard face and was thinking about something. There is no atmosphere like celebrations of victory. I will leave little hands on meals lined up in front of my eyes.

".... Hey, what are you thinking about a while ago?"

Charlotte does not seem to be familiar with the situation of Ariel. I spoke to Rion with an unhappy voice. I thought that I could finally have a private conversation after the battle was finished, but this situation. I could not endure it.

"Do not you know that Rion is a naughty woman?"

Ariel said to this Charlotte like this. Charlotte, whose mouth told it to say it, could not speak.

"I was just thinking I wanted to talk a bit."

"Yes, but Bandeaux is still poor."

"..... Suddenly something?"

Charlotte is showing a state of embarrassment on the story of Ariel which is not connected at all.

"I said that I can not afford to support the side rooms"

In that Charlotte, Ariel smiled and dismissed the ridiculous thing.

".... That is different, I am going to do that and I do not want to talk to Rion."

"Oh, I have not said that you are a lady separately"

"....."

Charlotte is being forgiven for his younger Ariel.

".... Mr. Charlotte"

Rion did not seem to care about the contents of the two conversations at all, and Rion talked to Charlotte. I did not mind, I was concentrating on my thoughts and I did not hear it.

"Oh, is there something?"

Charlotte replies with a blown appearance. I notice that Ariel is narrowing his eyes narrowly, but I ignore it with the line of sight straight towards Rion.

"That woman said that both devils and monsters were going to get stronger?"

"..... Yes.

Knowing that it is Maria's story, Charlotte turns into frustration.

"Did you say something about this demon?"

"I was surprised, it seems that it was a strong monster unscheduled"

"Is that so..... It is still ahead of the end of the evil spirit?"

"I already have a boring question, I do not want to talk like this with Rion, if you ask the same question, listen to me,"

"eh?"

Rion is puzzled by Charlotte's selfish attitude for the first time. On the other hand, Ariel is closing his mouth with a really fun look. It is killing Charlotte with an appeal that you can not suppress laughter otherwise.

"..... Well"

Charlotte's head is white. I do not understand myself what I am doing.

"What shall we ask of Charlotte?"

"No, nothing, it is about that woman.... Yes, I was saying that"

"Is that so....."

"Hey, could you tell me what you care about?"

"Oh, yes, I think there are a lot of demons and quality, too early on,"

"Is that so?"

The actual battle is content that can be said to be complete victory even if there is dissatisfaction with Rion. Charlotte did not think that Rion put forth the result and thought that he was thinking like this.

"I thought there was something like this, but beyond imagination.... Even if only the number of demons increases with this condition, what will be the latter one? The enemy is hundreds of thousands I think that it will be harsh indeed if it comes to things like monsters."

The enemy becomes strong according to the strength of Maria of the hero. This was supposed to be Rion too. However, I feel that there are too many numbers from the beginning too.

"Well, but I do not know about that,"

"That's right, right? That woman knows, I heard she does not understand."

It is a question because it is a Rion who knows that the evil person is a game event. If you think that it is a game, the enemy should gradually become stronger. Because this



is also said by Maria there is no mistake. But Rion is a little wondering if Maria can become stronger in proportion to it. Rion knows that there are no upgrades in this world. In order to become strong, there is no choice but to repeat exercises on a steady path.

"..... Why do you think so?"

Charlotte has no idea what Rion thinks. Maria did not tell anyone that it is a game world as expected.

"Somehow, I do not dream of surely failing, are not you?"

"Well, that's what I feel,"

"Is there any chance of winning or not thinking anything?"

Maria has game knowledge. There is a possibility that he has something trump card that Rion does not know. But, if not, what will happen then? Maria's bad end is hopeful, but it is a pity for myself and Ariel to be involved.

"Sorry, is it a bit better?"

"Do you like Arnold?"

Charlotte is surprised at King Arnold King who unexpectedly appeared. I told the location of the shop, but I did not expect it to come true.

".... What is it for?"

The person of Rion was actually aware. I was aware, but I was pretending not to know. I thought that if possible he could hesitate to call out and leave as it is, but that was impossible to be expected.

"Ariel, no, I'd like to talk a bit with my wife"

".....here you go"

When listening to the words of Prince Arnold 's Prince, Rion is frowning his brow. Now, in that situation too, I can not grasp the intention of Prince Arnold, who is trying to talk to Ariel.

"If possible we can have only two people"

"Ha?"

Indeed a word came out from the mouth of King Arnold 's mouth. Rion holds his ardent face unabashedly towards Prince Arnold.

"Ah, no, do not misunderstand me, it's a serious story, it's just a story I do not want to hear only in the back"

You can tell Rion Tao Arnold what he thinks. I talked about trying to solve the misunderstanding of Rion.

"..... Seriously, can you only speak with two people?"

"Now, now, which one will consult to you"

"Is that so?.... If Ariel is good, I can not complain to you, but please make it a place to see."

Thinking a little, Rion told her consent. I asked him from the front and thinking that there is no King Arnold in character like this.

"what about?"

Following the words of Rion, Prince Arnold rose to Quest Ariel.

"Yes, I do not mind."

Ariel is an immediate answer. I am concerned about what the Prince Arnold will talk about so far.

"Then.... at that table"

The Arnold king pointing to the table at a distance away from the cafeteria. I can not hear the voice, but the figure is full. It's a conditioned position.

Following the Arnold king who started walking first, Ariel also stands in the seat. The two of us sat down like a table.

"Your position was reversed?"

Charlotte talked to Rion with a smile a little nasty looking at it.

"position?"

"To the contrary to the time of the academy, did Rion-kun become the burning position of Yakimochi?"

Charlot brought out such a story daringly because I remembered about the feelings of Prince Arnold's talk with Rion and the two of us.

"Oh, apparently so did you talk like that before?"

Rion also remembered what was happening. Rion is not a pleasant memory. It was an opportunity that I thought about keeping a distance from Ariel.

"How do you know the feeling a little?"

"No, there is no jerk, I just worry about something I can not do."

".....so"

Even though I began to talk a bit, Rion's feelings for Prince Arnold's Prince will not change. As I understood that, Charlotte seems a bit disappointing.

"Mr. Charlotte, are not you feeling mind?"

"I am fine, I do not think anything anymore"

"Is that so?"

This was the first time for me. On the contrary, Rion thought that Charlotte was on his side for Prince Arnold 's Prince.

"Yeah.... I feel sorry to think of what I did, but I talk about it honestly,"

"Oh, I got it!"

"What?"

Charlotte was surprised that his breasts were sharply high.

"Well what else did you like?"

It seemed joyfully, Rion asked questions. Charlotte got a bitter smile after hearing this.

".....Yeah, but he is a very insensitive person."

Thanks to that I became aware of my feeling clearly. I do not notice my feelings, I am annoyed by Rion.

"Well, that is hard work."

".... as usual"

If you acknowledge your feelings, Rion 's insensitivity is unbearable and it gets sad.

"What?"

"I do not know anymore!"

"Oh, well.... What did I do to make you angry?"

"Well, I did a terrible thing."

"..... I have no idea whatsoever."

"That is terrible, no matter how stupid you are, how stupid you are."

".....why?"

"And I am stupid"

A man like Rion, I knew Charlotte had this feeling for myself. However, it has not been noticed until now that he and I liked himself.

Then, the feeling of how I will pursue love that will not come true will come up next time. It is impossible to imagine that Rion turns her feelings to women other than Ariel. That kind of place like Charlotte.

"It's a foolish relationship, is not it?"

".... Well.... Rion and I are the same."

Still it seems that this time is fun. That was a pleasure for Charlotte. I can not get the best. But, surely Rion, other than Ariel, I think that Charlotte is the only woman who speaks like this.

It can not be said that it is a convenient misunderstanding to yourself because of your opponent's thinking. It seems that the two people are talking, as if they are watching from the surroundings, it seems they are fighting a fight and it makes me feel pleasant.

And there are those who are sullen seeing such a situation. It's Ariel.

"Oh, that's right, I will finish the story soon."

I understand what Arried's Prince Tomorrow was when Ariel got cranky. That's right. Because Ariel is still staring at Rion and Charlotte.

"..... So what is the story?"

Warmly welcome to finish the story as early as Ariel who wants to return to the seat soon. I decided to actively cooperate.

"..... It's been a while since I met each other like this"

"Is that for you?"

The viewpoint of Ariel becomes instant and tight. We have not asked for vain talks at all.

"Ah, no, I should let her feel a little better before entering the talk"

"Are you seriously thinking that your high priest Older child will feel better with old tales?"

"No.... but.... It's not a totally unrelated story."

".... That's right."

There are only things of the past as soon as they speak. For the time being, Ariel decided to stop grumpy.

"Are you hurting me?"

".... How do I answer?"

Even the hateful opponent is King Oh. It is not a question that can be answered by real intention in the present position of aristocracy of the kingdom.

"It is not a question as King Oguchi, no, as a prince king"

I am Prince Arnold, who tried to listen to the real intention of Ariel, but I can not talk well. It is difficult to talk to at the time.

"More, if you can speak clearly, I will be saved."

He wants to finish talking with him finally. There is no time to be stuck with the emotions of King Arnold.

"..... Yes, the story from now is a story as the King of the King of this country, it is also a story I should not talk about as an individual"

"Mandatory"

"Oh, I got a grudge and did a natural course, so it can not be said that you forgive me, but I want you to think a bit about getting involved with Rion."

"..... Do you get involved?"

Ariel does not feel that way. I could not understand what the Arcade King Tako wanted to say.

"Is not it unhappy that Rion confines her talent to be trapped by a grudge against me?"

".....eh?"

Words that I had never even thought of at all. To understand the meaning of King Arnold 's words, Ariel needed a little time. But I understood what I wanted to say to Prince Arnold. I can not convince you.

"I think Rion is showing her talent."

"I know that, but do not you think that talent is in the wrong direction?"

"Direction..... What do you think is wrong?"

Regarding the direction, it is painful to say from Ariel's mouth. Ariel decides to see how much the King Arnold thinks.

"This fight also seriously does not seek warfare, but we give priority to not letting us raise warfare.As a result many of the war dead go to Rion's hands, but it makes it a surprising position Even if it comes to getting, Rion will not serve the kingdom solemnly, whatever you say, the next king is me."

" ....."

Although it is a star, even if he is acting together in truly, Ariel also thinks that he knows this much. I am not surprised, but I can not answer.

"Do you gain the power in this case and use it for revenge for me?" But if you do that, Rion will lose everything, as well as the position and prestige that will be available for the future"

".... That's right."

Even though I could kill the King, I will turn the Kingdom to the enemy after that. Both Ryon and Ariel are ready, but once again, when it is told as a matter of Rion, not even oneself, Ariel's feelings also shake a little.

The following words of Prince Arnold 's words will let Ariel' s feelings shake off in another direction.

"Do not get angry please ask me, will Vincent want it?"

"..... My brother's idea, you can not understand something!"

Ariel standing up and staring at Arnold's prince. Even if it is told beforehand not to get angry, there is no reason to suppress emotions. It is not a good line to say that King Prince Arnold, who is the coworker who left Vincent dead.

"I'm sorry, but please just listen to me for a bit more. I was thinking about that subject for a long time, not only for myself but also for Vincent."

".....So what?"

"Vincent did not try to escape, it is due to loyalty to the kingdom, but I think that is not the only one."

".... Talk to me"

Although anger did not go away, Ariel sat down on the chair. Ariel did not hear details about when Vincent died. I think that it is an opportunity to hear it.

"I'm thinking like this, did not Vincent want to make Rion free?"

"eh?"

"If you are a Rion, you probably have run away from that place, but if you do, then Rion will use his entire life for Vincent's escape, Vincent did not want him to do so ?"

"Older brother....."

Even if it is the words of the hateful Arnold King, Ariel is forced to admit that it is a Vincentlike idea. Because he is such an older brother, Ariel loves Vincent, and Rion seriously served Vincent.

The words of Prince Arnold's Prince tell the truth. As soon as I thought of it, tears overflowed from the eyes of Ariel. It is tears born of strange feelings, like sadness, nostalgic, joyful.

"I want you to tell me again, do not you think that Vincent's desire to use your life for revenge against me is not what you want?"

" ....."



The emotion of anger did not come up next time. That does not mean I can not affirm. To tell the truth, the thought of revenge for King Arnold is considerably faded in Ariel. It is not because the resentment has disappeared, because he knew the possibility that Rion is the youngest brother of Prince Arnold, the son of Queen. If it is true, Rion will be trying to kill his older brother. I do not want Ariel to leave such a thing.

However, the opponent of revenge is not only King Arnold. Both Maria, Lancelot and Erwin are the two revenge partners. There is no reason to ridicule the revenge of these three people, and if it is tried to fulfill revenge for three people, it will again turn the kingdom into an enemy.

"I'm not asking for an answer right now, but I want you to think a bit."

"..... Yeah"

"Yeah.... that is good."

For the time being we promised that Ariel thought, Arnold's prince is relieved. That much, I was nervous to tell Ariel this. If there is no position as King Otoko, Arunold's prince knew that he was never a good story to say from his own mouth.

It was finally King Arnold, whose facial expression was relaxed, but it changed to what the facial expression immediately attracted.

"Is the story to make a man's wife cry? I can not tell it."

Barely, I use honorific words, but from the body of Rion there is a spirit of excitement.

"No, no, it's not that I made you cry"

"Who else but you? Would you first explain, why did you let Ariel cry?"

"So, I might have made you cry because I talked a bit differently, but I think of you."

"You do not need to think of you, I myself think of myself."

".... Oh, think, not for people, occasionally for myself"

"eh?"

The words of Prince Arnold 's Prince seem to have totally attacked Rion' s sudden blow, and the vigor which was released from Rion has fallen at a stroke.

"I think that life for people is also good, but first I think that there is a life for myself.I would like you to think about this once, that is what I said to Ariel."

"..... Haha"

"Well, it's done for me, or tomorrow, no, if it's possible to speak the next, then the kingdom, then."

At the end this told, Prince Arnold went out of the dining room. I feel like I could escape without knowing what it is as a rion.

"What do you mean?"

"Come on, sort of like a preaching, I wonder if you want a younger brother younger?"

Ariel who casually smells the truth.

"Oh, yes, it's funny to pick me for that opponent, is not it?"

However, insensitive Rion can not notice something with this degree. Rion's insensitivity to herself is a little talent. Because of this, those around him who became familiar with Rion will come to care about Rion, if they do something. Being insane and insensitive. Fear and charm, two sides are the greatest attraction of Rion.

# CHAPTER 57

## FLEETING REST

---

Rion who plagues the surroundings somewhat, something who has been affected by it also increased by one person. It is a soldier of Konoe Knight. Although he was fighting together, he always kept a constant sense of distance, and Sol was in contact with Rion.

Even if asked why, Sol can not answer anything. If answered daringly, when approaching, I feel like something I guarded has been broken for a long time and I am afraid. Even though I think by myself, it is a ridiculous reason.

However, I have not approached, but I have been observing Rion all the time.

As a result, what I learned is that it is quite excellent overall in terms of abilities. The sword is still there, but there is no doubt that it will grow from now. Magic shows outstanding talent. As a commander of a unit, if you enter the Kingdom Knight Army with excellence, you can become the leader of a thousand people right away. I am willing to be led by everyone, but it seems to be more of a question of whether all the soldiers who can follow Rion are there.

However, he feels that the man named Rion has something he can not speak only with his abilities. It is difficult if it is said that something is done. It is complicated anyway, various words apply. If you mention one of them, it is an interesting person who does not get bored, if you say it well, in bad terms, it is dangerous and becomes a person you can not see very much.

This is not correct. Evaluation of Sol is devolving my feelings. I am dangerous, I can not watch it very much, but I want to reach out to the other hand. This is a true evaluation.

But Sol can not accept this feeling. It is because there is a strong feeling that the opponent he or she should support is decided long ago.

Even today, Sol is surprised by the danger of Rion, leaving the other person unaware that he is, in fact, Rion himself.

From the first day on the way back to the Kingdom, Rion began to make a foolish thing.

".... Are you serious?"

"Being a demon, there is nothing you can not do"

"No, that's a mistake, it's a monster, so you can manipulate demon animals."

"That is the mistake, the monster and the demon are different, the monster is a bit rogue beast"

"Do you say that for a moment?"

It is suitable for monsters that are connected to trees with Sol line's line of sight hung on a number of ropes. It should have been quite tightly restrained, but without such a matter, the monsters are going rampant to unlock the detention.

What Rion is trying to do with that monster is trying to imitate that the demon used a monster as a horse in the battle of Nigata.

"Being caught will make a beast rampage, it is the same."

"..... Why can you think so? I can not understand myself."

"You and I are different people, it is natural that you can not understand." Now, there is no time to talk about idiocy.

By saying this, Rion does not appear to be afraid, it approaches the monster. I can not believe it in Sol. The monster certainly has a figure resembling a horse. However, the horse grows in its forehead, and sharp tusks are lining in his mouth. With the mouth open, the red mouth strikes starkly, grotesque, severely in the body of jet black.

Rion is going to ride on that demonic beast. I do not think it is sanity.

"Well, why do you start..... what will you do?"

Although I went near the monster, Rion knew not what to do but was troubled. When we move our troops, we are well prepared, but these times are oddly missing. Sol is also known.

"For now, I cured the wounds, how about when I say thank you?"

This time I'm talking to the monster. It is true that he was hurt in battle and helped the fallen monster, but the devil remembers it. It does not seem to be Sol in the first place.

Sure enough, it seems that there is no way that monsters become quiet.

".... Okay, then this time I feed, if you want this meat, get me on."

Rion had a mass of meat, how she had prepared it before. I have spoken to it, so that it can be seen as a demonic beast. After seeing it, Sol was amazed. Feeding may be effective if it is a beast, but Sol knows that it is once or twice that it can not be done.

"Ah!?"

Suddenly, Rion 's surprising voice echoed. Meat that Rion had in his hand is flying in the air. As Rion's carelessness caught off, the monster beat up at the corner of his forehead. In addition, when you dropped the meat down to your feet with a horn for dexterity, he began to eat his neck stretched.

"This bastard, if a person is gentle, get on with the condition and let me hear what you say with force."

If you were wondering what to do with force, surprisingly, Rion began cutting the rope that had connected the monsters with your own sword. Without worrying about the surroundings being surprised, I quickly trimmed all the rope.

"Do not run away, get on top with confidence"

Even if I say it to a demon, not only by Sol but by all the surroundings thought, how much the devil is facing Rion without running away, as if he knows the word of Rion.

From there the fight between Rion and the devil began.

Demon beasts that sway around the corners and attack Rion. However, Rion is showing her horn attacks brilliantly. Originally, with regard to defense, it is Rion with a reasonable skill. Just like hitting the sword, it avoids the horns well.

After finding the gap of the monsters, Rion slips past the monsters and enters into the bosom. Suddenly the monster raised his forefoot high and tried to crush and step down on Rion. Rion who further avoided it jumped onto the back of the monster in a moment.

"Okay!"

After a moment of the word 's word. Rion rocks to the ground as much as the monster slumps his back leg large enough to think that he is a handstand. The forefoot of the monster came down there, but Rion avoided it by largely retreating backwards.

"..... Even if you straddle, how do you resist, how is this winning?"

Even if I get such a question from my mouth, nobody has any answers. If you have one, it is a monster, but the devil can not answer.

"Okay, I will treat myself to my horse if I become like this"

Where to give up, Rion gets hotter and hotter. Those who have already known that Rion will not draw with a little bit of gentleness will become aware of the long-term battle and began to sit down on the ground. As I saw it, the Knight Knight also imitates soldiers of the military.

Actually it has become a long-term battle from here. Over and over again, through the attack of the monster, Rion straddling the back. Every time the monsters shake off Rion with intense movement. Rion will not give up despite being swept away many times. I jump on the back of the devil over and over again and are repeatedly shaken off.

"How long will this last?"

"Until Rion is convinced, I may not be able to start today."

It was Kiel who answered Sol 's doubts.

"Then, the schedule of the march is"

"I will not go crazy because the schedule of the march is in Rion-sama's head"

"Are you going to go home as well?"

Military training which I was going on. Kiel says he will do it as well.

"Rion-sama seemed not convinced of our movement, do you think that he will not continue training in that state?"

"..... That's right."

Continue until you are satisfied. Everything is so. In that case the battle in front of us is as Kir says, it is unlikely that we will end for the time being. In accompanying the fight that Solon had known that his physical strength was in Rion, Sol knew.

But for this time only Kiel 's reading is out.

".... Today is a stop, you have not completely recovered from injury, do not you win such a thing?"

To tell the monsters, in fact, Rion stopped the fight and was going to come back. Completely turn your back on the devil.

"Do you like Rion!?"

As expected the Kiel was impatient. Even if it says that Rion stopped it does not necessarily stop demonic beatings. Usually, it attacks without a doubt.

".....Lie?"

But the monster never attacked Rion. On the contrary it will not escape from this place.

"Preparing for departure"

The surroundings are surprised at the appearance of the monster, and it seems that Rion does not care at all, it tells the instruction of departure.

"Do you like Rion?"

"What?"

"What can that monster be, and join it with a rope?"

"Oh, that's impossible.... I will only give out those who are injured, and if I keep it connected with a rope, I will not be able to win."

Rion did not give up. I just finished today.

"But how?"

If you do not connect it, the monsters will escape. Even if Rion does it, he can not rematch. This is a commonsense idea, but Rion was different.

"I think I will challenge from the other side if I get better."

".... Why do you understand that?"

"That devil, perhaps, I understand the words, my eyes were responding to my words"

"The monster is the person's word?"

"It is not amusing that such a demon exists, is it? Well I do not know how it is actually, somehow, I just felt like that."

"Ha"

There are monsters that can understand people 's words. This will be proved several days after this date. As Rion says, the devil himself appeared before Rion.

Everyday from that day, Rion and the Magical Beast fought as soon as I fought, and repeated to break up. It can not be called a battle from the middle. Everyone's eyes only seemed to be playing with Rion and a demon.

After it lasted a few days, at last, Rion straddled the back of the monster and was running around. On the contrary, I also carry it to Ariel. Without being afraid, looking at Ariel straddling the monsters, similar things and couple surprised the surroundings.

Anyway, Rion 's purpose of substituting monsters for cavalry was fulfilled. It should have been fulfilled.

"Why do you want to escape the devil?"



When approaching the royal city, Sol is asking towards Rion who is about to release the monster.

"It is not that we have always caught it"

"Maybe so, were you not to substitute for a horse?"

"At first it was my intention, but I stopped."

"So, that's why you are asking why."

While irritating slightly irritating Rion, Sol repeatedly asks the reason.

"Nightmare is impossible to connect."

"Nightmare?"

"Name, is not it cool?"

"..... I do not really understand"

"It's boring, it seems that the other party heard was bad."

What Rion does not know well about is the idea of Rion that we name the monster, but it was not transmitted to Rion.

"In any case, you can not keep the nightmare connected to the stables, but it is impossible to release them, it is impossible, even if you are mistaken for being a devil and get killed."

"Even being mistaken, nothing is actually a demonic beast"

"..... I am in trouble if I get mistaken for Nodama Demonic Beast"

Needless to say, there are no monsters that are not wild.

"Is not it daunting if it is dangerous?"

"Did Nightmare that appeared every day hit someone?"

".....Disagreeable"

"Well then, it's safe, I do not know if I get angry, but that makes me angry."

".....If it is so important, what if you let me know you are a devil of yourself? Well, if you release it here, there is no possibility that someone will be hit by somewhere."

Rion who covers a demonic beast seems to be like a child who is saying me. I did not think about it so much, so I told this.

"..... you, sometimes do not say good things"

"Ha?"

"Then, I need a proof, even though I am a collar, but it seems that the collar seems to be disgusting, if it's not a collar but a good-looking collar like a decor...."

Receiving the words of Sol, he began thinking about how he could show himself as a devil. If this happens, it will not be a conversation until the idea gathers. Again, I knew the sol who was looking at such situation.

"Ha..... I do not know if your husband is an adult or a child"

Sol, whose dialogue was terminated unilaterally and has no intervening speech, complained to Ariel who was next to me.

"Rion is still a child"

"I think so when I see him lately, it is quite different from when I work."

Looking at Sol, after the fight was over, Rion seemed to be a different person. To tell the truth, I think that also the people of the Bandeaux army, but Sol did not know.

"I am tired."

"That is natural, but still quite energetic as compared to others."

"The heart that is tired is a heart. Rion always keeps on talking with untrusted partners. If it is compared to it, the opponent of the demonic be surely easy. Because the monster does not devote her true heart Wow"

"that is....."

"In that habit, we are responsible for all the victory responsibilities to Rion alone, if you are distracting Rion, you do not have to rely on it if you do not trust it, Rion does not like fighting separately"

Ariel was angry. Rion 's innocence is because she loses the margin she care about herself. The battle this time was strict. Rion did not just think that all the war deeds will be brought to myself without having any success to Maria. Rion pledged not to repeat the previous failure absolutely, Rion was fighting with the intention of not sacrificing one's inhabitants. While being pressed to be crushed.

Rion is still a child. The meaning of this word is anger to the surroundings that tells Children 's Raion a burden. And, myself also is a trouble to having something to carry with Rion.

"You said you lost opponents who pointed out loyalty, are they really suffering from it? Rion was repeatedly brought to terrible eyes and could not trust people, but he still believes in those who believe I was craving, I met my older brother, believed in my older brother, I bet everything and served my older brother."

"I am....."

"You are? Do you really want a partner to point out loyalty? I do not think so to me who knows Rion."

" ....."

Sol could not find the word to return. I feel like denying the words of Ariel. However, when it comes to thinking that we are doing what we can say as being seriously asking, we are not confident. It seems just to be mournful that he lost a person to serve.

How about Rion compared with myself? The Lord serving is dead, even now, Rion is acting for the Lord. Perhaps, while suffering considerably. The anger of Ariel showed it.

"Ariel"

Rion, who was supposed to be absorbed in thought, came to the name of Ariel.

"What's wrong?"

"It's embarrassing"

"eh?"

"It's awfully embarrassing to tell others about it."

"..... When I first met Rion, I told Rion,"

Ariel suddenly began to tell a different story about how he received the word of Rion.

"Ariel?"

"When Rion's eyes were said clean, Rion also stared at my eyes, I was drowsing, Rion surely came to like me at that time."

"Well, it does not have to talk at all, is it !?"

"Later, Rion held a lot of maidens from about ten years old, and he was only an adult in habit of children"

Also, there is no need to talk right now. On the contrary, even the content that talks to people is not a good content for her wife Ariel to talk about.

"So, what on earth are you talking about?"

"Embarrassing story of Rion"

".....why?"

"Punishment, the recent Rion is just the opponent of the Nightmare.I wonder if the other person is not feeling restless?"

"No such thing"

"Well then, just look at me until today's arrival at the kingdom, just talk with me"

"Ariel..... understand, it hurts!"

There was something that disturbs Rion who Ariel is loveful, trying to stretch out his hand and hold him. When Rion who felt pain on his back looked back, Nightmare pierced Rion 's back at the corner.

"Hey, Rion"

"eh?"

"Is Nightmare a female possibly?"

"here we go?"

"I think it's exactly..... , Hey, Rion"

"what?"

"Do I have to burn yakimochi up to demons or are they burned?"

"..... No way"

Eventually, Nightmare never left Rion. I do not know if it is due to goodwill as a female, friendship or another emotion.

Anyway, in the future, there were "devil knights" in the street names of several names of Rion, because the Nightmare was on the side of Rion on the battlefield.

# CHAPTER 58

## THE BIRTH OF A HERO

---

The Konoe Knight Sol Aristest was nervous all the time. The reason is clear. Now, in front of Sol is the head of Knight Order of Knight, who is the apex of his organization, and his opponent who all loyalty should devote loyalty, his majesty.

I know Sol also how he is a flat knight in this place. I was asked to report battle in Nigata. However, the opponent was directly a king, and he did not know the reason why there were only three in this place, including the head of the Knight Guard.

"I saw your war situation report, it is written quite well"

From the trespassing story, the head of the Knight Order of Knight started looking at the tense of the sol.

"Haa. Thank you."

"I think the last sentence is how to write it in the report"

"Is it the last one?"

"It is not a good thing for an ordinary man to imitate a possible strategy only for geniuses."

".....Fact, I thought so."

"It was analyzed fairly slimmerly, I thought it would be a tactical manual if I took a little more"

Sol's war situation report placed greater emphasis on the actions of the separate force up to that than the actual fight against demons. It is about unit action which extensive movement of several units tried by Rion and the operation of the messenger unit necessary for it.

"I am honored to compliment and that's why I thought the last sentence was necessary."

Sol's remarks seem to have admitted that the description of his own war situation report is written perfectly enough to make it mistaken that people can imitate it.

"Well, you can imitate your lord?"

Knight Guard Knight does not dislike such Sol's confidence. I think that it has the power to allow it. So, I do not want to be buried.

"I can do it, but I want to say, but there are some conditions."

"Would your lord make conditions?"

"Because it is thought that it is impossible for the Knight Order to do it"

".... What is the condition?"

Konoe is the best military organization in the kingdom and the pride of the Knight Order is in pride. Sol's remarks were a bit unpleasant.

"One is a messaging unit, no, we need to move intelligence units"

"Instead of a messenger, an intelligence unit, you say that it was that Rion used that?"

"Ha ha ha, I do not know for yourself, just keep on moving day and night, they are not ordinary knights and soldiers, I can not think of organizations that can move like that in the intelligence department I do not know."

"Really....."

The gaze of the Knight Order of Knight Troops turned to the King. It is a complex gaze that seems to be troubling like laughing. Actually the emotions of the Konoe Knight are mixed in two. It is two minds of the fear that the fact that Rion is holding such an organization with the marginal lords is a shame that the race seems to be very rare and the power to that extent.

"Another thing is absolute command right for all units, but I think this is difficult in my position, even if you are given the authority, some people will rebel against it, then it is no use"

"..... Do you mean that Rion is different?"

"I do not know if it can be said that it is authority, I do not mean that it is a lord, I can not go against it, it seems there's something I can not afford to go against."

"Something..... Hm"

The captain of the Knight Order knew that Rion had the power to conform people. However, I did not think that it had already exerted its power to the surroundings. The thing of ambition is to grow with the position and age. Rion is a lord, but he is still young. It is usual to have despised people, but the story of Sol is said not to be so.

"After having all of it, the ability to capture the change due to the lapse of time that comes after one moment, after two seconds, it is necessary to imagine the surrounding map including the topography, in the head, putting the troops there I also have the ability to calculate where to give instructions to correct deviations."

"..... you can do it yourself?"

"Yes, but because it knows how to do it, I do not know if I could think of it from scratch."

"Rion considered it from scratch. Do you acknowledge that Rion is higher?"

"It is frustrating, that strategy has only tried one of the ideas for him, thinking of another way if this is useless, he said,"

"Really....."

There is a military genius. It is an absolute talent that can not be exceeded by anyone who has experience. Knight Guard Knight knows it.

If Rion were the genius. After all, the head of the Knight Knight, and the troubles of the King will return to usual place.

"How did your Lord think about that Rion Fray?"



"If he is capable, I think it is quite excellent, as I explained earlier."

"It's an explanation that I know that I do not want to hear it."

"that is....."

It is a star. Sol knows the disturbance of what Rion thinks. However, I did not become a sol if I wanted to talk about it even with the king's opponent. I also knew Rion's feelings to think again

"I would like to hear frank opinions, even if there is a suspicious place in Rion Fray, I do not regard it as a problem, because I know that there is a problem in the first place"

"Is that so....."

To the words of the Knight Order of Knight, Sol did not speak anything soon.

"How about saying I promise?"

"Majesty....."

"I will never imitate punishing Rion Fray, as I have heard from you, and I will not be going to punish Rion Fray, I will promise it as a king of this country."

".....Yes"

As expected it can not be said not to tell anything. To counter this is to deny himself as Konoe.

"But I can not imagine the words that represent him, even though I think of it, I do not know if it is inconsistent and correct."

"Fine, try saying words that come up"

"Ha ha..... I do not let other people close, the distrust of people is substantial, I heard that this growth is influenced by him."

"Whether it's a slum...."

"I did not hear details, but it seems that it was quite severe, but this has also been said, yet he asked for a trustworthy person....."

"Vincent Woodville?"

"Yes, I am sorry for a very limited person, and he will show another kind of kindness like that, as if I were really the same person, and that surrounding people seem to be unbearable with that kind of love"

"Well, when is that story?"

Like what I have seen, Sol is talking. That was the concern of the Knight Guard Knight.

"It is the day when I returned to the Kingdom, did not you know?"

"..... What happened?"

I do not know what the story Sor is saying to the head of the Knight Knight. It was the same even if I looked to the king.

"As a triumphant, we organized a formation with all the forces including the main force and entered the kingdom."

"I know that, I heard that it was surprisingly exciting"

"Yes, honestly, my heart also trembled"

"My heart trembled, is your lord?"

Somewhere different from the story that I know. In the words of Sol he felt so.

"This is a bit of a worrying thing to do with my mouth, but since I will know which one he was, I thought that he was present at the moment of the hero's birth."

"..... It is neither Prince King Otto nor the girl named Maria."

"Why, how is your Highness Prince Prince Oh, ah, no, thank you."

Sol noticed that he was saying that his words say that Prince Arnold was not fit for a hero, Sol quickly stopped talking.

"I will not listen to the words I have been told, can you talk from scratch more than that? What was right?"

".....Yes"

I do not know about what the Knight Order of the Knight is concerned with, but I only speak because I was told to speak. From the beginning Sol began talking about the day when I returned to Kingdom.

The notice of doing a triumphant arrived at the place where I will enter the kingdom the next day. Sol remembered that Rion was bitter smile on that it was a message from the main, not from the kingdom. The head of the Knight Knight who heard the story of Sol also smiled bitterly. I feel that the back of the story was visible only by this.

By doing a triumphant ceremony, Rion and the other battalions will have to wait for the arrival of the main troops. Although it was Rion who was making it dissatisfied, it is also the first time, soon we begin to think variously about what to use for that time. Although Sol does not know everything about what he actually thought and what he was doing, he knew only that he was busy anyway. There are not so many people in Sol as much as Rion. I just kept using time to train the apprenticeship knights. It was a meaningful time as a sol.

In individual warriors, the Bandu troops have considerable skill. Although it is talk about only unit forces and cavalry, there were many places to learn as well.

We needed as many weeks as possible until the main troops arrived, but I spent a fulfilling time that I could not mind at all. Rion also did not complain so much, so it seems that it was almost the same.

The problem is that the troops arrived. To doubt what was the reason for the late week, the main dress's attire was whether it should be suitable for the triumphant, was in place. The armor helicopter is polished shiny and the horses are also dressed for ceremonial purposes.

That is not all. In order to add further color to the main troops, they asked me to lend the bandu troops to the main force. It is said that the armor of the four bands of the Bandeaux army is perfect for the royal family and the three hou family. It would be so.

Red Blue Yellow Green is the color of the four element elements of this world. The Bandou Party also decided to color it to the likes.

I thought Sol would complain clearly, but Rion did not seem to care at all, I accepted it. As a result, the separate force was only to leave the apprentice knight troops, the protagonists of the triumphant was supposed to be deprived by the main force.

Actual Triumphant ceremony has shown unexpected development of many people.

Prince Arnold King and Three Hou Family, Maria is with Lancelot, led by troops wearing armor of each color, go side by side. Behind it is the Kanji Knight Army 's cleanliness army line. The king 's people lined up on both sides of the street are delighted with their ornate appearance. The citizens of the residents sounded, and the triumphant form showed a certain level of excitement.

It was a separate battalion that advanced the end of the military line that changed the air. The cheers of residents stopped as soon as they saw the appearance of a separate force.

One horn extending from the forehead, in a jet black body. Clearly not a horse, Rion and Ariel crossing gracefully over its variant beast. Ariel wears a white dress that is incompatible with the army and is crouching. Rion who supports that Ariel as if to hug is a jet black on the contrary to Ariel. Every time the red cloth of the cloaked cloth licks in the wind, it looks and hides, it looks strangely shining.

After that, behind it, light silver armor and white cloak, wear a spear with one hand, if there are people who know it, there are women who are mistaken as a group of Valkyrie. It is a woman of White Party, which is a Konoe maiden of Ariel. Next to that, the group is hiding the face with the same jet-black costume as Rion. Black parties line up.

It is a strange group that seems to have just jumped out of the fairy tale world. The residents had lost their words, being pulled by their magical atmosphere.

There is no cheering such as cheers. Even so, the eyes of everyone are being pinned by Rion. Even though the Leons are passing by, the inhabitants have chased afterwards as if something was clung to them. Keep silent still.

It was due to the joy came up from the roadside that it was broken.

At first, Sol did not know who it was calling. That's right. The voices hanging from the roadside are "general" and "妻".

However, as soon as the voice was hooked up, the heavy atmosphere that Rion wore had disappeared. When I looked at the surroundings and looked for the source of the voice, he stood up on the back of a monster, Nightmare, deftly, facing a smile full of face, pushing his right arm up in the air.

That moment - Sol felt the air tremble.

The inhabitants who had been silent for a long time gave a voice that they could not be heard all at once as if they had been released from the spell of something. Eventually, it turns into a voice calling the name of Rion, followed by a million years of victory. The surroundings of Rion are enveloped at a stretch.

In those circumstances, the residents who first called out. I do not know Sol, but those in the slum. The people of the poor people who ran to the side of Rion and Ariel celebrated the success of the two people and struggled hard. Were you trying to respond to their voice, Rion jumped into their circle from above Nightmare. In addition to that act of Rion, a great cheer rises from the surroundings.

Rion, as it is, talking with the people of the poor people on the spot, as if being scared. Before I knew it, Ariel got out of Nightmare and was in that circle.

However, when that condition continued for a long time, surrounding people could not stay silent. They complain that their appearance disappeared, and those of the poor community respond.

Rion, who thought that it would be a big mess, learned that the surrounding atmosphere became worse, rise up on Nightmare and push up his fist. And again, the surroundings are delighted.

There is no one who is concerned with the forward troops. The protagonist of the triumphant was completely belonged to Rion.

The inhabitants should know nothing about the situation of the battle. Even so, we found out who is the real leader, nature.

"Mu....."

The head of the Knight Knight who finished listening to Sol's story had only to groan in two meanings. One thing is that this fact was hidden by himself and the king. It is definitely from jealousy of Rion. In the first place, the way of the triumphant regime feels the censure of depriving the warfare from Rion. I thought that such people will come out if the success of the activity, too, too much movement too fast.

And the other is against the birth of the hero that Sol spoken to, that I felt confident about it. The birth of heroes is not a pleasure for those involved in administration. Wherever a hero is born, destruction of something of existence is certainly born. Even for good for the future, for administrators who live in the present, it may be evil to destroy their present.

"Why do you make him participate in the war?"

I tried asking what I was concerned about Sol who felt the idea of the Knight Order of Konoe. If you are afraid of Rion, Sol thinks it is necessary not to give a place of activity.

"It is not an object to put on a fight, I just want to reduce even a little bit of feuds."

Even if you do not say anyone, the other party is clear.

"I think that it was such a thing - if you are a little fine, I think that there is an effect as well. I really started talking, but that's all."

"Do you mean you have no meaning?"

"His behavior is still for the Lord of the past, so is the reason why he did so much, as he says he wants to make people think like this, because Vincent Woodville is that Rion. He was the main character of Frey."

"..... Such a thought"

"On the other hand, Mrs. Lynn said that he is not fighting to fight, yet he is forcing him the victory responsibility around him."

"Really....."

I thought that one who was pressing oneself was himself, the head of the Knight Guard Knight was injured.

"If you are afraid of him, you do not have to try to use him? The resentment may not disappear indeed, but even if you draw him in the middle, you do not think that resentment disappears after all On the contrary, the feud with some people is getting stronger."

Surrounding jealousies against Rion. Sol is also aware of its existence. I also think that it will be natural. From Rion, I do not feel the feeling that I want to be liked by others or the desire to be seen well. As long as that is enough, as a result, Rion acts without fear of surrounding repulsion.

".... Let's make it a reference"

"Are you still fighting him?"

"I have not decided that, but I think like this: that heroes are not something to be made but are born. When the age needs a hero, it can not be stopped by anyone"

".....surely"

"The talk is over, good to go down"

"Ha"

Thanking the king and the head of the Knight Knight, Sol left to leave the room. The remaining King and the Knight Knight Grandmaster are bitter. Whenever we talk about Rion, they will always be like this.

"A hero?...."

"I do not know yet, if there are those who just raised wartime, they can not be counted"

"Do not you feel it, do you think that you himself thinks that Rion is a hero's instrument?"

".....If Archer Arnold's Prince can master it"

The chief of the Knight Order Knight's word that affirms the words of the king.

"A grand master who uses heroes, that is what I want it to be. I understand now that you still need time."

Not only is not to wait for the growth of King Arnold 's growth, but it will be troubled if you become a hero for yourself. It is not a question of whether the current king can master or not, such as the hero of the previous generation, it is nothing other than an eyesore. You must not do the relationship between them.

"You need to keep away from the battle"

"Is not he who said that it was in vain?"

"Even so, you should do what you can do."

"Hmm..... Is the prize a place called a rank of rank and reward?"

It is an idea not only to keep away from battle, but also to avoid that Rion will have power any more. There is no power such as rank order. Bonuses are also temporary, after all. Compared with increasing the territory, it is insignificant.

"How can those who are jealous do? It is fine to hold down on the strength, but it is not a problem if it is crushed by that."

"..... a little bit of air, let me make a hand afterwards, is there no one even aiming for life?"

"How is it? I have not investigated so far."

"..... Should I have any chance?"

"I do not understand, but is not it the common sense of history to say that the end of the hero is due to betrayal of those who envy it, those who are supposed to be?"

"Hey?"



"I am joking, I said plainly to Sol, but I have never seen the existence of a hero, etc. Even if it is said that Rion is so, he will not come with an honest pin."

"Surely, are you just needing vigilance, leave it to me, why are you thinking anything?"

"Yourself"

It is an annoying story for Rion, pulling out and pushing back. It is because the king of one country and the captain of the Knight Order of the Konoe shake so much that I can not grasp about Rion.

They are seeking peace of mind. I want to gain confidence that Rion's loyalty is definitely suitable for the kingdom. Without knowing that it can not be fulfilled.

As royalty, those who lived as Konoe, I do not know that those who grew up in a slum have no consciousness as a citizen of the kingdom.

# CHAPTER 59

## HEART TO HEART

---

Rion became a son. Rion Fray 's son, the throne just changed. The territory remained as bandu, none of the territory of one size increased. The given incentive is a lot of money, but it is not something new to do as a politician. Clearly it was a less favorable prize compared to the warfare you raised.

Even so, it does not matter to Rion. The purpose of Rion is to raise a name. It was fulfilled at least in the kingdom. After that, how far the rumor spreads and how well it links with the name of Vincent, you have to leave it to members of the registry.

Rion is more concerned than when it is time to return to the territory. I am waiting for that notice, but it does not reach it all the way. Rion was spending halfway halfway.

"Hey, are you listening?"

Some people have fun halfway time for Rion. Charlotte.

".....What is it?"

"You should care about the surroundings a bit more, Rion-kun, what's wrong with it"

"I guess it is almost imaginable if anyone's reputation is good."

"If so, I must do something about it."

"why?"

"Why do they seem to move in various ways, so that they will not give ryuu any further hands?"

"Well, you know such information, do you expect a place called a Houja?"

"that is....."

The tone of Charlotte's voice falls at a stretch to the question of Rion. Rion noticed that it is not just about being concerned about being told to be a member of the Hou family.

"Indeed, is there a family home where one moves a lot?"

"..... Yes, whatever I say, do not ask me"

"Even before, was there such a thing?"

"that's....."

It is when Rion touched Charlotte to clear the false charges of Vincent and Ariel. Both for Rion and Charlotte, it is a bitter memory.

"This time it's as I expected, so there is no problem."

"eh?"

"Because I was not alone for fame because I tried to monopolize his hands for that much.If it seems that I was robbed of warfare by me, then there will be a movement trying to keep me away from demons. If I do that, I can go back to the territory and concentrate on the politics."

".... was that on purpose?"

"So, I said so now."

"I was terribly worried"

"Ha?"

"Is it ok if you tell me properly?"

"..... to Charlotte?"

"Yes, to me."

"..... Well"

In Rion Charlotte is a relationship that you can talk normally. For those who know Rion's personality, it can be said that it is a special relationship, but Rion himself does not have that consciousness. It was not possible or impossible, so it was a bad evaluation that it was barely possible.

"You, you are not familiar? In addition, in front of Mr. Airier, you often can say such a line?"

Venus caught my mouth, before I could not find the words returned by Rion.

"Venus, you are under confinement, do not talk"

"Because this woman, is not it rude?"

"..... It is rude of you that such a mouthful act on the lady of the Hou?"

Even against the lord Rion, it is a tame mouth, but it was not pointed out as it is now.

"Because my loyalty lies only in Ariel, I do not care about anyone else."

"..... to extend the duration of the campaign to one month"

"Well!"

"You do not reflect on it at all, do not you want to jump out of the territory without permission, and make arms of your own choice without permission?"

The White Party, the Konoe Guardian who could not be in a triumphant situation was because the Venus who knew that the fight had ended went out of the territory without permission and joined the Rion who returns to the Kingdom.

It seemed frustrating that it was said that it was useless in the war, and even prepare even the matching armor.

"Did not it help?"

"That is the result. If the result is good, failure is also allowed, but those who are seriously will not be rewarded"

"..... for Airier's sama"

"It is said that it is useless. The person who serve must always be conscious of how the Lord can be seen in the surroundings, as well as how you can see, if the attitude of the squire is bad, the Lord will be the same And I will receive you around."

"..... that such words go out from the mouth of Rion,"

Venus does not know about such an outrageous appearance of Rion. Care about the circumstances, it is the line that Rion himself should be told.

"I am not a follower now"

Rion seems to be conscious at first.

"I can not imagine, so how did I get a follower?"

"It is no use trying to divert the story any more, because your pardon is one month. It's a home wait, so it's a month since I returned to the territory."

"It was awful, we managed to try to be useful even on the battlefield and it came out as it finally came out."

I tried to change the story by provoking Rion and being angry, but this failed. Next time I tried to buy pity.

"Hey, you know, improving in a few months is that the former is an amateur, and such people are useful, only you guys are in shape."

I did not pass at all.

"January is too long"

"Self-owned. Besides....."

Rion stopped talking and stopped listening in the middle.

"Lord, visitor"

A voice unexpectedly arrived from the ceiling. The tension was solved from Rion who heard the voice.

"Here, after all, it is useless."

".....what?"

"I have not noticed that there was a sign of surroundings, I was surprised at the raid, but it looks like just a customer."

"There is such a sign....."

Venus who heard the explanation of Rion is very depressed. It is a shame that the black party Chandra is working properly.

There is no time to get rid of the depressed Venus, and the vicinity of the entrance is noisy. Only for this reason, only one person in Rion has become aware of it when it becomes a noisy guest.

From the open door, as expected, King Arnold came in. However, it was somewhat surprising that Sol also stayed next door. Although Sol is a Konoe, it is not a Konoe of King Arnold. To accompany us, a reason is necessary.

"I did not expect to welcome Prince Ou Prince in such a place"

Standing up, Rion greeted Prince Arnold. Add a little sarcasm.

"Oh, sorry.... There was something I wanted to say in a hurry, it was not hard to talk to in the castle"

However, it seems that Arunold 's Prince can not afford to mind the disgust. With nothing to recognize as sarcasm, I returned words.

"..... Has something important happened?"

"It's not important, if anything, it's a stupid story."

"Are you going to take the trouble to do that strange story?"

"I have a responsibility that I could not stop that stupid story, I thought I needed to apologize."

"..... First of all, could you tell me what inside?"

"Oh, I decided to return to the territory of Rion, but it will be an order to put the army back home."

".... What is it?"

Rion does not know the intention of the command at all. If you regard it as harassment, you can not understand it, but it is still over. The army is an army to protect the territory, protecting the country is a knight troops to the last. Even when it is necessary to enter the army army, the commander's right is the commander's right to the last.

According to this premise, it is unavoidable that even if the country is accused of lawlessness even if the country does not need the lords, ordering the military to leave it.

"The saying is like this: Rion, the lord, has long been away from the territory, so it will interfere with the administration, so we should return it, but the losing army with lots of real experience with monsters is great in the upcoming battle It's a problem, so we have to leave it."

".....Theory seems to be right, but since the root is wrong, it's just a fault, but it went through."

"That's it"

"Is there binding force on this order?"

"Although it is not strict, but refusing it will not be permissible unless you follow a cumbersome procedure in various ways, I think that I understand, but it is not legitimate to say procedures."

"Does that?...."

Persuade someone who has harassed. Originally it is not necessary to persuade, but that is necessary. Charlotte's family home Fatillas Hou houses are also involved. There is no doubt that Aqusmea Hou is involved.

Even if the reason is on the side of Rion, it is not easy.

"I am sorry, I advocated that you should fight demons, centering on you, but I was not accepted."

".....I guess"

Do you know the meaning of the word to add oil to fire? I could hardly endorse this line with my mouth.

"in addition....."

While trying to say something, Prince Arnold can not keep going ahead.

"Did you have something?"

"..... I was told that I got acknowledgment first"

"Far from acknowledging, I do not remember being asked,"

".... not to Rion"

After all, until the very end Arunoldo Tako said words. However, I already knew what he wanted to say to Rion.

"I see, I accepted the leadership of the six band party

"I can not do that!"

It is Venus who gave a voice. As a member of the White Party, he could not leave the words of Rion as it was.

"..... the five parties?"

"no"

The voice of denial belongs to Black Party Chandra.

".... Well, it's the Four Parties, I guess that's right, I do not think he knows the existence of white and black"

"I was totally hungry, otherwise I can not accept things without permission"



Feeling sweetness in Rion 's release atmosphere, Prince Arnold made remarks to protect the leaders of bandu.

".....I do not mind separating them, they have their purpose, and do what I need to fulfill that purpose"

"Rion....."

Rion 's words are heard only in intensity in Prince Arnold.

"When is the official command?"

"It will arrive tomorrow, so I'm in a hurry."

"Well, tomorrow it is a translation, are you finally able to return to the territory?"

"I want you to wait"

"Hmm?"

Here the mouth opened its mouth. There is also a reason why Sol accompanied him.

"I am ordered to accompany the troops to the land of Bandeaux, because it is a sudden command, I am not ready for anything yet"

"..... unit, for what?"

"One is supplementation of the bandu troops, and the other is learned variously from Fray Freeman"

".... How much will it be?"

"what?"

"Are you going to tell me things by myself?"

"..... Do you mean to take money?"

"I do not really want money, I do not like to tell you to learn like it is natural."

"I received an order"

"In addition, it is an order, if it is an order, why is it permitted? Moreover, those who issue that order do not think about anything that they are receiving, so we can issue orders well."

He was pretending to be pretty, but it seems that he was pretty much at the head with the inner heart. It seems that Sol is getting a sharp look.

".....that is"

"Oh, yeah, I definitely accepted, so there is no longer anything else to do, get out at last."

"....."

"I had forgotten, was your Highness Prince Wang Taisho, you were disrespectful, it was mine to go out.

No way out, this is the residence of Rion. Still Rion opened the door of the entrance and went out. There was no one to follow afterwards. Save Ariel.

That Ariel immediately tried not to follow after Rion. Ariel can sometimes put up with anger.

"I told you that Rion can not believe a person, but he still wants to believe in people."

The breadth of the anger of Ariel turned to Sol.

".....Yes"

"I'm scared of being betrayed, so I will not believe it, yet I tried to believe my partner little by little, and why is this world cold to Rion?"

"That's for myself....."

"You do not know anything, now you have no qualification to serve Rion, you only have to see Rion 's appearance, then it will not change from anything else."

At the end, Ariel turned out after Rion and went outside.

" ....."

The word of Ariel is not originally intended for Sol. I do not know the truth, I think so. As for Sol, who is also the person I do not know the truth, I can not grasp the real intention what Ariel wants to say.

However, what I understood is that the words of Ariel pierced deeply into my chest. It was terribly that I was depressed.

"The world is cold to Rion, I never thought that way"

In the heart of Charlotte, Rion became a superman who could do anything. Rion is as good as it actually seems. But with that excellence, if you think about what Rion got, it turns out that only Ariel is the one he really wanted.

Charlotte could not say that it is enough to be happy if we consider the size of what two people lost at the price.

"Ariel is also the same. Alieri was doing my best to be fit for my fiancée, but I dislike accepting it, I ended up being an unacceptable treachery at the end"

Following Charlotte, King Arnold and Prince Arnold were talking about Ariel, but began to talk about repentance. Charlotte is impatient for this.

"Arnold-sama..... No way, have you still got her?"

"Ah, that's different." No, it can not be said to be completely different, but it is worried about by emotions, not doing funny things."

"Well, why did you talk about Airier?"

".... Why do they understand each other like that, not just the two of us, Vincent, why are these three people in such a way, I want to know what is different from us I thought"

There is no friend who truly trusts in the present Arnold King. Those who thought that they were in existence have understood that it was a vision. Then, I realize that the relationship between the three people of the school era is very valuable.

"..... that I want to know, too"

Charlotte's feelings are a bit different from Prince Arnold's prince. How can I get Rion to accept myself as little as possible, or like to learn about Rion, like Ariel?

"Charlotte"

"Yes"

"I think that Rion is impossible, and imitating me like tearing apart with Ariel will be a donkey."

".... I will not do such a thing because I already do it already"

"what?"

"I tried to rival Arnold-sama and Ariel's friends, I let Maria be brought into torture and rubbed that sin against Airier."

"..... that, that is,"

In Charlotte's no secret confession, Prince Arnold is upset. I thought Charlotte was the only one among us, but I knew it was a mistake.

"I am also an accomplice, I am responsible for Vincent's death"

"Is that so....."

"So, I do not want to betray one another anymore, even if there is nothing to be tolerated in a true sense, I would like to continue staying with their two friends, that is my reparation."

"That's right."



When Charlotte and Prince Arnold 's newcomers are making preparations. Rion and Ariel, who went out of the dormitory, were heading for the slum. The place where Rion is the most calm in the kingdom is now becoming a slum that suited many times to die.

When looking at the image of Rion, the inhabitants tried to call out, but it was exhausted by the signal of Ariel walking behind Rion. If you look closely, you will know that Rion 's mood is very bad. Rion at this time does not touch the god which does not touch it, and as long as it is open to us, the inhabitants know well. When I signal that they are tough only with Ariel, I am smiling and watching them.

Like that, Rion can not be unaware of it.

"I guess that's how bad your bad day is?"

If Rion says this, it is evidence that he is almost in a good mood.

"Yeah.... I do not feel so bad, where are you going like that?"

"..... separately"

"Well, will you go to the hall? If so, you can be two people clearly"

"That is..... but it's still bright."

The feelings of anger are gone completely in Rion. Rion can not do such things as getting angry at the time of being alone with Ariel in the first place.

"Is it useless if it is daytime?"

In addition, Ariel provokes Rion.

".....I do not have that, but it's a prosecution"

"Well.... I got to ask a pant voice for me."

".... So, Ariel does not say that sort of thing"

It's usual pattern. Ryon complains when he says that Ariel makes him feel a little obscene. I do not complain about anything else.

"Why is it useless?"

"Because Ariel is my longing woman"

"My wife."

"I want a wife to be a longing adult woman"

"What kind of woman does Rion like like a woman of yearning?"

"Ariel"

".....fool"

With Rion's cheeks with both hands, Ariel gets his face closer. I do not care about people's eyes. I overlap my lips and hug it on the neck of Rion as it is.

Later, I know that it will get coldly scattered by this. I know that, Ariel intentionally does this. To remind Rion about the warmth of the inhabitants of the slum.

The slum is the origin of the heart of Rion, better or worse. Ariel knew it well.

## CHAPTER 60

### RETURN TO BANDEAUX

---

The return from Kingdom to Bandeaux was far more difficult than misconducting march training. Rion hurried his legs. Originally, I planned to return to each town, confirming the situation to the registry people, I was going home, but in the situation where I accompany the Konoe Knight, I can not do such a thing.

The idea of giving up resist work is to think about returning to Bandeaux as soon as possible and concentrating on the local administration. Kitsui's Apprentice Not only Knight Knight. The guards of the Konoe also had difficulty with their girls. It is natural that there are differences between men and women, and how to train is also wrong.

Besides, in a nuisance, Rion was not harassing another harassing separately, but seriously it was thinking that they wanted to train. Normally even Venus could not complain to Rion, who gently encouraged me when I got a really painful scene while spitting out harsh words. Among the Konoe maidens other than Venus, it is a deception to bring out what can be reversed to Rion.

Far from stopping the nail strictly, in that neighborhood, I showed the severity of the stabbing of staking the pile, so at least at least the road ended without any thing. At least, it is said that even after returning to the territory, the later one can not be guarded.

There is a bad habit which can not do anything in Rion even in Ariel. It is a ridiculous habit of holding a woman who is not interested in the body of a woman other than Ariel, but when he is compelled to hold it.

It seems that hurdles are also low, because they do not admit worth with actions with women, but they are unsatisfactory as Ariel. Born in a nobleman, Ariel is tolerant of female relations as a wife, apart from individual feelings. The problem is that, regardless of how angry he is, Rion can not understand this matter. Actions with Ariel and acts with other women are totally different in Rion 's meaning. It is pleasing and also troubling for Ariel.

As a complete aside, anyway, the Rion group returned to the land of Bandeaux with an amazing speed.

".....somewhat, wonderful"

Rion muttered looking at the hustle and bustle of the city of Camargue.

"Is not it your own territory?"

"Ha, you have decided on the territory?"

"So, why are you surprised?"

"As long as I'm away from the territory, after a long absence, I was surprised because it is more lively than before."

Rion will deliberately emphasize long. I know that Sol has nothing to do with it, but Sol, who is a Konoe, still thinks of Rion as the very thing of the kingdom.

"..... Does not the lord need it?"

Sol will not end as it is just told.

"What did you say?"

"Is not it such a thing?"

".... It is the same as saying that the king needs no king."

"You do not say that, right?"

"It is the same thing. Indeed, our Knight Guardian seems to have extreme thought,"

"..... this story is stopped"

"It will be good"

This kind of quarrel has also been done to some extent I do not know. It was two still far away to say that relationships were deepened.



After having quarreled with Sol, Rion again looks at the state of the city. The boulevard is full of vibrancy, and those who know the former Camargue are about as if they have come to another city.

There are also many shops without knowing Rion. When I was told by Sol, I came to the head, but even though I was not there, Rion was pleased that the band of Bandeaux had not stopped restoring legs.

"..... It looks happy"

Sol will talk to me without sticking to such Rion. This is conscious. Since it is rare for Rion to speak to you, you have to speak to yourself.

"That is the case when I came to this town for the first time, it was not like this"

"You can do politics as well as war."

"It's different, as you said, the town develops even if you do not have a lord, people who live there should seriously do their best."

".....Really"

If you are talking to him without fear of becoming a quarrel, you can sometimes hear these words. And, I feel that the words at such times are the elements of Rion. The eyes of Rion when he is speaking without being conscious of the opponent's position or position looks shinier than usual to Sol.

"Oh, I greet you."

Rion's line of sight is suitable for people who are ahead. It is not a greeting from the castle. Fors and those in the shop. Although I do not know about Fors, Sol knew immediately from the reaction of Rion that they are those who forgive mind.

"Please come back, General,"

"Ah, I'm busy but bad"

"No, the shop is settled after welcoming guests who stayed as usual"

"Okay, but something has become amazing"

"There seems to be rumors that the safest place in the kingdom is spreading, by the way, by natural means"

It is not a rumor that resist persons intentionally spread. As a fact, Bandeaux is a trade place with the safest foreign country now, including the road following the kingdom.

"..... That's right, the number of shops has also increased."

"Is that the direction of the general?"

"that's right, but"

Active acceptance and support for new entry. It is true that Rion instructed, but Rion did not think that it would be so far. Actually the number of shops so far has not only increased thanks to the attraction measures. Again, the fact that it is safe and where people gather is widely spread.

"A city where you can get safe and rare things.This is the current Camargue"

"rare?"

"There are a variety of things and I can not explain easily. It is good to walk when you have time. There are lots of things to sell like foods, daily necessities, agricultural tools, etc."

"Okay, see that. Well, I have plenty of things to talk about, but it is bad if I get in the way of work, and I will come at another time."

In response to this word of Rion, complaints are raised all at once from the surroundings. It's been a while since I saw Rion's face. Everyone wants to talk about mountains.

Ryo finished the spot after somehow. Rion needs to get back to work as soon as possible. While I was not there, I always got the information, but there are still many things I do not know.

"..... May I hear strange things?"

And Sol talks to Rion.

"What?"

"Women of the moment ago.... that...."

"..... Do you mean occupations?"

"Oh, yes, no, I do not plan to discriminate with a different occupation, just like in the royal city I was like a close friend of women"

What Sol is talking about is a triumphant in the kingdom. The people who lived in the poor are welcoming the return of Rion, but of course there were lots of prostitutes among them. And, he seemed to be a prostitute, he was closely attached to Rion with aggressiveness, Sol was watching closely.

".... Well, there are many acquaintances"

"I guess so,"

"I'm not a partner to doing anything else, so I do not have any relationship with her"

If Rion did not want to make a strange misunderstanding in Sol, Rion made an excuse, but this was a bit extra. If it was not a business, Sol had doubts what it was.

".... So why do you like so much?"

And Sol decided to hit that doubt straight with Rion. Anyway, I want to know various things.

"That..... That one."

No way, I can not say that I am a further master of the husband of the hall. It is still good if that is the case, but from there it is in trouble to be tied to the back society.

"What is that?"

".....My parenting parent is a prostitute, is not it?"

It is a lie that I thought quickly in order to make it mislead. But I can not necessarily say that I'm a lie. Rion knows that the adult who was raising herself is a woman. The work of women in poor communities is limited.

"..... Who was brought up by a prostitute?"

As expected, this story seems to be out of the imagination of Sol. Sol is a big surprise with big surprise.

"Is it bad?"

"Oh no, no,"

"It is in vain to make a mistake, I have been seen with eyes of bias for a long time since my mind was attached, I can understand such emotions soon."

While pointing at his own eyes, Rion tells Sol. It is nothing compared to what I received by having odd eye, such as being brought up by a prostitute. I also put such feelings in it.

".....Really"

I do not understand what Soli received what Rion had done. However, I felt I understood the reason why the complex character of Rion was born. Even if most of it is a misunderstanding, it is not bad for Sol.

When I came in front of the castle, I met again. This time, of course, they are castle people. But this is surprising for Rion. In the castle in Camargue there should be no other reason to welcome Rion.

What actually waited for was not the vassal but the gods who are the guests.

"Oh, if you are away for a while, are these treatments waiting?"

"I do not have time to listen to such a joke"

Rion's joke was not received by Sept at least.

"Have you had anything but hurry?"

If there is an emergency situation the black party should come to tell. Such reports are not received by Rion.

"Now the messenger came"

"Messenger? It is early, did you overtake us?"

Listening to messengers, what comes to the head of Rion is the messenger from the kingdom.

"That's not it, the messenger is a messenger from Okus."

".....Yes?"

Sept 's answer was too surprising, he did not enter Rion' s head.

"So, the messenger of the neighboring Okus kingdom appeared"

"What are you going to do?"

"Prince seems to want to visit Camargue as a friendly messenger, I came to tell it."

".....I do not understand the meaning, if a messenger of friendship should go to Kingdom?"

"I do not know the circumstances of that neighborhood, anyway, as I come to Kakark, I'm telling you to ask my best regards."

"Wait a moment, where is the messenger?"

"I wanted to tell you your return in a hurry, I returned to my home country."

"Do you not accept my approval?"

".....That's right"

"Hey?"

This part is the severity of Sept. However, Sept has not studied with the aim of becoming a diplomat separately. It just happened that negotiations with neighboring

countries were necessary due to demons, and it just happened that Sept did not take busy.

It is cruel to blame the failure, and Rion does not intend to do so.

"That was bad, but it's a story that the prince of the neighboring country will also come, so to be honest, we do not know at all what to say"

"..... So I greeted you, I thought it was such a thing"

"Well, do not say so, it seems that the messenger seemed to stay long in this town and waited for your return for a long time. Although the messenger was finally at a loss for you that you came back, I think I'll be coming along."

"If you do not hurry to prepare, your responsibility..... , Ariel, what is the most detailed among them?"

".... Well, I will try it."

Ariel also knows socializing knowledge and does not know diplomacy. I do not have confidence, but it is definitely better than those of the commoners, so I decided to accept it.

"Afterwards, Konoe, you also helped out"

"Ha?"

"Because it is a Konoe, I guess you have protected the guests' greeting place, are not you?"

"There is, but is not that preparation for welcoming another?"

"Those who are in this place do not know more than you, so do not complain."

"..... I am a knight"

"I can not hear anything other than the word to do"

"..... I do not know it even if I fail."

"Well, with two people....., are you two, do not you feel strange about you, Ariel?"

"It can not happen, is it?"

"Oh, what is that way of saying, you do not know the attraction of Ariel?"

"Huh, how can I answer that?"

To tell you the truth, it is visible that complaining about causing strange feelings. It is correct that you do not answer like this.

".... Well good.... I want to know somehow but I do not want to investigate other countries. I do not know what kind of counterintelligence it is."

And it is not a matter of committing the risk of putting the black party at risk. Rion does not have the authority to negotiate something with a foreign country. Rion knows that the ok kingdom is known, and if that is the case, it is highly likely that he is really just a friendly ambassador.

"It's after welcoming you to explore. If you are at home, there are as many hands as you can"

The matter of the neighboring country is over once this is done. Rion has plenty of stories to listen to. I moved to the conference room and decided to talk. From the first day of arrival, Rion will have a busy time.



Although I entered the conference room, I could not translate it as a meeting. Before that I had to clean up various things. First of all.

"I'm sorry"

When Rion entered the conference room, Mercury deeply lowered his head, apologizing. But, I do not know what to do with Rion.

"..... Have you offered anything?"

"No, no, I do not have any problems."

"Well then, why apologize?"

"My father....., I betrayed Rion,"

It was already communicated to Bandeaux that the keels kept their tormented men away from Rion. Mercury took it as a treachery.

"..... Is betrayal exaggerating?"

"Because I act on my own without leaving the command of Rion, I'm betrayal."

"I can not disobey the orders of the kingdom, I admitted it."

"However....."

Mercury can not be convinced of following that kingdom. The blue party is supposed to have aimed for independence from the kingdom, is about to work for the kingdom. Mercury feels that he is a compelling place. It is that Mercury is young who rebels against it.

"At least the Kiel has not betrayed, I know that."

"eh?"

"I also let me investigate how I was in this circumstance because of the circumstances. It seems that things I think are different, they seem to have decided I thought Kiel was for bandaux, not betrayal."

".....Is that so"

When listening to the words of Rion, Mercury has a relieved expression. Mercury does not think from the beginning that his father betrayed Rion. However, Mercury was not informed of the reason and there was no excuse. However, Rion knew the reason without having to excuse herself. Anyway, I am relieved.

"All military forces will come back to Bandeaux once the mission ends, it is exaggeration to say that betrayal it."

"Yes"



Not only Kiel, others do not think it is betrayal. To eliminate the concerns of the other parties, Rion needed to show this. However, I do not tell you the motive that I should have investigated. It is because I think that it is better not to know.

It is motivated to join the band four party to Maria and to Prince Arnold for the principal, it is common to know the reality. Though they played an active part in suppressing others, they knew that it was a dream story, such as fighting with the kingdom where the Konoe Knights and the Kingdom Knights Army were in, and winning. Originally I thought that in the back of my mind, but I actually had to admit that it was a fact that I could not change by looking and touching. It is impossible for Bandou to be independent.

The idea after approving this fact was largely broken.

In order to raise the status of Bandeaux as a member of the kingdom, it was that the yellow party 's Apelol Kelp, in line with that, thought that it should be good to name him under King Arnold, the next generation' s king. It is the cassis root of the red party.

Kiel thought that the future of Bandou should be left to Rion. I should think about what to do with the next bandu with Rion. Against the Green Party's Mojito Gruen also agreed.

So why did the two of them act with Apelor and Cassis, thinking with Rion thought that they should be those who will be responsible for the next bandu. Kiel is still far away from other party leaders and Rion. There is no indication that it will shrink. Then it can not be rooted in the land of Bandou with Rion as the lord. The current leaders should draw one step and leave it to young people of the same age as Rion.

That is the idea of the four party leaders Rion examined. It is not betrayal in the sense that it thinks of Bandeaux. However, knowing that the idea of the fourth party leader is broken, the idea of those remaining in Bandeaux may be broken. Thinking that way, Rion does not talk.

"Well, let's start the meeting"

"Ha ha.... what?"

Mercury's eyes for the first time here, headed for Sol, who is behind Rion. To Sol which is in the place where it is supposed to be your standing position.

"..... Who are you, then?"

"Oh, I did not have a greeting yet, I am a soldier Arsestus of Konoe Knight"

"Konoe and you !?"

Mercury has stared his eyes by listening to Sor's self-introduction. Clearly misunderstood.

"Konoe of the kingdom, not my guardian"

To explain Mercury's misunderstanding, Rion explained.

"Oh, is that right, right? Rion's Konoe is my role."

Mercury looks relieved. However, Sol reacted to Mercury's words this time.

"..... You say you are Konoe?"

"What's wrong?"

"Do you have the ability to serve as a Konoe as a Fréate?"

"Is it the ability?"

"Is it strong enough to protect you? Is your head so good that you can advise? Are you really trusted as Konoe?"

"..... You do not have a reason to be told!"

Mercury can only shout at least one thing that can be affirmed.

"There is a taste, I am also a Konoe Knight, it is not convincing that the one that is not suitable for Konoe is claiming Konoe

"..... Do not decide that it is not suitable"

"Let's prove it is suitable."

"Be superior! Let's beat with me! I will let you know my power!"

"Oh, it will be good! I will tell you exactly that Konoe can not be called lightly!"

Two people why they were excited for some reason. It is a really annoying story as Rion who wants to start a conference.

"Let's do it later, do it on your own, I will be meeting from now on."

It seems that the two people who are getting cold are in a cold state, and Rion has broken into it.

"..... Well then, later"

In this word of Mercury, the battle of Sol will be passed on to a later date. If it is not accepted by Rion, there is no point in fighting as Mercury. And, I did not notice Sol, but I wanted it.

## CHAPTER 61

### A MESSENGER FROM A NEIGHBORING COUNTRY

---

Too much to say that the day of Mercury and Sol 's decisive battle was overly exaggerated. The settlement arrived quickly. Mercury is a user who competes for one or two among the bandsters' youngsters, but the other party was too bad.

Sol is a swordsmen who is said to be the strongest title in the Konoe Knight who is the elite of the kingdom knights. Mercury is not an opponent to oppose it.

Of course, at this stage, it is a limited story. If Mercury is going to polish the arm of the sword ahead, there is enough possibility that it will be equal or even higher. Even so, Mercury's father Kiel and other band leaders are stronger than Sol at the moment.

The difference between the two is the difference between those who have learned swords everyday as former local rulers and those who have trained with unexpected battle and war. Briefly, the difference between soldiers and those who are not. It means that Mercury still has some sweet places left.

"Hey?"

After finishing the fight with Mercury, Sol spoke to Rion.

"What?"

"What is not it, I understand that I am busy, but how about watching my employees properly?"

Although he came out to the place of witness, Rion was eagerly reading the letter he had in his hand. Sol is blaming it.

"Even I got a little improved, I got an eye to watch, I know the result before fighting."

"Even so, is not it the responsibility of the Lord to see the fighting of his subordinates?"

"This aim is not to see Mercury's battle for the first time and to teach others the reality outside of the bandu to Mercury."

Like the keels, be careful not to be disturbed knowing the power of the kingdom after becoming an adult. Rion knows if it is good if you know Mercury as a matter of independence even if you know it. If it is impossible dream, Rion is not in a position to laugh. Because Rion also has a similar reckless purpose.

"Mercury!"

".....Yes"

"When are you going to be depressed?"

"Ha ha, but as Rion's Konoe....."

"Even now, if you are a small fighter, I can protect myself by myself. The thing you need for those who protect me as Konoe is about the power to fill it when I got a gap. That is just a body You can just do it."

Just to set himself up, Rion says, that is to abandon his life. It is not easy thing to do.

"Yes! Of course, I do not mind living!"

However, Mercury responded immediately. In a form that returns the correct answer to throw it away.

"Well, there is no need to feel depressed.

"Ha!"

From the state of depression, Mercury 's face is flushed with joy. We received that the word of Rion acknowledged himself as Konoe.

"Then, then, prepare for a simulated match by leading a hundred-throne"

"Cavalry fight..... I understand! Hey! It's a simulated battle! Just line the horses!"

Mercury seems to be surprised and gives instructions to other guards. My surroundings became hurried at a stretch.

"Do you win if you are a cavalry?"

"Well, I have been away from the territory for a long time to see the guard, so I do not know how far I train properly."

"..... What if you trained properly?"

"Next time you will know the reality"

Rion's mouth is that there really is that much power. Sol's feelings were tightened.

".....I see, they are Bandeaux warriors even if they are young."

"Prepare for it too, as for the cavalry fight, I am also looking forward, I will look without looking away"

".....I am not your subordinate"

"I know but I guess I did accompany you to learn a lot, I guess I have to find something to teach, if that is the case, or is it just an excuse or something indeed?"

".... It will be nice, look with that eye properly, you will know that it is different from us when we were in Nigata."

Knowing the battle of the Bandeaux army, Sol did not do anything. He trained apprentice knights who accompanied himself in order to acquire similar or exceeding movements.

Even though it is still a short period of time, Sol has confidence that the movement has changed considerably. Considering that it was a great opportunity to show the result to Rion, Sol also wished for a simulated game with a spirit.

However, Sol forgot the words Rion told the captains of the Bandeaux army. If you are a guard, you can say that you can move your way. The partner in the simulated game is that guard.

"Do not stop your feet! Speed all the way to the left!"

Sol is giving instructions to the succeeding cavalry. However, the actual follow-on movements are not in line with the instructions. I was wondering which one of the guards left and right to follow, I had dropped the horse's feet.

Suddenly, the reversed guards' horse raids attack. In the place where the horse feet fell, the Konoe Knights who were further hit backwards are steered by a simulated spear one after another, falling from the horse.

"Shake it! Anyway forward!"

Sol managed to give directions, although somehow managed to take over the guards in the back, but it is already late at that time. I was trying to run a horse, the front of the guard was blocked, and I was further disturbed the formation.

In that situation, next time the guards come in from the side. Apprentice Konoe Knights were attacked by the illusion that they had started fighting with the same number, but the illusion seemed to be against opponents of many times enemies.

To the various guards, the formation was torn apart and the control was totally unattainable. It is being shot down one after another from a cavalry where the foot completely stopped.

"Scattered once! Regrouping point is!"

It was a sol that he tried to scare his troops daily, but this instruction was too late. Nothing is gathered, and almost all the safe horses are almost gone.

"The end! The guards won!"

The voice of Rion echoes. Being distracted, Sol knew that he had stopped the simulated battle before it was about to be annihilated. It is not over such a perfect defeat.

The word of Rion before the simulated game became reality. Sol knew the immaturity as their unit.

".....How was it?"

Regardless of the depressed state of the sol, Rion asked.

"As you can see,"

"Oh, it was a perfect defeat, but it is not that I hear. What do you fight next time fighting? Do you aim for the same way or take another battle to break that?"

".....not that yet"

"Huh? Do not you think?"

"It's only over yet."

Sol thought that he was teasing myself that Rion lost. But at such times Rion will not do such a waste.

"You, did not you think anything when defeat was decided?"

"what?"

"Whatever you think on the way you can not win, do not you analyze the opponent for the next fight at that point? You are giving up early."

"that is....."

"It is useless, I thought I would use it if there were opinions"

Mercury, the sol received more shock than losing to the guards. Rion himself, saying this, is thinking about the situation in any situation. Even if you lose once, never give up, for the next victory. It is common knowledge. However, Sol thinks how much there are even the whole Kingdom Knight Army practiced.

Learning variously on the side of Rion, which was ordered by the Knight Order of the Knight Guard, but that himself wanted. Learn from Rion, which exceeds Rion. I thought so, but Sol is conscious that he can not keep up with himself as it is now.

At the same time, I felt that I knew a little about the feelings of the people of the Bandeaux army. Is it really necessary for Rion? It is painful to serve while thinking so. Even a little confidence in himself will be even more.

Knowing this is never a good thing. Even so, I know Sol.



"Find out the way to win, be sure."

The feeling of not giving up like Rion is important.

"Well, well, let me tell you, but I will tell you how to fight today is not a complete form, I'm in trouble even if I hear what the completed form is, but anyway it is different, I already know that much."

It is such a thing. Rion does not have enough. I always keep thinking better than now. To catch up, Rion is also going forward with all his strength. It is painful as a follower.

"If it is..... then it goes well"

Still, Sol speaks bullish remarks. If you do not dare to chase yourself, you think that you can not surpass Rion.

"Oh, I do not think so, I wonder what I'm thinking, I should think about not to lose, first of all I reveal the problem now, from there...."

Rion was so deeply embedded in thought that the surroundings became invisible anymore. The Rion is staring at Sol with a complex expression. Respect and fear, disgust and fear, with expressions mixed with various emotions.



A messenger of friendship from the Kingdom of Okus came earlier than I thought. It is annoying for Rion. Moreover, the harbinger arrived, one day ago, I do not have time to prepare slowly.

After all, I decided not to accept all the formal responses, I decided to greet normally. Even the parties have non-existence. With a reasonable complaint, it is far from diplomacy that you can not get along with you from the flower.

As a result, this was no problem at all. At least the messenger was an opponent who understood such circumstances properly.

"Sorry for a sudden visit"

"No, I am sorry that we could not have enough hospitality to welcome neighboring messengers"

It began with such a greeting. As the bandu side, it is a relief situation.

"The second prince of the Kingdom of Okus, Alex Dante"

"It's Rion Fray who is entrusted with Bandeaux"

Next, I introduce myself. The opponent named the second prince. The prince really came and tension returned a little to the bandu side. It is a thought that too many messengers do not bring rich things. However, this tension also collapses with Prince Alex 's next word.

"Well, let's call it Rion"

".... Ha ha?"

"Is not it a stranger in the Frey Family?"

"You are someone else,"

"Oh, does Rion know the joke, this is good"

Prince Alex is facing a really happy smile, but Rion can not smile. I am not angry with abandonment. I do not like being called Prince Alex. Even though it is adjacent, why do you know the affection of a single lord of another country that just was given? I have decided to investigate.

"Would you mind letting us know where your prince was somewhat unraveled with your prince joy?"

"..... Is not it not necessary to hurry to talk so much?"

"Yes, I think that it is a bit rude, but we are confused as to what happened with the sudden arrival of a neighboring country's Koko, if we could not tell you, we calm down I can not talk either."

There is a doubt as to what he actually came to do. However, many are rushing to talk with excuse.

"Did not you tell it as an ambassador of friendship?"

"No, I am listening, but since we do not know diplomacy, we are wondering if we can accept that as it is."

"Hmm, what kind of thing is that?"

Even if I know diplomacy, I do not accept it as it is. Okus is formally an ally of the Grand Flam kingdom. As a partner to deepen friendship, one kaleido can not be balanced. There is no doubt that Prince Alex has a purpose that can not be done publicly.

"A little more, if you could get the time you could call a person from the kingdom that is suitable for the prince of His Highness, or until the Kingdom as it is?"

"No, no, I do not plan to take care of that, so this time I'm really friendly, well, obviously, I came to tell you my thanks."

"Thank you?"

"Although it does not reach the bustle of the camarks, the town of Japan's border is becoming lively as it is, thanks to Rion moving quickly to secure the road safety"

"No, thank you for your cooperation."

"No, unlike the hardships that actually protect the land where demons actually appear, it is not a big thing such as what our country is doing"

"..... Will demons actually appear?"

Feeling strange things in Prince Alex's words, Rion repeated the same words and made a doubt.

"Did you mean, did not you know?"

For Ryon, fortunately it seems that it was a fact that you do not need to hide for Prince Alex. Otherwise, it was a place where I had no choice but to do some bargaining that I would not want to do.

"Demons have not appeared in the Kingdom of Okus, are they?"

"Oh, that's right."

"Is there a Kingdom of the Hashiwa?"

"I do not know exactly, but I have not heard of the story that the monster was damaged."

"Is that so....."

Rion thought about what this fact implies, but sinking into thought carefully is not allowed now.

"Because it is so, it is thanks to Rion that logistics began to pass through our country, and the Melika Kingdom seems to be actively working on the lords of neighboring your country, but we are not working right now. Well, if it goes well it will be troubling here."

"Well, but it is not that the economy like this will continue forever, since demobilization is proceeding smoothly"

"With Rion's success, it's complicated in this regard, I know that I will not be pleased with the unhappiness of other countries, but because of the dangers of monsters, it's the current economy"

"It is necessary to prepare for the time while the economy is there"

The story has shifted to the direction Rion desires. Cooperation with neighboring countries of Okus and Hashi kingdoms is indispensable for preparing ahead. This talks are the best as Rion if that triggers.

"That's right, so I'd love to have Rion give me another one."

"to me?"

"I heard that only the safety of the highway is not attracting people to Camargue"

"..... I am trying my best to be so, but what about?"

After all, things can not advance nicely. It seems that the Kingdom of Okus does not want to cooperate, it is a unilateral enjoyment.

"Humility is unnecessary, Eastern highest entertainment district Camargue. This name is also heard in our country"

"..... Are you interested in such things?"

Speaking of the entertainment district, it is still good to hear, but its inside is the city that gathers all the elements that destroy the body, women, bakuchi, sake. It is not like the prince of a country thinks.

"Japan is a poor country without any conspicuous industry, and if we try to enrich the country, we must do something different from other countries"

While trying to imitate Camargue while saying it is different from other countries. Okus seems to have no resistance to this kind of thing. But Rion does not necessarily think it is a mistake. Whether it imitates or not, it is good to think that it would be good if the country becomes rich, in a sense, it is an excellent administrator.

".... Are there similar cities in the Okus kingdom, then I feel like they are going together?"

However, if a similar town is actually made on the other side of the border, we will be holding guests. It is only harmful to the bandu side.

"That worry is useless, we plan to make similar towns in other places"

"For example, is the border with the Melika kingdom?"

".....oh dear"

The Okus border is not just Bandeaux, which is the border with the Grand Flam kingdom. Both Hashii Kingdom of the North and Melika Kingdom of the South, and

also the East Border. The border with the Melika kingdom is the border with the most human traffic, so Rion put out it, but it is obvious that Okus is not going to end it alone.

"Nevertheless, we still have less money to fall in our city, the number of merchants coming from Okus is the most."

"It may be so"

"But, I do not think it is necessary to bother to explicitly make a red light district, no matter what your country does, we can not stop here."

".... I do not think you can refer to it."

Just making an entertainment district does not look like Rion says. Camargue is not named by scale, it is highly appreciated by the quality of service.

Prince Alex says he wishes to refer to the service being evaluated, the know-how of business. It is really a good story of insects.

"What is the merchant's way of doing this town?"

"Well, that's the case."

".... How about that? I do not think merchants are teaching their own way lightly."

"I want you to do something with Rion 's words"

"I am a lord, but I think it is difficult to force it."

"Can you do anything?"

"No, in that way"

"There can not be such a thing - if it is a merchant partner, if you say that you can cancel the business permission, you should definitely hear what you say"

".....I see"

At least Prince Alex does not appear to be a very reliable person. I can not tell this word in front of himself, following the sign.

"How about?"

"How will the influence on our town be done? If you are prepared to bear a grudge against a merchant, as a result, even if tax revenue falls down, this is a step or kick. But I have no choice but to refuse."

"..... that, think of some kind of supplementation"

"Would you please make a tariff for those who do business in our city?"

There is no way to end the talk somewhere. From Rion, I gave a concrete proposal.

"Tariff elimination?...."

It seems to have predicted to a certain extent, Prince Alex can not see a surprise.

"If tariffs are gone, merchants who will use that in our city will also come out, but still it's subtle whether they will compensate for the overall decrease in revenue."

"..... is that customs duty, is it all tariffs at the border with the Grand-Flam kingdom?"

"No, as it is a customs duty to those who intend to do business in our town, it is also at other borders."

Rion further expands the range of tariffs that Prince Alex expressed as if it were a serious thing. Prince Alex's attempt to lower the hurdle at the beginning of the negotiations ended poorly.

"It is impossible, at the stage beyond the border with other countries, you do not know whether to do business in Bandeaux?"

"Is not it okay to take a form to refund later? Issue a certificate from here, that is the way the tariff paid by returning to your country will come back"

"HM....."

Prince Alex began thinking seriously of Rion's proposal. It is judgment that there is a possibility to yield. I am showing it as adhering to tariffs, but the actual place is not so.

The Kingdom of Okus has a pretext of being an alliance of the Grand Flam Kingdom, but the actual situation is a ministerial country, and the tariff rate is originally quite low. In this case, Okus is moisturized by border tariffs with countries other than Kingdom of Gran Pham, but I know that it is only now, so I am working on the next countermeasure in this way. There is no point in attending too much.

"How is it?"

"There is no room for consideration"

"Well, I'm looking forward to the results, when will we be able to visit next time?"

"Ah, no, the matter of tariffs is okay, promises are possible without having to look over to your Majesty."

Although Rion talked waylessly like the end of the meeting, Prince Alex is in trouble. It is the Okus side who is seeking cooperation. I want to keep talking even a bit at a talk.

"Is that so?"

"Oh, I got the authority of this degree."

"Yes, but we must consult with the kingdom, so that time will be needed, so why would you rather have returned to your country?"

There is no need to hurry on the side of the bandu. We should settle before people come back to the trade route with the Melika kingdom in the south.

".....Really"

The expression of Prince Alex shows the most depressed atmosphere so far.

"If you want to know how to do merchants in our city, I think that being a customer is the best."

"To customers....."



"Well, maybe not going to translate the prince into the hall of prince, whom would you like to attend?"

".... It is not a person with accompanying"

It is accompanied by the prince of a country. A person of a certain status carries with it. Although it is for work, there is resistance to visiting Ichii's Sukannon.

"Is it impossible to enter or leave the hall?" However, there are good reasons for our city to be said to be Eastern highest, why is not it better not to think like a prostitute?"

Rion knew it and invited him. I am seeking the status of the messengers of that kingdom.

"What do you mean?"

"If you do not like it, I will make a customer a sleeve like that, the prostitutes in this city have as much as I can, Of course, that is only for Tatsuo, the supreme prostitute"

"Will customers be sleeves?"

"To say briefly, if you do not like it it means not to be partner."

"Well then is not it a business?"

"Yes, I am proud, not money, this is the thing that Tatsuo in this city cherishes most.If you put it in the opposite way, it means that being liked is recognized as that much man."

"HM....."

"I think that the reputation of a man admitted to Bandeaux's Tateo is worth the thousand money alone."

".....I see"

Although it is a complete sales talk, Prince Alex is convinced that Rion will be saying so confidently. It is Rion 's thought vase.

"Would you like to try it?"

Finally, Rion talks about the word of provocation. Rion is asking whether there is confidence that this high-class whore in this city is recognized. Prince Alex could not find this provocation, Alex Prince could well find a word to hurt.

And one more. Selling complaints are made in the entertainment district of Camargue.

A prince who dismissed is in the city of Camargue until the invitation that the prince of a country should make it a side room at the end. In order to drop her, not only money but also a man as a man is necessary. Those who have confidence, those who wish to name as men should listen carefully. The rumor spread with such an invitation.

## CHAPTER 62

# TWO PEOPLE WHO DO NOT INTERSECT

---

After finishing face to face with Prince Alex of Okus, Rion was silent for a while. There were several pieces of information that I was curious about in short talks. There are things to consider variously.

Among them, the most interesting thing is the possibility that demons only appear in Kingdom of Gran Pham. If it is true, there will be various possibilities to spread further from there.

"Is the Kingdom grabbing the situation of demons in other countries?"

After a while, Rion asked Sol. Additional information was needed to advance thought.

"Such information will not enter my ears"

".....I can not use it, I do not know such important information"

"It is information on other countries, it is not necessary information for Konoe Knight"

"Whether war may happen, then?"

"What did you say?"

The face of Sol was slightly frozen. It is not surprising that Rion's remarks. It is a shame that I was not listening to the same story and I did not think of this idea.

"Only this country is being chased by the maid 's response, there are places where never few military are being run down by demons and there are places that are thinned.If other countries miss it, this country Is there only a friendly country around?"

".... No, that's not the case."

Friendly countries, not even the Melika kingdoms are virtual enemies, and even if the Ok kingdom and King Hashi are subordinate countries, they can not be in that position

happily. That is the case in other countries. The power of the Grand Flam Kingdom is afraid, but at the same time it is jealous of its affluence. If such countries take action, now is a great opportunity.

"But if that's the case the woman should know."

While being deprived of demons, they are invaded by other countries. If this happens, Maria should know the information. Because saving the kingdom from that crisis is supposed to be Maria.

"Well, I do not necessarily speak, because I know it."

"What does that mean?"

Rion was planning to talk to himself, but he did not hear it. It starts with an important story that war may happen. Of course.

"..... who is that woman?"

"Maria Theodor, there is no other woman who makes such a call?"

"Well, but I do not know what I am saying, even if I know that."

"..... It is regrettable"

Regrettable as I say in this word, I have no choice but to admit. I did not understand it at all in Sol.

"Normally it is, if you were told you to understand it was a place to doubt your character"

Rion's reply to Sol's honest words was surprising. For Sol, things that I do not understand only increase.

"Explain exactly what you are"

"That woman knows the future of the evil spirit, is this good?"

"Ah"

"Even so, that woman will not change it."

"..... Do I need to change it?"

In the end, all the demons are to be knocked down. Sol does not feel the need to change it.

"Where does the monster come from? Where is the devil? Do you not think that she knows the answer?"

"..... that kind of thing"

The home of demons and devils remains a mystery. However, if you know until the last battle with the devil, there is a possibility of knowing the home base. Maria knows where a monster will appear before, as the battle is taking place as it is.

"There is a fear that the end will change differently, so if you are told that you are not going to make a further deal, you can not condemn it, but why only that?"

"..... I wonder what is different"

Clearly, the act of eliminating Rion who has continued active in demonic fighting is to make Rion no more legitimate.

When someone thinks so, the name of Maria who is the protagonist of the original evil spirit comes to mind. I do not think Sol can do it with the intention of only Maria, but there is a good possibility of being involved.

It showed that Maria 's priority ranked himself to be more active than holding down the devil' s damage.

"I do not make an affirmation, but it is no doubt that that woman is a man who does not care about sacrifice, she can not endure without the hero himself. I know that acting in the battle and being the hero are different things Absent"

Although Rion tells us that it is close to the truth of this world, no one can tell that this story is so. People in this world do not know existence of games. From the word Leion's hero, ideas are never connected.

"Her knowledge is slightly showing offsets, is not it a big problem?"

The situation of the past two battle was miscalculation for Maria. Sol knows the fact. It is still allowable for Maria to place a greater emphasis on herself. However, due to that action, it is troubled for the crisis to come to the kingdom.

"That or..... That's difficult."

Regarding the concern of Sol, Rion also had a bit different content, but it had. Why are there many monsters, strong monsters appear from the beginning? I felt a gap with the common sense of the game that the enemy will become stronger as the hero grows.

"Can not think of a cause?"

"I have no idea..... Well, is that so?"

In truth, one possibility is thought of. It is the possibility that the strength of the enemy is decided according to the strength of the hero. Maria has been receiving assistance from the kingdom from the beginning, he wants a battle with a certain army. It is supposed to have won by the power of Rion, but ignoring the sacrifice, it should have won without Rion. If you consider it as a game, it will not be a simple task, and you can say it is an appropriate strength difference that you can enjoy the fight as it is.

However, it is impossible to explain this.

"Okay then, I'm worried about the next fight."

"Oh, it sounds like you're trying to do something extra"

"Extra thing?"

"Parallel defense game with division of the army into several units"

"What did you say?"

It is the manner in which Rion tried in the last battle, and it is said that Sol can only be a genius.

"There is no need to bother to make a troublesome battle for the next fight, well, as long as that woman makes a hard feeling."

"Well there is not any reason to be able to do with her?"

"why?"

"That is a strategy that only geniuses can do"

"Did you do it?"

"That's.... because you are a genius."

To praise Rion towards the face, it was a sol that was resistant.

"Even if you fled, nothing will come out"

"Humility is disgusting, at least I can not do the same thing."

".....I think you can do it by calculating it steadily"

"Calculate?"

To develop that strategy, Sol believes that the ability to spread wide area maps in the head and accurately trace the movement of several units. There are people who can do it on a limited battlefield. Sol itself is not perfect, but to a certain extent. But though Sol thought that what Rion did is to expand it by an order of magnitude.

"If you know the lengths of the two sides of the triangle, you know the length of one side, is this good?"

"Ha?"

I do not understand Sol, but Rion will talk ahead.

"The line connecting the A unit and the B unit is provisionally set as the X side, the A unit moves to the destination C, the B unit sends a message toward the destination C. From the departure place of the A unit to the destination C The distance is Y side, the distance the messenger has advanced has become the Z side..... , Ah, this is one example.... Other than that...."

"Wait a minute! Not at all, I do not understand!"

It can not be understood. It is not necessary knowledge for the Konoe Knight. Even if I am learning, I can not believe that I can understand it in the explanation of Rion.

"..... Do not you know about this kind of thing, but that woman should know more than me, so I can do the same thing."

"Why do you know that?"

"I know the grades at the academy, as far as I know, it's the second row ever"

This is a lie. Because there is knowledge that I learned in other worlds, Rion thinks she can do it.

And this is a terrible misunderstanding. Just because I can do mathematics, I can not imitate like Rion. Even if you do, the original figures are not accurate, so we will definitely get misplaced.

It was possible for Rion to have the ability to correct this gap sensationally. After all, it is the ability that Sol is over thinking like an ordinary person.

"..... is it useless if so?"

Sol also sensed the misunderstanding of Rion. I have noticed, since the person himself does not know at all, I have decided to change the story if I can point out.

"The last time I did it was because the number of separate battalions was limited. It is not to do with the main team where the numbers are enough in the first place. If you want to target the monsters before the congregation, You can do it if you expand troops at the point of prediction of demons."

"..... If there are more numbers than expected?"

By pulling down the whole, collecting the dispersed troops and eliminating the inferiority of the number. When you can not do it, supplement the inferiority of the number with equipment, it is a defensive game in the castle."

"..... It is definite,"



Rion's strategy is nothing new. It is a commonsense tactic when attaching importance to minimizing sacrifice.

"There is no need to do special things because it is a monster, I think that it is deciding to a certain extent how to win. It is best to do it without fails."

"surely"

If you thought that Rion is a type that likes a strange idea, this remark. The more I listen to the story, the more it will not be understood by Sol about the essence of Rion.

"But if you do that, you win will be an army, you will not be that woman, maybe you do not like it."

"Okay, but do not investigate, maybe you still have a messenger?"

"I will leave it, but it was Prince Ottawa and Charlotte," he said.

"Ha?"

"A letter describing the details has been sent to me, and I have been asked to give my opinion, since it will take more than a month to deliver it, the same for replying, or more, it should have finished fighting. Do not you think that it is meaningless?"

"Do not you want to refer to the next battle?"

Regardless of Charlotte, Sol has the intention of King Arnold. It is the same purpose as myself. It is trying to learn how to fight Rion Arunold king.

".....I do not understand the meaning. When I have time to think about it, there will be other things to do"

"Is it that it is not important for the suppression of demons now?"

"Is there a lack of talent so that the next generation's king? This country needs to embold himself to fight himself?"

"That is.... I think it's different,"

"Well, since there is a majesty of the king, I do not have any problem, but I only pray that I will not get involved in my troubles afterwards."

"Troublesome thing?"

"Are you cynical, or do you really do not understand?"

"..... perhaps the latter"

Even what he is talking about, Sol does not know. However, this is not due to the fact that Sol's head is not turning, it is due to the difference in evaluation of Sol and him against Rion.

"You're lying, what do you think the prince of Okus came to doing?"

"That is indeed understandable, it's a pull out"

".....Yes?"

Sol's answer was different from what Rion was thinking. That was also an unexpected answer of Rion.

"I am trying to pull you out to my country, is not it an exploration for that? I am serious about seeking that prince's friendship, but your opponent is yours."

"..... Do you scout?"

"Including that as well, verifying the situation of Bandeaux leads to knowing your skills"

"I can not go to the Okus kingdom"

"It does not make sense to others, and if you know the circumstances of you and the attitude towards His Highness Prince King Otto, it is normal for people who think that there is a possibility."

"..... what will you do with pulling out me?"

The low level of self-evaluation does not raise the possibility of extracting to Rion.

"Is it just that you are blind, you can not know what the Okus kingdom will do by enriching the country and strengthening the army?"

"The country and the territory are different, and it is a story after years that it was possible to do it now if it attacks the kingdom of the Grand Flam. It is impossible now alone, but if you attack in conjunction with Melika kingdom perfectly well is there"

"The kingdom will not fall easily"

"Okay? I guess that at least the Kingdom will fall, but at least the monarchy is rampant near the border, which makes the kingdom's center quite impatient and the southeastern part that is in contact with the Melika Kingdom, However, whether there was a coward as a result of the damage caused by the attack of the monsters was large, the point of defense is pointed to by concentrating the military at an important base. To avoid this point, until the kingdom If we can make the army reach, the kingdom may be dropped - that is where corps training with subdivision of troops is useful."

The sol heard the explanation of Rion is completely dismayed. I just heard the fact that monsters are not appearing in other countries. So, what I am thinking about such a measure is amazing than surprising. Moreover, Rion knows why to the southern defense situation somehow.

Rion's doubt as a dressing role stands out as unexpected, I think that it is true.

".....Other than that?"

"what?"

"It's a measure to drop the Kingdom, are you thinking elsewhere?"

"I have not thought, there is no need to think if there is a solution now?"

"Then write down the details and report it to the kingdom."

"why?"

"It's to get me to take measures! If the king does not do it, will the kingdom fall down?"

" ....."

The expression of Rion has turned into a blister surface like a child. I noticed my failure, not against Sol.

"Are you dissatisfied?"

"..... separately"

It seems that Sor has asked questions, and it looks like Leo. Children's attitude, this is also Rion. Considering only the age, there is no mistake that you are still a child.

From this child 's head, a tremendous measure of dropping the capital is born. Sol felt the danger of Rion.



By being forced to write to the kingdom by midway, Rion bent his navel completely and upset the political affairs. There is only Ariel to make the opponent of Rion who got such a condition.

"That bastard, forcibly, let's write such things"

"Are you still lurking? It is bad that Rion slipped her mouth."

"I know that, I am not convinced that it was made me to say greatly to the idea of the idea, so I had plenty to think about to realize."

It is fun of Rion to think about it. I do not like having it done halfway.

"What do you think if you send the realization possible to the kingdom?"

It can not be praised as a good report. It just makes me cautious about why I thought about this.

".....surely"

"And if we get the Kingdom of Melika, our turn will disappear."

"There is no such thing, even if the capital is occupied, whatever the event of a recapture strategy or something happens is just to happen"

"Well, but for the recapture operation event, a lot of people will be sacrificed, the kingdom has a poor neighborhood?"

".....It was"

Residents of the slum are those who should be protected by Rion. Being sacrificed by giving priority to vengeance is not a good person.

"It was good, I must thank Sol."

"Why to a guy?"

"If the kingdom takes measures, we can protect the slum, so it is thanks to Sol for advancing to report"

".... It may be so,"

Even if you hear the words of Ariel, Rion seems not to be convinced. This reaction is concerned with Ariel. It seems that both Rion and Sol also have a strange antipathy to each other.

"What do you think of Rion about him?"

"Yes?"

"Capability, for example, how about him when thinking as a subordinate?"

".....Excellent, but that's it, from that man I do not feel the fever of doing something, then I will not do anything useful."

"It is certainly due to the loss of the partner to serve, I do not have anyone I can think of anything for him."

"It's already a long time ago, it's not to drag forever."

After all, the evaluation of Rion against Sol is severe. Ariel does not know the reason.

"That's why we were striking a strong loyalty, are not you evaluating it?"

The same is true for Ryon's loyalty towards Vincent. From the viewpoint of Ariel, the compatibility between Rion and Sol seems to be bad.

"To the partner who has never met? That feeling can not be understood by me"

"I have never met, but it seems that he wanted to serve himself before he was born."

".....What do you mean?"

"From the time that Princess Hello is around, he seems to have passed a lot of legs, he said," Before he was born there should be no one"

".... Are you stupid?"

"Seriously, he himself is still a child, he seems to have been burning with a sense of mission anyway, I kept looking forward to the day I was born and kept attending to Princess H. Prince every day, At the time he was born, he was not there."

"why?"

"It seems that it was considerable difficulty, it seems that it took quite a while until I was born, I got up and waited forever, I got out in the morning, the baby I was kidnapped, While he was being brought to bedroom he is responsible for that."

Only the queen and the midwife were left. And the queen who knew that the baby born was an odd eye, fortunately not having anyone in the castle, asked the midwife to take me outside and took him outside. Naturally Sol does not know this fact.

I had never been kidnapped if I could not lose sleepiness, but as a child I felt responsibility. Perhaps because she was a child, she may have been convinced of it.

"Well then, find the princess, do not do it, I regret and I will not move on anything."

"..... It is not easy to say such a thing"

"Ariel is sweet to Hitsu, I know that I find it difficult to figure out, but I can not do it unless I try it."

"that's right, but....."

"If you are a person who should really deeply loyalty, you can meet unexpected, nature, as I and Vincent met."

"Well...."

Whether Rion and Sol are encounters naturally, Ariel can not judge. Clearly, Ariel thought for a moment whether the encounters that I thought needed were necessary for them.

There is a fateful encounter like Rion encountered Vincent who can not meet in the place. Even if I hope for it, there is nothing to be done at this time. The two of them have already met.

## CHAPTER 63

# WHICH IS THE ENEMY ROLE?

---

After returning to the kingdom after finishing the magical mission clever duty, return home. King Arnold sitting in the dining room chair of the dormitory, sighing through the eyes of the letter that arrived. As the content is as I thought. However, I regret not having pushed through my idea.

The stage of the demobilization this time is near the Western border. Because it is quite close to the border, big cities are not included in the city to protect. The strategy taken by the arrest forces in that situation was imitation of what Rion did in the last fight.

Divide the army into a number of troops and let them deploy around. In the place supplemented with demons, the troops in the nearest place head towards subjugation. Even though it is a town or village, it is a strategy that will not cause damage. However, Archer Prince Arnold had doubts on its strategy. Even if it does not purposely divide it into smaller units and it does not deploy it, it may be able to put enough defensive lines in the plane.

However, while many were leaning towards the adoption of Rion 's imitation, I could not push my opinion. As a result, the battle is never bad. However, myself blinded to by many opinions is merciless.

If it is Rion, I definitely pierced my opinion. Besides, nobody agreed, I must have done it with just the power that I can move.

How about you compared to it? While I am in the position of King Ouch, I can not hold back my surroundings.

"Ha..... Why is this like this?"

"eh?"

A speech that spoke for his own feeling reaches the ears of King Arnold. It is the voice of Charlotte who walked the same way while reading the letter.



"Oh, I'm sorry, I am selfish"

Charlotte seems to have noticed that he murmured himself from his reaction in the reaction of King Arnold 's reaction.

"Really....."

"May I accompany?"

"Oh, of course."

With the permission of King Arnold 's prince, Charlotte will be at the same table. That's why, not to say anything. I keep my eyes on the letters I hold in my hands.

It is a situation that it was impossible to have been ignoring almost as if they were alone with King Arnold.

"What are you reading?"

The Arnold King tries to wonder what Charlotte reads enthusiastically.

"Oh, it is a letter from Rion-kun, I am leading a yellow party of Rion-kun, but I was writing a letter saying what to do," the reply came."

"Is that so"

Knowing that Charlotte did the same thing as myself, King Arnold was a little surprised. Actually, the act of sending a letter is the same, the motivation is completely different. Charlotte can do whatever it is inside, just enjoys the correspondence with Rion.

"Military things are hardly written and only the character of each person"

"Personality?"

"Although Apelol of the party leader seems to be Gazazu, in fact it is delicate and pride is high, so we should treat it carefully. When I show the attitude of trusting it, I will try to respond to it, so I will do it, Because it is a character that is easy to get on with, it is important to tighten the place to tighten."

"..... You are looking closely at your subordinates"

"Yes, but why do you know so far, is your attitude attitude?"

"surely....."

Rion and allies except the Kiel except the leaders are only looking at a little while and it turns out that they are not very good. The detachment measure this time was also evaluated and used.

However, in the letter to Charlotte, Rion wrote down the nature and handling of the people of the Huang party. With the fineness as I think it would not be broken, if done as written.

"What are you thinking?"

".... I do not know.... You ought to be grudging with me, so I will reply to you properly. Thankfully, I think why."

".... Arnold asked Rion-kun what?"

Charlotte also knows that Rion hates Prince Arnold King. As I already know, I do not want to talk about it deeply, so I decided to change the topic.

"It is about the operation of the demonic subjugation this time, because I had doubts, I asked Rion for his opinion"

"Does Rion make a different opinion?"

Charlotte thought of looking at the slight depression of Prince Arnold, but he actually is different.

"No, it was the same."

"eh?"

"When I learned the opinion of Rion, I thought that my idea was not wrong, but when I think so, I regret that I could not make an opinion this time."

"Is not that..... the difference in sense of responsibility?"

"..... the difference in sense of responsibility?"

The word of Charlotte was that I never thought of King Arnold.

"All Rion-kun is carried by myself, so you can go through your thoughts, but Arnold is thinking about the responsibilities of others, so it's important to push things just by your own thoughts I can not do it."

"Is that so? But, if that is the case, I will be responsible to others."

It was Prince Arnold that became increasingly depressed, but the intention of Charlotte's story was still ahead.

"I do not think that it is a mistake, Rion-kun who has all alone alone is somewhat lonely, it's so dangerous that I can not leave it alone, I talked differently...."

"Oh, ah"

Archer Arnold did not say that Charlotte, which would be a thing of Rion, is no longer Charlotte he knows. It is because you can imagine the awkwardness after speaking.

"To make another person take responsibility is to give authority, is King Okada, is not it necessary qualities for Arnold who will become the king in the future?"

"..... that is true if that is the case."

It is impossible for the King alone to see all of the state affairs. There is a huge amount of work. The explanation of Charlotte is that the difference between myself and Rion is a difference in position. As Arnold King, it is a content that makes me feel a little light.

"If you are, you do not have to worry."

".... But, is not it necessary for Rion?"

Rion is the lord. It does not compare with national affairs, but the amount that you can leave it to your subordinates should be needed in the same way.

"Is not it,"

Charlotte's reply is something I can not boil over. I quickly understood the reason for King Arnold. It is not that Rion does not possess the qualities of King Arnold. It is painful to say it.

"That's right, Rion does on purpose, so I will not accept men."

"..... perhaps"

"Do not you know what you are thinking?"

"I understand Rion's idea, but I do not know why, I think so."

"..... I feel like I can understand"

"eh!?"

For Charlotte, it was a line of lines. Looking at Charlotte, I feel that King Arnold and Rion are at the opposite pole. I do not think that Rion's feelings will be understood by Prince Arnold.

"I do not wish to involve the surroundings?"

".... What is it?"

"I think that it is not to speak in detail.If you explain it daringly, Rion was trying to help out of the execution site with only Vincent, I think that's what it is."

".....Is that so"

In the story of Vincent, Charlotte knew what the Prince Arnold wanted to say. The act of rescuing a sinner who was sentenced to execution is a serious sin. Because it is against the decision of the country, Rion was also unusual behavior even if it was charged with Vincent.

Rion is trying to do something like that. Actions that are charged with state treason.

I have no idea what it is like.

".... How can I stop it?"

No matter how much Rion wants revenge, Charlotte does not want to forgive it. I do not want to let Rion die.

"I talked to Ariel a bit."

"eh?"

"I want you to not tie down Rion in a dark mind, Vincent said that until he did not want it, I do not think he will obediently hear my words of the lord, but I could not help saying"

"Why are you going to tell Rion about that?"

Originally Rion is a disagreeable love for King Arnold. Charlotte does not know the reason why Prince Arnold is thinking seriously about the way of life of that Rion.

"I do not know exactly what I am, but I definitely feel like sparing talent. Rion should walk under the light, not in the shade. When I saw Rion who is no longer a follower, somehow It began to think so."

".....I can never say in front of Rion and Ariel but there are occasions when I think that Vincent's life may have been for Rion, Vincent derives Rion from the dark, from Vincent I knew that she was shining by her being unleashed."

"..... that is not a good story that I never agree, so that my sins are not forgiven"

If Rion is caught in a chain of revenge, Prince Arnold is suffering from being bound by a chain of regret.

"It is not like Arnold, like you forever regret your mistake."

"Maybe so....."

From the Arnold king, I could not feel the ambition that surrounding people praised much. That is what the Prince Arnold himself is aware of.

"But Arnold suffers from pain in people, I think it is wonderful than Arnold before."

"eh?"

"As a man, I still choose Rion-kun, but in case of Rion-kun, it's a problem to say as a person,"

Charlotte who shows the face indeed troubled by straightly speaking his feelings towards Rion seems to be overflowing from the inner side more than the beauty of the appearance as a person's charm.

"Charlotte..... you are better now than you are"

Arnold 's prince quietly said that feeling.

"..... I will not marry you"

"I know you now because you are thinking of Rion, now I know what I had not understood before."

Ariel who was attracted by King Arnold was aerier shining with his desire to Rion. A woman becomes beautiful when you like people. There is nothing stupid enough to like the beautiful woman. Former King Arnold did not know that.



Arunorudo Ouchu became an adult. On the other hand, some are not grown at all. Maria is the hero. In the case of Maria, the former is an adult woman. It may be mentally adult even more than the current age, but it has not become so. The university student of the original world and the world at the age of sixteen and seven are unnecessarily adults.

Otherwise, self-centered personality does not cure just because you became an adult.

"After all, thanks to the Bandeaux army,"

Maria is in a good mood, as he was able to do what he thought of as a devil suppression.

"It's not Bandou Army, after all, is not it our power?"

It is the same for Lancelot. Finally I am pleased that I was able to do what I wanted to be a couple of Houjie.

"If you think so, is not it good to grind the bandu army?"

Erwin is also satisfied, but he does not seem to forget the original purpose. The purpose of Erwin, the successor to Windhill Hou's only successor, is not to take an active part but to eliminate future threats. For that reason, it is trying to deprive Rion's power.

"Still not good, a more severe battle will continue from now on"

".... I suppose the power of the Bandeaux army force is necessary? As Lancelot said, we think that our power is great."

It is not my mind to think like this. Bandou Four people are leading magical and excellent five people. Its power is inferior to that of Rion when they were led. Because it is numerous, it is obvious that it is natural.

"The fight of the future is different from the translation so far, there are also many sacrifices"

"..... is it time to exhaust it?"

"Do not sweeten the battle with the devil, the future is the real fight"

MARIA does not answer to Erwin 's question. I do not need to wish for a good child this time with this member, but the habit I've learned is not to disappear.

"That fight, can you teach me ahead soon? If it gets tough, you should think about how to fight sooner and later"

"Well, that's good, let's tell you"

"Really"

Maria has been sparing information for a long time. For the people of the kingdom, I do not talk about the fact that knowing information is a demon who knows the information, but I do not talk about why it is ruining my precious knowledge, but Lancelot and Erwin say that it is a lie I am seeing it. I do not know the reason, but there is something I can not talk about.

Unusually Maria is trying to teach information on the next battle at this point. Asking for yourself, Lancelot is surprised with the inner heart.

"Next is a war"

".....what?"

"The Melika kingdom is attacking"

"No way, why is there such a margin in the Melika kingdom?"

At this point, the Lancelots do not know the information that it is only their own country that is attacked by a devil.

"I do not know, but it is."

That is Maria too. Maria's knowledge, such as information on other countries that is not the stage of the game, did not exist.

"..... How far will it fight?"

"The kingdom will be raid, the damage will be considerable"

"What is the Kingdom?"

If it falls to the fall of the capital city, it is a crisis of the survival of the kingdom. Lancelot can not stay calm.

"How can I prevent it?"

"It is impossible to prevent, but I know how to win the kingdom."

"..... It is impossible to prevent, the kingdom has fallen"

Erwin is the same as Lancelot. There is also a mother in the kingdom. You can not let go of being attacked by another country.

"You only need to regain it, I know how to do it."

"That is not to say that it will fall!"



"What is it?"

"What.... What are you thinking?"

'If you have an important person in the kingdom, you do not have to let it escape, but if you have a hindrance, leave it alone '

"No way....."

What is the extent of the disturbing person Maria says. It was not possible to ask Erwin or Lancelot to ask it. It is because it seems that you can not bear the weight of silent things if you know it.

"I think that we should consider things after the battle with the devil ends soon.

Why does Maria say such a thing? Truly Maria knew that it was impossible to get married with Prince Arnold. Originally, it is already internally recognized as a fiancée. In the fall of the capital, Maria, Queen Queen's candidate, quickly becomes a candidate for Queen. That was the way to the fastest queen.

However, in reality, rather than being recognized as a fiancée, the distance is open. Even though we are fighting together, this is always another action outside the battlefield. With this there is no reason to recover.

Maria has already seen the ending. Lancelot's wife's seat is the limit. That did not agree with Maria.

I came to a different world and finished my wife, who was supposed to get the best position as the Queen of a great country, by the Marquis. It would be fine if the replay could be done, but there is no such sweet idea as expected by Maria.

Maria thought about what to do. If you do not have the best ending in the game, there is no choice but to do something after the game is over. It is an idea to regain the seat of the queen by your own power.

Maria's point of disturbance is not only the king, but all the current royalty. Both Lancelot and Erwin did not try to listen properly. Indeed it is impossible to have the idea that two people will betray the royal family at this stage. It is the hope of the two to succeed only after the Hou family.

"..... Is not it better for you not to think too strange?"

"I am strange, I have not thought of another strange thing, but I'm just thinking about using the world's knowledge more in this world."

"I think it's a good thing,"

"My true value is really in knowledge, it's definitely possible to make far more weapons than magic."

"..... than magic?"

"If you can do that, this world will be overturning, the nobility will change to a world that is not absolute"

".....Maria?"

Maria's remarks are also dangerous ideas for Lancelot and Erwin. Is not the disturbing person actually Maria? Such feeling came to the minds of their two people.

"If you get that power, perhaps you've got a world championship"

".... Maria, were you thinking about that?"

"I am not interested in the world conquest. I do not want to live happily with my beloved husband because I want to luxury a little, so it would be great if my marriage partner was such a thing."

This remark of Maria is conscious. I emphasize that I am not interested in power, yet I am looking for a position that is close to that. In other words, it is the seat of the queen. Then who is the king, who gained knowledge of Maria? There are only two candidates in this place right now.

"Would you like to talk about that story after the suppression of the devil?"

Erwin hit the battle. It is a passionate first step even if it says the first player. Fearing that it will be erased as an obstacle in Lancelot, I proposed a postponement.

".... Well, yes, now it's time to get rid of the threat of the devil, before the kingdom's war?"

"Almost at the same time, the Melika kingdom will attack in the midst of the magical censoring mission, where we are leaving the kingdom."

"We are..... Well, that's right."

Lancelot thought whether Arunold 's prince could be erased. However, the idea disappeared in a moment. It is not that I am thinking of Prince Arnold. I think that the power of King Arnold King is necessary for fighting the Melika Kingdom. A banner is needed for a difficult fight. In Lancelot, which is nothing but a legitimate child of a Houjie, he can not be in that position.

"The power of Frey is necessary, for the defense of the kingdom"

The Erwin people regarded their ideas as a perfect opportunity to erase Rion. The way to say for the defense of the kingdom is a bit sarcastic.

"Well, Rion-kun is necessary,"

It is the presence of Rion that Maria is afraid of now. Only Rion does not know how Maria can deal with it either.

Also, Rion is likely to be involved in a conspiracy. It is also the worst conspiracy that the hero of this world thinks. The hero who should be good is doing such a bad thing, this world has already far deviated from the original setting already.

Neither Maria nor Rion was aware of it.

# CHAPTER 64

## SOMETHING HAS CHANGED A BIT

---

Prince Arnold 's children came back to the kingdom slightly ahead of the troops purgatory troops main. There is no such thing as trivial this time. It is after receiving instructions to promptly enter the Kingdom.

Even if you actually enter the Kingdom, there is no atmosphere to celebrate victory. On the contrary, there was a tight atmosphere somewhere in the kingdom. The reason is that knights and soldiers who are supposed to have no relationship with the evil spirit are actively entering and leaving the kingdom.

It made the citizens of the Kingdom feel the signs of the new battle.

As soon as I entered the Kingdom, the Prince Arnold's Prince felt it. Something they do not know is happening. So thinking in a hurry into the castle, the sense of urgency in the castle was not the ratio of that felt by the residents.

I will not receive words to honor the battlefield of the devil, and head for the room taught that the king is there. As soon as I was a little nervous, as soon as I opened the door of the room, the Arnold kings became immovable from the spot with a strange sight that stretched out in front of my eyes.

A fairly large table is placed in the middle of the room, but as the large table is filled up, various maps and materials are expanded. It is not only on the table that is spread out. A large paper and a map were also stuck on the whole wall, and various characters and symbols were written there.

A king who has a difficult face in front of it. The king is not the only one on the spot. Dean of the Knight Knight, Deputy General Manager of the Kingdom Knight Army, and many other military officers.

And most of all, it surprised the King Arnold 's children, just behind the heavyweights of the kingdom' s military club, the figure of Rion falling asleep in the back of the chair.

Alright, I do not know for the kids Arnold the King at all what it is going on.

"It's an obstacle"

Voice heard unexpectedly from his back. Looking back to that voice with a familiar voice, Ariel with a tray was standing.

".... Ariel?"

King Arnold will become increasingly uncertain of the situation.

"Will you open the path?"

"Oh,"

The Arnold kings pass through the retirement, and Ariel enters the room. I went to the place of Rion as it was and placed the tray on the table, smiling with a smile and squeezing the nose of Rion.

".....Huh?"

Rion who got up quickly, with his nose being pinched, is looking at Ariel.

"Oh, I forgot to close my mouth"

Ariel's expression looks really fun.

"..... If you close your mouth, I will suffocate."

"Good morning, Rion, I've put in some tea"

Lightly shed the complaints of Rion, Ariel delivers tea to Rion.

"Thank you. Good morning, have you slept so much?"

"No, I have not slept half as well"

".....Good night"

Also, Rion became a posture to trust his head on the back of his chair.

"I think I will not let you go to bed anymore"

"eh?"

"What the Prince King Otsuka is returning"

".....I see"

After seeing the Arnold king at the door looking hard, Rion sat back on his chair. That does not mean to speak to the Prince Arnold. It is just drinking tea brought by Ariel.

"Oh, did you come back, do not stand in such a place, put it inside"

It was the king who asked instead. If you tell the Prince Arnold to come inside, you get to the back seat of the big table himself. It is close to Rion.

".... What about my part?"

"How about it if you ask a maid, Ariel is my wife, not a maid."

"Yes, that....., no, that's right."

The King wanted to say that he wanted to have that wife's tea. Hold the inner corner and show gesture like gently rubbing. The king is also tired.

"I will include everyone's part, but I can not do it alone, so can you give me the permission to use the maid?"

"O, will you do that?"

A smile appears on the king's face when he listens to Ariel's proposal. I am looking forward to seeing Ariel going out of the room.

"It's a good-looking wife."

"I remember that the king who handed his wife's wife did not end well."

Rion who does not know the truth catches praise to Ariel like this. Regardless of such a thing, it seems like Rion about what I think like this.

"You....."

"Is not it better to listen to the story first?"

".....That's right"

It turned to King Arnold sitting with the eyes of the king sitting side by side with Rion.

"First of all, it was a hardship mission, it was a hard work."

"Thank you"

"Well....., what should I ask?"

The king will soon head for Ryon. The fact that the center of this place is Rion is now found by the Prince Arnold.

"..... Fact confirmation"

"Because it is troublesome, you listen"

"Haa...."

With a deliberate sigh, Rion turned his body towards the Prince Arnold. That pupil is watching Maria sitting the farthest.

"Maria Theodore"

"Ah, yes"

"There is something I want you to tell me - this is only what you know"

"What?"

"When is the Melika kingdom attacking?"

".....eh?"

In a question of necessity, Maria has a big eyes on surprise. What Rion wanted is this reaction.

"Did you know well, truly is a brave man, so when is it?"

On the premise that he knows, Rion will talk.

"..... How do you know?"

This is also the answer I was looking for. If you speak with these words, you can not tell Maria that you do not know it anymore. Results aimed at surprise attacks are satisfying.

"The defense line is disturbed, not only at the border with the Melika kingdom, but also in the southern part of the country, the defense line is weak, the defense of the kingdom is thin, I think that it is commonplace to think about the possibility that other countries will pierce there?"

"But...."

The royal city should fall by the surprise of the Melika kingdom. It was strange to Maria how I knew that it would result in such an attack.

"Now, thanks to the wisdom of the brave man, I understand the concern is the fact, so we have to take countermeasures, so the next question, how do we prevent it?"

"eh?"

"You are saving the crisis of the Kingdom, are not you?"

"....."

Maria rescues residents after the fall of the capital. I can not answer Rion's question.

"..... that one, maybe?"

In response to Maria, Rion found that the fall of the capital was not a joke. And Maria's malice. If you knew that the kingdom was dropped and kept silent, it would no doubt be sinned.

"I, I also wanted to talk!"

As for Maria, when it seemed so, it was unpleasant, I immediately put out the appropriate thing.



"Consultation?"

".....While the Kingdom is attacked, while we are in the pursuit of a new demon, I can not do two simultaneous defense of demons and defense of the kingdom, so I wondered what I should do."

In the meantime, Maria starts talking with the body that only speaks are delayed.

For Rion it does not matter. Rion thinks that trying to sacrifice the hero's Maria at this point is useless.

"Is that so? Shall I replace the evil spirit?"

"eh?"

"That person is easy, ah, no, I think that the people of the kingdom are also safe to have them protected by the brave people"

"..... It is hard for the demonic subjugation of this afternoon"

If you look at the evil spirit lightly, your worth will go down. As for Maria, I can not hear the word of Rion.

"Yes, I think so, but it's better than opponenting people."

"Why do you think so?"

"There is no need to choose a means, for example, if you do not put out even the victims, it is not badly said even if you burn all the demons by city, is not it?"

" ....."

Maria will not be able to say anything to the returned answer. Rion who touched the ridiculous thoroughly. Maria, like that, felt terrible for the first time after meeting.

"If you are a demonacist, you can get advice from you too, if that's the case, I may be able to do it."

"To you....."

I could not find the following words. I can not make magic if I can not use it. Attributes are also so. Maria's water attribute can also use Rion. Then, with magic blending of the trump card will be, but Maria is hesitant to talk about it. Knowing the method is because it is likely to be done to Rion as well.

That way you will not be able to completely recognize your worth. Maria thinks that people's popularity is necessary, even if they aim at the Queen's seat regardless of the game.

As a slander, I can not abide by Maria highly pride such as writing infamy in history.

"I'm sorry to the brave, but as a king I would like you to think about the protection of the kingdom by the Frey."

Help of Maria appeared from an unexpected place.

".... already thought, it should have failed"

This is the reason why Rion was dozing.

The king, who knew the possibility of invasion of the Melika Kingdom, immediately called Rion from the territory. Not only for listening to detailed content. It is to make me think about the countermeasure.

Materials and maps lined up in the large table are for that purpose. It describes various information in the southeastern part of the kingdom. Rion was stuffed with information from one end to the head and had me think about defensive measures.

Moreover, the Melika kingdom does not know when to invade. It may be tomorrow. Rion had been forced in the past few days, hardly being allowed to sleep.

"Rearrange the defense line and let the Melika kingdom know that he did it, is this a strategy?"

And this is the final plan of Rion. The king does not accept it.

"A splendid strategy, if you know that there is no gap in our country, the Melika kingdom has not invaded, so we can avoid war."

"Temporarily, the ambition of the Melika kingdom will disappear"

"If you do not show a gap for a long time, it ends only with ambition."

"It is not so, I am saying that I need to make you realize that I can never have that kind of ambition again."

"I think that it will not risk uselessly for that reason."

"The orders of the king!"

"If the Lord is wrong, it is the responsibility of the ministry to correct it!"

This exchange had been done many times before Prince Arnold 's prince appeared. The king is trying to threaten it thoroughly by using the invasion of the Melika kingdom in reverse. Invasion to other countries is a considerable risk. The damage will be enormous if it becomes a thing to be defeated at the place where it gets deeply.

The king wants to damage the Melika kingdom. It is because there is an expectation that if it is Rion that it thinks like this, it will be possible.

Rion does not plan to respond to that king's expectation. In the first place, even I do not want to be in the kingdom. The political situation is quite going well. That's why I did not want to leave the territory. If you can overcome another, two, something, the management of Bandou will be on track in a stroke. Rion feels that way.

The king's request only seems to disturb it, Rion does not seem. It is about Leion who wants to stand on the side of the Melika King who can attack if it comes true.

"I am ready for tea, how about taking a break for a while?"

Ariel's voice softens the disturbing air between the king and Rion in a breath. The unilateral emotion of the King.

"Hmm, that's good"

"Then give out tea to everyone"

"Yes!"

Receiving instructions from Ariel, we put the tea brought by the maids in front of each person. Not only tea. Where did you procure from me, you also have a cup of tea.

Eventually the aroma of tea spreads in the meeting room, which calming people's mind. It will be a good change of time.

".....It's a good wife,"

"So, I will not give Ariel to anyone."

"I know that I am a good couple."

".....oh dear"



For Maria, it is indeed a situation. Using the event of the fall of the capital, plotting to get rid of the disturbing person, the best Rion among the disturbing people is trying to get in the way.

Although Maria thought to capture the fact that Rion who was trying to get involved in the fall of the Kingdom had come to the kingdom without doing anything, it was Maria who thought to be a good one, There was no.

It has already started to do so to counter the invasion of the Melika Kingdom. I could not think that the capital would fall very much.

If the fall of the Kingdom is not realized, the scenario Maria thought is greatly collapsed. Not only the plot, even the game story, you will not know what will happen.

Even if you deny that such a thing is impossible, anxiety will only bloat quickly and steadily. Until now, it was Maria who only acted in accordance with the progress of the game, but finally decided to start with my own thought that it is useless this time.

Complete elimination of Rion, action for that.

"He is a dangerous presence"

Maria tells this where she and Lancelot are alone.

Currently, there are only Lancelot and Erwin that Maria is encouraged. While enrolled at the academy, most of the gathered friends almost disappeared when they fought by the army of the Konoe Knight Army. The fellows who excel in individuals' weapons are considered unnecessary anymore. Because only the Queen was in the head, it is actually the fact that it was troublesome to partner with low-ranking people.

Now that Mr. Maria also regrets it, including the things of King Arnold, including the things that I do not like going on various things, it seems that as a matter of considering another countermeasure, I have to do something.

"Maybe so, should we not use that power now?"

Lancelot's reply was not what Maria wanted.

Maria and Lancelot have a different way of thinking about Rion. It was a difference in the standpoint. Lancelot is a man at the home of the kingdom and has loyalty to the Grand Flam kingdom. If Rion has the power to save the kingdom's crisis, he thinks he should use it.

Maria is not so. It is only necessary that you become a queen and that country does not need to be a grandflam kingdom. It would be better for you to be destroyed if you want to get in the way of goal, and actually I would like to do so at the moment when the matter is over.

Maria believes that the biggest obstacle is Rion. Do not even know that Rion has a similar feeling to himself.

"That's no use"

"Why? It is not possible to do both defense against the devil and defend the kingdom, so it is necessary for a person to have it replaced."

"The future will change if you leave it to him, the future will be the world in which the devil dominates?"

"What did you say?"

This is why Maria thought as a reason to make Lancelot feel it. In fact, the game story is collapsing. Maria has no intention of lying.

"All the methods of submission of demons are all in my head, if you proceed according to that knowledge, you will definitely go down with evil spirit, but he will always do what I'm thinking I will do something else, then the evil suppression will fail and the devil will resurrect."

".... Does it absolutely fail? That man is successful in two times even if there is no knowledge, so if we can do that man, we can do it as well."

As Maria says. Actually Lancelot was not convinced of this. If it is even Maria, anyone else will be good. Lancelot's pride did not allow it.

"The subjugation is by no means a success, in fact it is the result of strengthening the enemy."

"Is it so?"

"Yeah, actually I am a little doubt, he is acting for the resurrection of the devil"

"What did you say!?"

Maria says whether Rion is a devil. Lancelot is amazed at the fact that he had no idea. Naturally, it is not a fact. As for the devil, she is convinced that Lancelot thinks that everything she talks about is true.

"There is no confirmation, but in any case, it will be a serious thing if it is so"

"..... but without evidence"

I was surprised, but the reaction of Lancelot was dull. Rion is not a fresh leong. I have received enough credibility to let the king have a defense plan. There is also a case of Vincent, there is a possibility that Lancelot will be charged for a crime if you make a bad accusation.

"Is not it unnatural that an orphan in a poor neighborhood was supposed to serve Houjie in the first place?"

"That alone"

There is nothing to do with the devil in the story of Maria.

"It is abnormal that magic can be used even though it is an odd eye, I bet he is borrowing the power of the devil"

"There is no evidence that it is so"

The existence of a devil is unknown. To examine the power of Rion, the mage unit will be delighted, but I do not think it will prove the connection with the evil spirit.

".....Does Lancelot believe me?"

Maria is getting afraid of Lancelot denying all his stories. I do not think I am bad because I can not persuade you.

"I believe, but if there is no evidence other people will not believe, then I will not question my sins"

"Your opponent is a devil, you do not have to ask for sin, you just have to kill it, then you will know that you were a devil"

What Maria says is the same as witch hunting. Torture like death, if you live is still executed as a witch. It is dead when innocence is proved. It is an excuse for killing, it does not matter whether it is actually a witch or not.

"However....."

"Lancelot: I want to protect the future with you, I believe that if we are together, we can surely make this world better than it is now"

"Maria....."

Eventually, the last thing will be a coloring mechanism. It is correct as a method. Maria's biggest weapon, the hero, is the ability to capture, the power to drop a man. It is not a lost translation because it became the second part.

Maria uses this ability for the future that he envisions. Not for capture but for plotting.

In which story is such a brave man depicted?

# CHAPTER 65

## THERE IS AN AMBITION ALSO IN THE GENERAL RULE

---

In the end, Rion was made to think about the strategy aimed at giving maximum loss to the Melika kingdom in a way pushed by the king. If you do not think it was decisive that the king was told a word like threats that let Rion also participate in the strategy after letting others think.

I do not have confidence in myself, but I was stronger thought that I do not want to engage in a strategy that confidence will be able to say if I can do such a strategy.

From there it was early. Originally, Rion considered the proposed strategy of the King and thought it was difficult to realize it, so he proposed a solid defense plan.

Presenting the draft I had thought, requesting measures to avoid that risk and various things necessary for it, the king ended the initial stage of the operation meeting as the king accepted it.

Now, while the kingdom is being chased by the preparation of what Rion demanded, Rion himself has done nothing almost. From the testimony of Maria, until the invasion of the kingdom, I can afford to know that there is enough time to prepare.

The big problem left for Rion, apparently, is that until the stage of execution of the strategy, it is also likely to be driven by the position of command strategy.

Of course, the surrounding rebound is great. But, instead there is no one to say. Rion's strategy can only be done by Rion. Once again, this time it is also in the situation that Sol described.

Those who are rebelling against taking command by Rion are thinking hard for another strategy, but for now the strategy as adopted is not rising. Regrettable for Rion, too.

"Well, let's go"



"Yes, please do it anytime"

"..... I will go!"

What he is doing with time is self-discipline. It is also an exercise practicing with kill and training that can only be done by the kingdom.

Rion jump into the bosom of Kiel at once. Kiel tries to kill it with just judgment. But Rion does not allow it. I adjust my body to match the movement of the Kiel.

From there, swing up the sword all at once. However, the attack was prevented by Kiel by matching the swords. Still.

".....this is"

Kiel is terribly surprised. Although it is the first time in a lifetime, Rion was showing remarkable growth. In the past, if Kier became serious, it was not necessary to use a sword and all attacks were made.

"Have you got better progress?"

"How can we get here?"

"I studied foot judgment thoroughly. The mysteries of all the parties are in the footsteps. So if we find common points and omit other things, on the contrary thinking that all the advantages can be obtained, try ing"

"People who are you"

"It is still early to be surprised, and the future is real."

"Well, let's also do our best with all of this."

"Come!"

In addition, Rion stuffed the interview at once. With just this movement, Kiel is surprised. It is not felt that something is amazing, especially early. However, it comes to truly nature as soon as possible. Kiel knows how impressive it is.

The thing that Rion is doing and showing it to the limit, excluding absolutely all useless movements is the mystery of browsing swordsmanship. Moreover, it is a mystery that there are only so many people who have reached the past.

Rion is self-taught and is trying to put a foot on one end of its polar field. That talent is surprising.

That does not mean that Kiel will not lose. It has been for much longer than Rion, towards that polar field, training. Still, the difference in experience is satisfactory.

Rion who was doing his best for a while, finally loses his position as he can not keep track of the Kiel's legs. It is not Kiel to miss that gap. I struck a sword into the flank of Rion who became irritated.

"Wow!"

Rion stole his knee because he was stuck in the side impact.

"I'm not good enough to lose."

"..... It hurts. Oh, it's been a long time."

Even though I lost, a smile appeared on the face of Rion. It is not a bad idea, but as a wall to overcome, it is quite nice that Kiel will continue to stay.

"That way of saying, Mercury is no longer able to win?"

"It's not that far, but to Mercury, it has never been such a terrible gap so far"

"Well, as a next party leader of the Blue Party, we will have to work harder."

"I am trying hard but I just changed my direction to work hard."

"What is direction?"

"If you command a small unit of a horse horse, you may already be above the Kiel. If you increase the number led further, I do not think you can be a pretty good command force, so do not let the same generation of Konoe Knight win"

Being able to win the sol is tilted to the command of the cavalry party with Mercury's consciousness. It was a pleasure to have praised Rion.

".... Was it not, as a single warrior, the commander's way?"

"That is exaggerating, it is correct that you are trying a variety of things, just happening to think that it is just crazy about the command of a cavalry party"

"Even so, as good as what I can get hooked is good"

"Well, but I can do a lot of things because I have time to allow it."

"that is....."

Kiel knows the meaning of the word of Rion. It was supposed to have left Rion without saying anything, but Rion knew what he felt. It is pleasant to be keen but it is hot

"Bandeaux still needs your generation, it will be necessary more and more from now."

".....We can not do such as domestic affairs"

"Even if we do not do something ourselves, we can become a weight. While things are still going to be advanced by momentum but now it will not go soon. When things are done, if things are getting better, It is a kind of frustration that can not be done with youth.

I have no money, I do not have a job, I can not eat it. Previously, the dissatisfaction of the Bandeaux's people was this alone. But now I got a job and income was born. I am not troubled by what I eat. That's why dissatisfaction disappears. People 's desire is that if one satisfies, the next will seek more. And the desire gradually diversifies. In that case it is almost impossible to completely discontinue dissatisfaction. Rion thinks like this.

"If Rion-sama is there, I think that's fine."

Rion has the power to conform people. Kiel knows that.

".... you do not have to do anything.... No need for anything useful, so do not die, live and come back to Bandeaux, that is my hope."

"Mr. Rion....."

Rion, who realized that persuasion was impossible under the theory, conveyed only the feelings straight. For Kiel, this is the first time.

"I do not intend to distinguish it apart from others, I do not stand apart, I do not want to distinguish it separately, I only dislike originally, I have no choice, because I did that kind of growth"

Rion talks shyly. Kiel 's heart has completely melted in an attitude in which Rion rarely shows it.

"..... Yeah.... I know that, Ryo-sama..... I like people."

I do not dislike people, I want to trust people. I want to believe in people but I am afraid to be betrayed, so I do not want people to hate, so Rion does not try to bring people closer.

As a result of deliberate thought, it is KIEL 's review of Rion.

".... I hate to say..... Anyway, I will not forgive to die in vain. Please tell the other guys."

"Yes, sure."



There are people who plan things with a purpose different from Maria. Who is the king of the Grand Flam kingdom? Moreover, I can not hide it as I hide it.

The idea of leaving Rion to fight against the Melika kingdom, the opponent who contends for continental hegemony, is obviously an unusual measure that seems to be something of a plot. Actually, there are many people who started to find out what is in Rion.

Most of it is hindered by the thick walls of the slum and finished without grasping anything. It was fortunate for the kingdom.

But the situation is not good. There are also some who say jokingly, they are the kiddies' kiddies. Without knowing that it is true.

The most obnoxious thing about the current situation is the head of the Knight Knight. And it is also the only person who is able to tell the king the matter of Rion.

"What are you thinking?"

"..... to give no more damage to the Melika Kingdom"

Knowing the meaning of the chief of the Knight Knight 's question, the king deliberately has answered the answer. Well then it is the same that revealed himself that there is something to behind.

"I do not want you to fall in love, I know that it is about Fujio who I am asking"

"The same thing, the one who considered the strategy takes command, which is the most certain"

"We can not leave thousands of commanded armies, etc. in the position of Frey 's position."

Before the identity of a son, Rion is not in the military. Even one soldier has no qualification to lead Kingdom Knight Army.

"The general general can be set apart, Rion takes command as a strategic staff"

The king is trying to lead the command to the last. The reason is that the Knight Order of the Konoe does not know. There is nothing more like Rion 's conspicuous any more.

"A weird rumor story flows in the castle"

"Gossip?"

"It is a rumor that the Fréate is actually a maid's son,"

" ....."

When listening to the head of the Knight Order of the Konoe, the King reprimanded. From this reaction, the head of the knight guard knew that the king is not trying to make Rion the royal family. First of all it's a relief.

Then, in order to talk about the previous story, you must understand the feelings of the king.

"There is no grounds, it's just interesting and funny being spoken."

"..... what.... Do not threaten me"

As the president of Knight Order of Knight, the tension of the king was solved at once. However, it also does not like the Konoe Knight Grandmaster.

"Please do not worry - it is a problem that such a story comes out"

"I know that."

"No, my majesty does not understand, why is the presence of his maid's hidden children interesting, who do you think is a laughing person?"

"Laughing person? Why is it such a thing?"

"As soon as there is a superior secret child, you will need a person to compare with it, who will it be?"

There is no need to think about it. Besides, there is only one son of the king.

"..... No way, Arnold?"

"No way."

King Arnold, who was honored for the wisdom for a long time. The king knew only the story at that time. That is unavoidable. There are many who listen to compliments, but there is no one who speaks to the king purposely to criticize.

If there were one, he was the head of the Knight Knight, but the principal of the Knight Knight himself thinks that King Arnold is still an excellent King of the King, and there is no one to let the head of the Konoe Knight also speak ill of others.

This time, finally, the evaluation of the surroundings against the current Arnold King Tao entered the ears of the Knight Order of the Konoe Knight.

"Why, Arnold like that"

There is no reason to the King to reason why the evaluation of the surroundings to King Arnold is falling to that.

"Well, it was the Fuji Kokamaka, well, if it is said that your parents' own work of Prince Ou is good, that's it."

"..... Vincent Woodville's case?"

"Yes, apparently, it seems to be a bard of a minstrel, whether it is a great popularity, together with the story of a tragic elegy and its faithful love story, and the story of a mistake that is different now, A prince of villain comes out, it is a fictitious person, but no one believes it."

"With that?"

"Taka can not do singing and stupid acts of the minstrels, which seems to be quite widespread among the people, as I will tell you, the people are not the only stories of the citizens."

The minstrel has not stayed in one place all the time. Traveling around and making money by letting people sing. If it becomes a popular song in the kingdom, nature and requests will increase. Thus, the story of Vincent and Rion was spread throughout the country.

"That..... , sorry"

"Incidentally, the latest story seems to be a story until Tadashi who pledged to recover the honor of the deceased Lord becomes a hero"

".....Hey?"

Indeed the king noticed unnaturalness. Certainly Rion is living a funny way to be sung by a minstrel. However, when it is picked up as a main character many times, and it spreads throughout the country, I feel deceptive indeed. Originally, the case of Vincent was trying to control information as a country.

"I do not know what I've clarified, but there is a possibility that it is purposely drained, and when I do it"

"If Rion is the most doubtful, does he have that power as well?"

"It seems that only Lord Bandou is not the power of Freder Faith, but I do not know what kind of power comes up elsewhere, I think that there is enough power not to investigate."

Rion thoroughly hides the connection with the underlying society. Beginning with the false, we meet regularly with some people, but all face-up is a merchant, and in fact Camargue is acting like that. Those who work as subordinates of Rion at Camargue think that there is a relationship with dubious merchants, but they are not known to Rion 's subordinates in a back society.

What I know most about intimacy is actually cassis, but both physically and reliably, the distance to Rion is too far, and the investigators did not care much.

However, if thoroughly defeating counterfeiting, it will inform you that there is something that needs it. At last the captain of the Knight Knight grabbed so far.

"..... I have to stop it, but this time it has nothing to do with this case"

"If the reputation of Frey is raised, the position of His Imperial Highness will be worse by that amount"

"So, let's stop rumoring, so it would not be a problem at all if we could restore our relationship to each other, is not it the head of the Konoe Knight?"

The king knows that relationship repair is not going well. So saying this, the King is more important to let Rion take command of him than the reputation of King Arnold.

".... Why do you keep in touch with the command of the Fleet?"

In a way to explore, the Konoe Kishi, who realized he could not draw out the real sound, decided to ask straight.

"It is because I think that the best results will be achieved"

"I also said that Fréige, I hope not to show the gap to attack the Melika kingdom without having to fight by force. I think so too."



"Then, the power of the Melika kingdom will not change, if we can beat the beat until it is complete....."

The king did not continue ahead, but I knew what he was trying to say to the head of the Knight Guard. And why are you concerned with Rion 's command?

"Can you ask for hegemony?"

"..... What is wrong with asking? I am still working."

Before the king was born with ambition. The hegemony of the continent to the Grand Flam kingdom. This is what the king repeatedly wanted. The king wants to realize it with his own hands.

I can not blame the feeling. If that is what the King has always wanted. Knight Guard Knight knows that it is not so.

The current king knew his own genius and the accomplishment of the Grand Slam kingdom's grief was supposed to leave it to Prince Arnold, who could be different from himself.

That changed my mind when I came here. The existence of Rion changed.

"Fréate,....."

You can not talk about the future of the Knight Order. Whether the king has the power to obey Rion, as a vassal, I can not ask such a thing.

"That is my child"

The king knew what the Grandmaster Knight Order would like to say without saying it. That is the answer.

"We are not going to tell it to the principal, so will the Frayians work seriously for the kingdom?"

"I've given results to this point"

"It's not for the kingdom but for restoring the honor of Vincent Woodville, the Faye still acting for Vincent"

".... You only have to tell the truth to yourself"

"What if ambition is born? Now, I just explained how the evaluation of the surroundings is now"

"that is....."

"I understand your feelings, but please be kindly to your Majesty and consider the stability of the Kingdom over the future"

Telling the king this way, the head of the Knight Guard Knight deeply lowered his head. Abandon ambition. Leave it to the next generation and do nothing. It is this kind of thing if I make words worse. The consciousness saying terrible things is in the head of the Konoe Knight.

"..... I am a useless king?"

"In the reign, your Majesty is definitely called a god"

"Really....."

I created a hero called Rion, the era of the future will definitely be a turbulent world. The king who is a common character knows this as well.



It was four months later that the interceptor for the invasion of the Melika Kingdom left the kingdom. There is not an appointment ceremony of the general or an outbreak ceremony, there is nothing, divided into a small number so that it is inconspicuous, an interception army who goes out of the kingdom for several days.

That is not the only interceptor army. Long before that, a considerable number of troops were scattered all over the country, under the nomenclature of demobilization. Each of those units is also a small unit and has started southward at a prescribed time.

Towards the day of the upcoming decisive battle, to assemble in a predetermined arrangement.

In the game, the flame of the Grandfranrum Kingdom vs Melika battle is just about to be cut off.

In order to let the name of Rion Fray be in the continent.

# CHAPTER 66

## BACK EVENT: MELIKA KINGDOM

### INTERCEPTION STRATEGY

---

Ultimately, the position of Rion in the interception fight of Melika settled down to information control officer. Collect various information in the battlefield, analyze it, and advice to the commander the actions your army should do based on the analysis.

Just because there is no decision maker, things being done are the same. It means that there was a compromise between the king and the surroundings, in order to make Rion 's war abyss less conspicuous by losing its command and delegating information officers and other unknown positions.

If you do not give wartime, there is no surroundings to use that power. After all, it is only Rion that I can not accept it.

Where is that Rion now, is in a village without name, which is off the southern part of the kingdom. It is a village where living people have disappeared and it is a village as the damage of demons spreads.

There are nobody to know other than the handful of the upper part of the kingdom that the inside of the dismayed building of the abandoned village is responsible for the operation center of the interceptor army.

"Melika invasion troops unit at the point five kilometers west! The number is two hundred!"

In the report of the messenger, tension ran in the building. It is five minutes ahead and so on.

"The direction of the invasion is?"

I returned the question to the people of the Kingdom intelligence department. In this battle, Rion 's first request was the full cooperation of the intelligence division. And the king responded, attaching Jaim, the top of the intelligence division, to Rion.

"I am going straight northward!"

"Is there no appearance of making a scout?"

"Of course we are out, but we do not spread it almost anywhere except in the direction of the invasion."

"Okay.... I understood, it was a pain."

From the report of the messenger, thinking that the possibility of finding this village is low, the surrounding tension could be solved at once. In such circumstances, Rion has not looked nervous since the beginning, and continues to look at the map.

"As you have heard, I was saved by enemy's carelessness."

James of intelligence department speaks to that Rion.

"Reverse"

Rion talked this word with his eyes on the map. That attitude and Jim is showing a slight mood on the negative words.

".... What is the reverse?"

"Because the enemies are not afraid to be discovered here because they are not scouted except in the direction of the invasion, they are cautious, not careful, because there is a village place to avoid unnecessary scouts He seems to be investigating."

"Why is it understood?"

"All the enemy units we have discovered so far are sewing to sew a village or a place in the city..... Can you write the position of the troops you discovered soon on the map? I am tired from having them."

".....Hey"

In response to Jay's instructions, the intelligence department's men try to mark the map.

"A bit more right, going too far. Okay."

According to the detailed instructions of Rion, it was marked on the map. In the side there are also the numbers of 200 troops. There are several pieces of such information on the map.

"Please also to the surrounding map"

The map is not one. There is also a map of the whole southern part and a map of the area around this village. Similar maps were also marked in the surrounding map.

"Now, with this, the number of troops who broke through the first warning line has become one hundred and it is a total of approximately 25,000 in total."

".... I can not believe I could find everything."

It is a warning line that I kneaded and drafted, but I still can not say that it is perfect. Although a considerable number of intelligence workers have been put in this operation, still the borderline with the Melika kingdom is long enough that it can not cover all.

"Yes, at least 30,000. If so many.... How about, is it about 4 ten thousand?"

"Ten thousand..... Is not it a little?"

"The village in the vicinity is limited to being able to invade without being noticed by the city. I have set several invasive routes for the Melika kingdom and send two hundred to three hundred units in order there. This is obvious, is not it?"

"Anyone can tell from the map"

The lines written on the wide area map are concentrated in several places. It is easy to see that several troops are passing through the same invasion road.

"At the place written on the map, if you look for a similar kind of invasion route, there are at most two places"

"..... Then, I will send more troops with the same course as I expected, is this place still for a while?"

There are reasons for Rion to stay in this place. This place is equidistant from each reconnaissance unit placed on the alert line. In other words, it is like being in the middle of the enemy.

"How about that?"

"Too small for dropping the capital in four hundred thousand"

"Depending on how you do, thirty thousand can drop the Kingdom"

"What did you say?"

"The defense issue in the present kingdom is not just the shortage of defense forces, there are a lot of people fearing monsters and evacuating from the surroundings, all of which are truly displaced people Do not you think so?"

".... No way, are you doubting the invasion of the enemy's man?"

It is the intelligence division's role to prevent it. Rion says it is not done. James seems to be condemning their work.

"It is a talk of possibility, I will do it, and if it can do it, you can drop the capital with 30,000."

"We do not allow break-in by invaders"

"Is that so? It is safe"

Rion who speaks relief immediately in the words of Jaim. It seems rather white rather than it.

".... Do not you trust?"

"No. But is not the Japanese citizen invading the capital of the Melika kingdom?"

"that is....."

Naturally, it is feeding. However, there was resistance to admitting it with words.

"Even if you can make it yourself, you can not be an enemy because I am not confident of myself, so I can not think so, so it's worrying about it, so even if it is said that I am absolutely okay, I can not do something Hmm"

" ....."

Ironically, Jim lost the word to return. The Melika King is in the kingdom. That was originally known. It is the intelligence division's task to apply counterintelligence measures on that premise.

"Well, the final number is not about anything now, even if there are enemy units invaded yet, it will not move soon."

"..... Can you tell me the reason?"

"I understand how the enemy is moving, securing a secure invasion route in the vertical direction, gradually joining it through a number of troops there and it is about 5 thousand When it gathers up, it takes too much time to fight each and every one to defeat each."

"..... Do you know the enemy?"

The main point of the interception approach is to defeat each enemy unit invaded in a dispersed manner. Naturally, it must not be known to other enemy units. If the invasion is out there is a high possibility of withdrawing. Then you can not give such a big blow as the king wants.

"Yes, after thousands it is difficult to annihilate, so we need to set off an attack while the number before the confluence is small"

"Extermination?"

"If you miss an enemy, this attack will be bald. You must kill one person without leaving."

".....I see"

"To that end, I'd like to hit an attack while I'm moving in a few hundred, so I'm going out earlier."



"Is it to the front line at once?"

The interception comes quite short of the kingdom. Still, it is quite a distance from this place near the southern tip.

"Were you listening to the story? If you were waiting in such a place, the enemies are pretty much joining together, I'm attacking on the moment."

"While we have time?"

"Send a message to the front odd unit, divide it into a platoon and go south from the current location all together, so that the path will follow the village and the town, that is to say southward as to not hit the Melika kingdom army"

"..... I can not do such a thing"

Swap the position of the invading army of the Melika Kingdom and the position of the interceptor army of the Grand Flaming Kingdom. I could not believe that James could do it.

"It is your responsibility to make it possible to do so, ask orders to submit all the warning lines, join the troops and help the south as a scout"

"Wait a moment! Doing that will make a big difference from the original plan!"

Destroy the precautionary line that I was preparing. If the number of interception lines is also reduced by half, it becomes considerably thinner than the original one. James thinks that the initial strategy plan will collapse.

"This is the strategy I thought, the principles of this strategy will be avenged at the place to be defeated."

"..... If you fail"

"If you touch in the middle, you only have to fight there, then as long as the enemies do not fulfill the confluence as always, you will be able to get ahead of them, as soon as you can do so, the one who was able to south pierce the back of the enemy, I think I can do it big."

Regarding Jaim's concerns, Rion does not appear to be totally at all, and Rion returns an answer. It is a wonderful mood that James is wondering what he does not care or conversely.

"..... can you do it?"

"I will not say absolute, but I have no intention of thinking about an impossible strategy."

According to Sol, assuming that if it is Rion, the person himself has no consciousness.

".....Cancel the warning line and let half of each corner go straight to the command of the front army, as the contents are as requested by the Fray Information Controller, the other half joins here. Move on, go!

Following Jay's instructions, all the intelligence people who were in this place jumped out one after another. What remained in this place is James and a bitter bitter smile.

"What?"

Rion who does not like Sol's smile seems sullen

"No, I just think I've come to expect it."

"What, is it as expected?"

"After all, you can not do any other strategy you thought"

"That's not it, you're doing something similar"

"..... Who?"

"The enemy is split into small troops and they are invading. For some reason, making decisions is probably because the mobilized army can not deal flexibly."

"..... Do you think so?"

It can not be determined by Sol just by the present explanation. It will be impossible to listen to more stories. Only Rion can judge whether it is the same or not.

"I think, who is the enemy's general captain, after all?"

"Perhaps Olivia · Clockford, who is the princess of the Melika kingdom and is called the war goddess"

This is only speculation of Sol. However, if Rion highly appreciates, I think that this name is the only one. Battle goddess of Melika Kingdom, Princess Hime Olivia, this name is also resonating in the Grand Flam kingdom. It is one of the best soldiers of the Melika Kingdom.

"Well, I thought that I am more masculine than I am leading the army with the status of the princess, I thought it was a cowardly personality, but it is not so if this strategy is in place."

".... I heard that it is quite beautiful"

The war goddess is strong not only as a soldier's strength but also as a goddess, meaning to honor its beauty. Knowing this information, Rion thinks that it is a gossy personality. Sol has no idea what it means.

"The appearance and personality are separate. I see, the princess is the general general."

"It is better not to take care of women, because they are not clear, but the Melika Kingdom is fighting many times with the southern countries. The war goddess, General Princess is the name gained in the battle. I think that it belongs to it."

"Well, the princess is deferred, so I have to move place earlier."

"Where are you moving?"

"The commander of the Third Warning Line, if you can, I want to go out a while ago, but then it seems to be difficult to move the messenger."

In other words, the area that approached the kingdom a little more from the third warning line will be the front line of the interceptor fight. I do not know why, but I do not hear it at that point.

"Why do you understand that?"

James does not keep silent, just as he says.

".....somehow"

The answer was exactly what Sol had thought. What on earth can I learn in this way? A question that I do not know how many times I thought again came to Sol's head.



In the situation where the invading army of the Melika Kingdom was not advanced by half of the schedule, Rion went into offensive. Sol is obsessed with its skill as well.

In parallel operation of the small units, Sol had thought that there is a brain of Rion, a unit that can move as a limb and a troop that can move as a limb, and a bandu army army, but this time, Rion moves the kingdom knight troops. There was a concern that then it is not not going as I expected.

Rion easily solved the problem. Rion aimed at the camp of the invading army. On each invasion road, we identify places suitable for camping and send scouts there. After the campaign by the preceding unit, if there were plans to arrange to arrange the troops of the surrounding armies there. It only gathers at the destination. A slight gap does not matter.

Later, wait for the next unit of the Melika kingdom to come to the camp and only attack it. Moreover, after instructing the campaign, I instructed the way to make it raid with sunrise. I do not miss one person, for that reason I am waiting for it to be bright although it is a surprise attack.

It is executed in all seven invading routes of the Melika Kingdom. Which place, where, where and how many people will be sent. All of the instructions are coming from the head of Rion. No matter what title it was, the interceptor's commander was Rion.

"Collect prisoners of war in one place!"

In addition, the Kingdom of the Grand Flam made the surprise successful. Having already won a victory a few times, the correspondence after the victory has become better.

"Please eliminate the traces of battle! Never miss it!"

I'm used to preparing for the next invasion unit. Clear away the awnings and the like cleanly and erase all traces that show that there was a fight. This work must be thorough. Letting the Melika army who came later to have a suspicious suspicion will ruin the plan.

However, this can not be continued forever. Once or twice, if you repeat the fight at the same place many times, you will not be able to completely erase the trace. If you look carefully, the footprints that are already around the camp is also becoming a number that you can see as abnormal.

"It is almost time for the tide"

One of the officers who lead the attacking unit murmured and noticed it. I judged it be impossible any more.

"Is this the end of the fight?"

One of the knights asked when he heard the officer's misunderstanding.

"No, it's different, it's going to be northward by joining with other units"

"This time Kitakami?"

"Then it is the final battlefield, and it strikes the back of the invading army of the Melika Kingdom that is going ahead, so beat up and be successful, it is successful"

"Is that the thing called pinching?"

"Do not become that"

"I thought about what will happen at the beginning, but as a result of opening the lid, this result, the commander who thought about this is a horrible person,"

"Well, but the fight has not ended yet, so do not be discouraged until the end"

Half of this word of officers tells us. When I received a command from the south, this officer thought of what it really would be like. However, as a result, it was an enemy

who fought only one-fifth, at most a quarter of their own. Because it is a fight, there are not casualties at all, but it was extremely small. It is exactly the same way of fighting, so this should be the same for other units. On the other hand, the enemies surely reduce the number.

Even though I was careful, I was unable to convince my confidence in winning that my feelings emerged. Is it such a thunderous punishment that a situation like this that can catch cold water such a floating feeling happens?

In other words, if you declare Heaven as the world, it may be. The reason for receiving punishment will not be convincing at all.

"Enemy shadow!"

This was the word to announce misfortune.

"If it is an enemy attack? Where are you !?"

"The direction is north! The number is....., 4 thousand! No, it still increases!"

"What did you say!?"

Your army is a thousand. It is completely opposite to the fight so far and it will be against opponents of many times enemies. I do not think he has a very good win.

"Withdrawal! Quickly retreat, hurry!"

Despite saying backwards, the way forward is opposite to the direction of the Kingdom. Beyond the enemy attacking from the North, you have to flee to the south. The attacking unit is not addressed to go, just to keep on the south while being chased by the enemy.

This situation is not only here. The same situation occurred in other places. The Melika kingdom 's counterattack began.

# CHAPTER 67

## THE BACK EVENT DOES NOT END

---

While the fight against the Melika kingdom is proceeding, the Arnold kings and the army troops were on their way home after the mission.

It is only thing that Maria knows, but the second half part is coming to the end. The fight with the devil also goes well and it should be a more severe battle, but this time it is better to finish the mission of doing things better than before, so that returning to the kingdom much sooner than planned It was done.

It is not that demons or demons were weak. Individual strength never changes, but the number has increased further, and it was not amusing even if we fought quite a bit. I wonder why that ended well.

"This time I could have fought a fight that I am satisfied! In this case, the owner must be praising too!"

I am crying out loudly with Apelor floating. I can not tell how many times people around me listen to this line. I am not drinking. It's just floating. It was from the time we headed for the battle.

Activities of the people of the Bandeaux army in this magical defeat were amazing. To the extent that it seems that the quality of strength has increased as much as one or two levels.

"The owner is such a sweet personality? If you say that you can fight a satisfying battle, then if there is no growth any longer, you will get angry?"

Mojito is kneeling Aperoll. I talk about the rigor of Rion, but the tone is interesting.

"Must not be! The lord owner sees the same thing for others because it is difficult for himself! Those who serve at all can not bear it!"

As usual, bitches from Apelor's mouth to Rion are overflowing, but there is no darkness like the past. It seems that he is pleased that he was caught by mojito.

"I think that I should consider how to fight more, because Apelor is glad that the collaboration of the troops was done well, is not it just a basic basis yet?"

He also said that he is still early enough to satisfy Kiel.

"What is the application in basic?"

"I think that it is necessary to show the characteristics of each party in the battle of the horse, and if the same movements can be made, next let's put the characteristics of each party on top of that, so surely the fight of Rion Changes are also attached to people, the Bandeaux army can become stronger."

It is not a word that came out as thought. As I kept, I kept thinking about how to strengthen my armies.

".....Truly a Kiel, I know the things of the owner very often! That's the feature, my yellow party is power, but a horse and a horse, it's a power.... this is difficult."

The rushing power of the horse is directly intact. Apelor did not come up with a way to make it feature further here.

"The horse horse is a single force with all human beings. It's simple, but is not it just a feature even if you align it with big horse horses?"

Kiel's idea is simple. I have conveyed the way to realize by arranging more powerful horses.

"Are you going to arrange horses....? Indeed, there is not it.... hmm, I thought carefully."

"The movement that the whole group wished for is the movement that Rion wanted, which inspired me to think about it."

The yellow party will be a powerful horse, the green party will be aligned with the earliest horses, aligning the characteristics of the horse will bring the movement of the troops together.

"Is that so, the opportunity is your lord owner, you are the one we are truly like"

"Yeah"



There is a bitter smile on the Kiel's face. It is the first time I heard the word such as our Lord from the mouth of Apelor. Kiel had a strange appearance of Apellor, and it was glad as well.

However, for those whose circumstances are unknown, I do not know the reason why the people of the Bandeaux armed forces with Apelol as the head are floating.

".....Did something happen?"

King Arnold, one of the unknown people, asked Cassis just behind.

".... Is it that I noticed their very popularity?"

Cassis answers while asking questions from Prince Arnold's prince, showing a little shy appearance. The roundtable answer is because I am ashamed to speak thinly.

"Is it popular? What does that mean?"

I do not understand the meaning at all in Archer Arnold 's Prince. I could not agree with that answer.

".... It seems that our feelings were seen through to the lords. When I thought that they did not make me a partner, I actually saw them and carefully thought about it. It is like this, it is the same as a child being bent."

"Really....."

Thinking that Rion had been accepted, the people of Bandou are happy, the feeling of King Arnold is slightly complicated. I thought that I wanted a vassal who thought that I wanted to admit as much as I was reluctant, and I thought that I wanted to be admitted again.

"For example, I am proud, but I think Prince Ou is a good Lord."

Cassis talks about follow-up words, looking at the expression of Prince Arnold, who became somewhat dark. It is from both the feeling that it is troubled if Rion has bad feelings and the feeling of purely considering King Arnold.

"I made a big mistake, not a good lord."

"I think that it is the same as the owner."

"What is Rion and what does that mean?"

"Ah.... that is"

Cassis is showing a troubled look on the word that I had to speak quickly. He was not aware of who he was talking about.

"What happened?"

"..... I do not know if it's good to speak"

"No problem. Please explain."

"..... Probably, the lord owes regret that things could not be helped, I believe it is my responsibility."

Who said the cassis did not say. It was truly resistant to name it. Even if you do not give it a name, who you are, you know most people who are in this place.

"Really....."

"I think that I do not want to make a mistake again and I am going to do my best multiple times, so I think that's what it is."

"Lessons learn failure, it is not easy thing to do"

"Is not Your Lady O'Con being a lesson of failure?"

".....I?"

"I am obediently listened to people's words, no matter who they are, I think that in the position of His Imperial High Priest, it is not easy to do,"

If it becomes necessary, Cassis will also ask for opinions. The cassis, and those of Bandeaux are the secret agent. Originally, it is a position that even Argumented King Arnold and even the listeners can not be tolerated.

But there is no such place in King Arnold. It was a very favorable attitude for the cassis.

This Arnold King and Prince Arnold, the enemy of Rion, do not necessarily overlap each other. Cassis considers this reason to be the change of King Arnold.

"Is that so?"

Changes are obvious given the previous self. I protested against the surroundings of myself and did not receive it to Matumo such as what others said. At that time, the current Arnold King Taisho has obviously changed.

"I think so"

".....Really"

A slight smile floats on the face of Prince Arnold. Cassis did this mind that looked somewhat similar to the expression that Rion showed to only the partner who allowed the most part of his mind.

"I am not sure if this is correct, can you still ask me?"

That thought keeps Cassis continue with more words.

"Ah"

"I think that it would be better if you do not consciously overconstitute your previous mistakes. It does not mean to forget. While just being consciously overconfined, the distance does not shrink forever, then it will be the same as our failure."

"That is.... but.... but...."

The groove between King Arnold and Rion is wide and deep. It is too different from that with the cassis.

"I know that it's not easy, but I can not do it without doing anything, this is also the word your lord owes like a habit"

"I can not do it without doing anything, I certainly have heard it several times."

"Yes"

Cassis' thought to tell Prince Arnold this, is to let Rion give up revenge. If it is Rion, it may be done in any difficulty. But, doing that, Rion can not live in the Grand Flam kingdom. Bandeaux will lose the lord who can not substitute to anyone called Rion. There is also a way to turn the flag against the kingdom per bandu, but Cassis does not want it. I am not afraid of failing but wanting to see Rion 's active appearance on a bigger stage.

In the background of the power of the Grand Flam kingdom, Rion may even achieve the continental championship. The same thought as the king was also in the chest of the cassis.

".....That is?"

A word of doubt came out suddenly from the mouth of King Arnold 's mouth. Behind the line of sight of King Arnold 's eyes, you see a horse. The crown was carried away from the kingdom, carrying the sign of the messenger.

"I will check it soon"

A Knight Guardian with King Arnold King rushes forward a few horses. Especially it does not seem to be troubled, and from the place where I returned together, I understand that it was a messenger. Then, what did you come to tell us?

The tension ran to the waiting Arnold King.

"It is a message from the Kingdom"

"Oh, what happened?"

"The front line contact point of the Melika interceptor army seems to have been attacked by enemy people. The safety of everyone who seems to be in the liaison office below Frey Information Controller is unknown."

"What did you say!?"

Arnold 's Anxiety' s anxiety is a wonderful place, but I do not think that it is the situation so far, I am stunned with a surprise voice raised.

"By doing so, the front line's collapse collapses and I can not grasp the location of nearly half of the interceptor forces."

"Well, that!?"

What surprised the voices is not Lord Arnold, but Lancelot. When Prince Arnold reached the first report, he was already surprised to predict the collapse of the front line, but Lancelot was not.

Not only Lancelot but Maria and Erwin are the same. Both of us have lost their complexion when we heard the message of the messenger.

"We are rebuilding the defensive game with half of the interceptor forces, but since we have not complemented the movements of the Melika kingdoms, we can not judge it as adequate. In the demonic punitive army, It is that it is necessary to return to the capital and prepare for the confluence to the interceptor army."

A messenger can not keep up with the reaction of the opponent. I instantly told you what to tell.

"..... I will not return to the kingdom"

"Ha?"

In response to Prince Arnold 's Prince, the messenger became surprised this time.

"It's a waste of time, we will join the interceptor army as it is, so tell him."

"Ah, yes"

Before this conversation is made, a part of the troops pursuing troops are moving. What is running ahead is the Bandeaux army wearing four color armor. They started moving before hearing the words of Prince Arnold 's words. Knowing the crisis of the rain surely, I could not stay still.

Archer Arnold's Prince Takeshi showed up his behavior, which could be taken as a waiver of military order and abandonment of duties, too. Of course, even without it, he would have decided to go straight to the interceptor army.

Because Prince Arnold himself can not keep still as much as the bandu army.



Both the Demilitarist Army and the Kingdom have a considerable distance, a fort in the southeastern part of the Grand Flam Kingdom. In order to protect the border with the Melika Kingdom, it is the fort created by the Grand Flam kingdom side. It is rare in the border with the Melika kingdom where there are many plains continuing, the place where the left and right are sandwiched between small mountains, the fort which is sandwiched between the cliffs on both sides seems to be very robust.

Now, there are those looking into the fort from the top of the cliff. In the kingdom of Gran Phram, the safety and uncertainty are two people, Rion and Sol.

"Do you really do?"

"Have you heard of it now, how hard did you think you had to struggle to come here?"

"I know that, I am the one who struggled with that"

"Do you say that you made a hard time by yourself?"

"It is true that it is not the case when we are talking about this now, can we really drop it?"

Fall the fort in front of you. That's why they are coming to this place.

"I think that I can drop it, so it's like this, indeed, was it easy to come here?"

"That's it.... but...."

I can see the fort from the top. It certainly is an advantageous situation to attack. However, as solely it is safe, Sol can not be optimistic.

"This fort is a fort defending the attack from the Melika side. The defense of this side is not as hard as it seems. The blind spot is about the mountainous area and it is easy to divide and bring it closer to the fort. Although the entrance of sushi etc. is aside, It is much brittle than the front gate"

"..... Do not be amazed, why do you know that?"

I can only think of thinking of attacking the fortress from the beginning. But the question is, why I knew it was necessary.

"I got a lot of information when thinking about strategy, it's one of them."

"Even so, I can not understand the idea of trying to memorize the forts."

"All information provided is in the head, so you do not know where you actually will fight, and that was not supposed to be the case this time."

".... It will be,"

One day, I thought that the village that was suddenly based as a base was attacked by the Melika kingdoms army, but in fact it was not so steep, but that movement seems to have been. Sol just did not know that.

Rion who I knew had chosen to escape before the village was completely surrounded, and I ran away really well. You probably will not notice others. Rion was preparing even dead bodies for camouflage, and furthermore, he showed me the work that the whole village was covered with fire as soon as the enemy rushed.

I have not prepared in advance, it can not be done.

"There was also the possibility of fighting by fighting in the fortress, which is the necessary knowledge at that time."

"Good enough"

It is a plausible reason, but it seems suspicious to Sol.

"Well, then, you stopped useless talks really..... What do you start with? The aim is....."

"..... Looks like fun?"

"Haa, are you a useless story?"

"No, because I saw that"

"It's not fun, either, I'm not in a bad mood, because if I look like it looks fun it's a little pleased to be able to retaliate"

".....got it"

It is in the middle of the enemy. I thought about the possibility that Rion would be attacked by a command place in advance. However, its scale was more than expected and the subsequent movements were unexpected. The Melika army is pursuing by the entire army the side which can be said to be a rebel army that went backward without worrying about the interceptor army remaining on the side of the Kingdom which is the main force of the Grand Flam kingdom.

As a result, it is supposed to attack the side where the command and command system has become stuck, which makes sense. The Gran Phlam kingdom side overtaken by the Melika kingdom had only to continue southward. Until Rion fulfills the restructuring of the command line.

Rion who escaped the commander not only escaped but also attempted to gather the troops while moving and accomplished it. Although it was not truly enough to organize all the units that were behind, there are enough numbers to think of attacking the fort.

"I want to capture it somehow, but what about individuals' bravery?"

"Who are you talking about?"

"Who is determined to be the princess of the Melika kingdom? It is strong because it is called a goddess of war, so is it not easy to capture?"

"Wait a moment, is Princess Olivia at this stronghold?"

I have not heard of such a story. Also, it's a place to complain about Rion.

"Did you listen to my story? I told you to retaliate, that is to break the enemy's command and order system"

The complaints of complaints are lost to the reply that is different from the sense of Rion's ordinary people.



"..... By the way why are you in this place?"

"If you order each invasion army, you should choose a waypoint, but your opponent is a princess, so risk can not be affected just like me?"

"..... but that does not necessarily stay in the fortress"

"If you told me that I am a cowardly person, you have denied? A beautiful princess who is not Gazatsu will not do camping all the time, but if you are a princess who is retracted into your city or fort, then Princess Hime It is not called anything."

"So, if it is a fortress of our country...."

Before I thought Sol was surprised to think about it. Trying to know whereabouts is also that Rion thought that he would obey Princess Olivia, the commander of the enemy.

I was planning to be aware of the richness of Rion, but it was still in the back. There is no choice but to be amazed by passing surprises.

"Because I'm taking a proper back, I just acted by myself in the head and did not act"

I have excused excuses of Sol's fear, Reion received criticism of rash. Also, Sol will be amazed. When you are behind the scenes, I've been on my side for as long as I can but I have no idea about Sol.

"..... How do you capture it?"

As far as I know that Rion is taking action, I do not mean to complain any more. We just do our utmost to work towards the success of the strategy.

"Capturing is not an absolute requirement, first throwing out this enemy from this fort and then chasing further while not recovering from the confusion, for a while we can not afford to give orders to other units, It's the purpose."

"got it"

The purpose of the strategy is clear, I do not plan to impossibly. Whether it can be said that it is not impossible because it will invade the Melika kingdom if it is a word of Rion, it is a delicate place.

"Alright, I got it all together, once go back and explain the content of the strategy, then move on to action at once."

"Oh, I understand"

Battle defense against the borders of the border. Beginning with a surprise attack by the Grand Flam kingdom, this battle ended with the victory of the Grand Flam kingdom before the Melika kingdom could not fight back. As a result, the command line system of the invasion of the Melika Kingdom collapsed, so that the southeastern part of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam was unable to understand the circumstances, the chaotic war situation spreading encounter warfare of both military teams moving around here Become.

At this point, the Melika side was unable to continue the invasion strategy, and events of the fall of the Grand Flam Ruin were to be avoided.

The fall of the Kingdom itself is a story behind only narration, but as the result changes, the next event will not happen.. The game scenario finally completely collapsed.

# CHAPTER 68

## STAND IN REVERSAL

---

The battle between the Grand Flam kingdom and the Melika kingdom ended with a victory of the Grand Flam kingdom side. Not only that the Melika side which invaded aiming at the capture of the Kingdom could not fulfill its purpose, but the Kingfisher of the Grand Flam gave to the invading army of the Melika Kingdom not only the damage that the win or lose was clearly understood It was.

Due to the collapse of the headquarters where Princess Olivia, the commander, was, the command order line collapsed. The Melika army was attacked by the King of the Grand Flams without being able to recover from its confusion. It is an attack by the reinforcement unit including the interceptor army waiting and the armor punitive army.

There was no decent battle between the kingdom of Gran Phlam, which is well-controlled and the Melika Kingdom who fought individually, and the Military Army had to withdraw only for its own country. Even in the withdrawal battle, the Melika side, which was pursued scatteredly, suffered a tremendous damage, as the King of the Grand Flam wanted.

However, this is a story based on the premise that half of the interceptor army is not wiped out, and the Grand Flam kingdom has not yet grasped the half of the safety.

"..... Why can not you find it?"

Even after receiving reports from the intelligence department, the king is not entirely convinced.

"We are continuing the search, but if the majority of the Melika kingdoms have already fled to their country, and they can not be found in that situation...."

The battle in the southeast is almost converging. Yet, I did not know where the unit should have turned to the back of the Melika kingdom. It has reported that the intelligence department has a high possibility of being killed by the Melika kingdom.

"So why can not find the corpse?"

"There is a possibility of being captured"

"Do you say that all the armies became captives?"

"that is....."

I can not think of such a situation. Even if it were so, the Melika side should convey something. The loss of the Melika Kingdom on the losing side is great. Now, on the contrary it should be frightened by the invasion of the Grand Flam kingdom. If you have 10,000 prisoners of war, you can not use it as a negotiation material to prevent invasion.

"What is the intelligence department doing !?"

I won the battle. However, this place, the king 's mood has always been said to be the worst. In the interceptor fight, the king lamented that he had lost Rion. He is also a king and a father.

What is more painful for the king than anything is that he does not have the technique of comforting the queen who is going crazy. I met my little child who I thought would never meet again. The pleasure was great, and the queen 's sorrow to the fact that I had lost it again was enormously deep.

".....We are working to collect information with full power, but the intelligence department has also suffered considerable human injury in this case"

The intelligence department persons who were responsible for the information network in the interception fight also have many uncertainties regarding their many safety.

"So why are you here?"

"Ha?"

"If you do not have enough people, you can move! Why are you safe in the first place !?"

It is James which is the top of the intelligence division reporting. Why did James, who should have been at the side of Rion, come back to the kingdom?

"It was explained that we led the subordinate to confirm that the communication with each unit ceased, during which time the Melika Kingdom"

I attacked the commander where Rion was at. Luckily, James who was not there was able to return to the Kingdom without getting caught up in the attack. This is the reason.

James has explained this to the king over and over again. The king's attitude towards James is like an eight battle.

"..... attack the Melika Kingdom, hurry up and organize the army"

The eyes of the king turned to the head of the kingdom knight soldier.

"that is....."

"Have you not heard !? Lead your army soon and destroy the Melika Kingdom!"

"That's impossible."

Only the head of the Knight Guard crown will be able to issue such words without difficulty towards the angry king.

"..... the king's order"

The other party is the head of the Knight Order of the Konoe, and the king restrains emotions somewhat. That does not seem to mean to overturn the order at once.

"Even so, it is the responsibility of the minister to say that impossible is impossible"

"Why is it impossible? I have received reports that I have slaughtered many enemies."

"Here too, nearly ten thousand soldiers are missing, and more than anything, the evil spirit is not over yet, I can not afford to invade other countries"

Continue to subjugate demons and invade the Melika Kingdom. If this seems to be possible, the Melika kingdom does not attack at all in the first place. I won this time.

However, this is not the reason why the overwhelming strength gap difference was born.

"..... Do you say you want to endure with being attacked?"

"No way, you ought to pay the price exactly, but it's not a military but a robbery."

"Then, I will not have battled enemies."

"If you think about enemies, for example, in the war of the country and the country, you will not end until you eradicate the enemy."

"It is not!"

The king wants to take advantage of Rion. It is not the head of the Knight Guard who does not understand it. I know it, I am disappointed. In the first place, the head of the Knight Knight does not think that Rion is dead.

"Even if you fight, how about first arranging the situation?"

"Is it because of organizing the situation?"

"A military force close to a million has been missing, so if you think that it is safe, where are you supposed to be?"

".....What did you say?"

While I told you to search, the king thought that many were the one to be killed. However, the words of the Knight Order of the Knight Ornament indicate the possibility of existence without problems.

"Is there a thing that there are thousands of armies searched, can not find it, and it is even more if it is all corpses"

"Where are you?"

"If you are looking for Japan and you can not find it, there is only one place to stay, which is somewhat wider than the place."

"..... When you are inside the Melika Kingdom"

"There is no possibility"

"..... What do you know?"

There is some ground for the captain of the Konoe Knight to say such a thing. The king knows well that it is not a personality to tell the truth.

"There is no soldier in the Bandeaux territory, but Mrs. Frey, who seems to have left the territory for quite some time, seems to have returned from the band who sent him to the territory to tell the current situation, I will."

".... What do you mean?"

With this information alone, it did not come to the King. I understand that the Bandeaux army moved, but it does not lead to that the army is in Melika kingdom.

"The BANDEAUX troops have not been found in the country, there is no evidence of entering other territory, where did they disappear?"

".... Please do not be impatient and say clearly, that kind of speech is your bad habit"

To the extent that you can say this way, the king's feelings are calming down. Somehow, the situation has become known.

"I want to think a bit, there is no evidence of entering other territories, but it has disappeared from its own territory, there is only one way to do it, beyond the borders why, why the border Was it necessary to exceed?"

"So talk yourself"

".....Indeed.... I will tell you in advance, but there is no confirmation from here."

"It's fine"

"Naturally, the Bandeaux army does not move without the lord's lord's lord, if it goes beyond the borders, it is because there was a command of Rion, so that there is one thing to understand: It means that I was forecasting the current situation."

In the explanation of the head of the Knight Order of Knight, the surroundings begin to blur. In most of those who express pure surprises, some people were pale. The head of the Knight Knight was casually checking the reaction.

"Why do you think so?"

"Firstly, the reason why Miss Airriel did not accompany the battle this time, because there is danger, that two people can not have it"

Ariel accompanied all the fight so far, actually stands on the battlefield. Rion's current assignment is special, but it is impossible for the Konoe Knight to head off with him. Far from fear of death, neither Rion nor Ariel has an atmosphere that accepts. The head of the Knight Order knew it all the time.

"From the beginning, were you going to lead the bandu troops?"

"I do not know if I am leading the army, but I guess he was going to join the battlefield with the Bandeaux army."

"..... However, the main force of the Bandeaux army was out in the evil spirit, what can be done slightly, even led by a reserve corps unit?"

"It is subtle whether the remaining military is a reserve corps. In the information, it seems to call him the Konoe paradise"

"The Konoe of Rion.... things...."

The king thinks that he is a straightforward unit of Rion, and that he is a military force.

"I do not understand the degree of ability, but I think that I am sorry, which countries are there beyond the Bandou border?"

"No way, is Okusu and Hashi cooperating?"

This is a little problem. It is not a good thing to neglect such as an alliance nominated ministerial nation, even though it is an enemy country partner, moving the army without permission.



"As I said, this story is just speculation, but if it is for Rion, Miss Ariel will be moving even in the Melika kingdom."

Knight chief Konoe seriously joked and talked. It is because it does not matter the talk of Ox and Hashi.

"Because they are just like couples."

The king also knew it, and he came up with the story of Konoe Kishi.

"Immediately let the men's subordinates face the Melika Kingdom"

Here James caught my mouth. It is necessary to take the back of the story of Konoe Kishi.

"Even now, if Rion leads the army and is fighting in the Melika kingdom, it is not a serious consideration of the invasion, it may be asking for an escape path to the last."

"If so, should not you grab the location and send a rescue army?"

"The army of that relief is heading, I do not know what kind of battle they are doing, but that man would not fight uselessly, so if you reach the borders of the Ok Kingdom anymore It is around time that it is not surprising that it is better to have contacts than to move poorly."

"..... I agree with you"

While expressing an unhappy expression, James told her consent. If it was the head of the Knight Order, it certainly seemed to be too late.

"Now that we can hopefully be in line with the idea of the Knight Order of Konoe, if that is the case, we are not in a position to be able to negotiate diplomacy, let us move on to the story of the prime minister, the postwar reconstruction of the battlefield territory"

"Haa, this time....."

The atmosphere of the king has become quite soft, unlike before. I believe that the story of the Knight Order of the Knight Knight is the fact. That is not a mistake. Actually

Rion is fighting in Melika kingdom. However, the head of the Knight Knight Order has not told everything yet.

There was still a story that I could not talk about on this occasion. If you listen to it, the mood of the king gets worse.



Melika Kingdom invasion army army army. It never was a lot of numbers. It is because it was an escort unit of Princess Olivia who is the general commander to the last.

That being the case was the bad luck of the Melika Kingdom. With the 9 thousand Grand Flam Army led by Rion, I was scattered all over the place, not having just been beaten by the fort, and it ran away from my home country.

But that was also a while.

Even so, it was in his territory that he ran around. Neighboring aristocrats who knew about the situation and garrison units of the armed forces gathered one after another on the battlefield and eventually began to overwhelm by numbers.

From there the position is reversed. It is supposed that the kingdom of the Grand Flam was going to run away, but the situation has not proceeded as desired by the Melika side.

"Take it! Do not let it get away this time!"

The princess of Princess Olivia echoes the battlefield. Although the Grand-Flam army continues to retreat, it is far from running around and it is indeed moving in a controlled manner.

While continuing to retreat, if you find a gap, it will attack violently. Although the Melika army was a mixed army with the aristocratic army, and although there is not yet a movement in the movement yet, the correspondence was really splendid.

"Magical unit! Strike the enemy front guard!"

In response to the command of Princess Olivia, the magicians of the magic unit started chanting at once. There comes magic attacking from the Kingdom of Gran Pham.

There are never many numbers, but it is an attack on places that are being cast and unprotected. Several magicians received a direct hit and fell down on the spot.

"..... Also, what's going on !?"

The same situation continues many times. If you put a magic force in front to do a magic attack, you are always the first to beat. The number is overwhelmingly large in Melika kingdom side. However, Princess Olivia feels like the difference is shrinking definitely. While the magical momentum of your army is decreasing, there is no indication that the enemy's number of magic will not decrease in any way.

Attack magic is released from magician who did not receive attack. But most of it was shot down before reaching the enemy. None of the magic that did not cause damage to the enemy.

Magic attack is not absolute. Although it depends on the type, it can also be prevented with a shield held by a knight as long as it is about the level of intermediate magic. So if you use senior magic, you will be consuming more magical power, and you will not be able to count on the number. You can absolutely hit an enemy and you can not use it unless you have the opportunity to give effective damage.

The magic that this is absolutely superior in individual warfare is one of the reasons not so much in war.

"Lower the front line! Hurry!"

Still Princess Olivia chose to use advanced magic. It is not possible to escape the King of the Grand Flam here. The fight so far was for the Princess of Olivia a series of humiliation that I had never experienced. It has never been before, such as turning his back against the enemy and running around.

However, this is still an excuse for having a small number of troops. However, even if that number exceeds the enemy now, there is no big difference in the situation. Indeed it is no longer going to run around itself, but when you show the figure that your troops of troops showing a gap are being driven by your enemies, your body will tremble with anger.

"..... Deceive enemies! Aquostorm!"

After the casting was over, the water attribute magic appeared like a tornado-like whirlpool in the air. While it swells greatly, it heads for the King of the Grand Flamen. It is supposed to be caught up in that magic, and many soldiers should dance in the air, but before it reaches the avant-garde of the King of the Grand Flam, it will be prevented by only one man. Just holding a crushing gesture grasping with the palm.

".... What.... What is that man !?"

It is not an exaggeration to say that this is the fault of the Melika Kingdom. This guy who is the commander of the King of the Grand Flam army and is surprising magical user, the attack of the Melika Kingdom is exhausted.

"I heard rumors about Rion Fray, but I did not think that it was anything, it's a splendid one."

Princess Olivia's Konoe Knight Yuri Stewart is obediently admired.

"..... Is it a strong enemy beyond what I thought to be a demon?"

Princess Olivia seems to calm a little feeling in such a state of Yuri. A change in wording indicates that. It is as Yuri's aim is.

"I do not know, but the rumor that a hero appeared on Grand Franm was not so exaggerated."

Rion 's rumor also reached the Melika kingdom. If it spreads within the kingdom of the Grand Flam, it will be heard by the Melika kingdom. The Melika Kingdom is indispensable for collecting information on enemy countries. That's why I thought that this invasion would be successful.

The miscalculation is that I did not think that he had misjudged the power of Rion and that he would be in the position to lead the interceptor army by the regional owner Rion.

"If you miss it, you will become a real hero, you can not forgive it."

"Yes, I know, but I'm not going to rush, here's definitely to give priority to Rion Fray's battle."

"Well, I wanted to hide the other hands."

"If you do not give up, you can leave it hidden, send a messenger to the opponent. If you close the back at the planned position, there is no escape path, Rion Fray, you can take off all invading troops."

"Well.... I hope that's the case."

The Melika kingdom decided to use the secret hidden hand. But they do not understand. That that is not my best. Rion also keeps holding the back.

# CHAPTER 69

## THE END OF THE FIGHT, THE BEGINNING OF THE NEXT BATTLE

---

The army of the Grand Flam Kingdom has retreated to a position slightly after the border with Okus. After that, it goes beyond the hilly land that is the buffer zone of the border. So you can escape into the territory of Okus.

However, at the entrance of the hill country, the Grand Franram kingdom troops stop moving and begin to form a formation. There is no appearance of returning. The team on the Grandflam side is a square that placed emphasis on defense.

"..... No way, did you notice?"

Princess Olivia raised anxiety as she looked at the situation of such a Kingdom of Grand-Flam. I can not find any reason why the Kingdom of the Grand Flam ceases to advance the army so far.

"Even so, if you come this far, you just push it afterwards."

"I agree"

It is the strategy of the Mérica kingdom side to close the retreat of the King of the Grand Flam army in this hilly land, bring it into the pincers, and ultimately bring it into the siege and annihilation game. It should be ready for that.

"Proceed the army, advance the avant garde! Crush the Grand Flam kingdom army!"

Under the command of Princess Olivia, the avant - garde of Melika side started moving forward all at once. With this avant - garde army alone, the number is equal to that of the Grand - Flam kingdom army.

A pursuit battle for Mérica kingdom side, which does not know how many times this, was started.

And the war situation is also iteration so far. The Melika side can not break down the team of the Grand Flam Kingdom halfway.

To break the situation, Princess Olivia decided to move.

"..... I will issue the middle troops."

"Will not the siege be delayed?"

In the place where the enemy is pushed in avant gardens, the medieval army advances from both left and right wings and builds a surrounding net. This is the original strategy. It is different from the original plan to actively participate in the middle forces.

"Prior to that, we have to push the Grand Army army into the hilly land. The lag of the middle army will be supplemented by the army troops, this is when we are going to compete with all troops."

".....I understand"

The army troops are Prince Olivia and Yuri, this army 's army. Yuri slightly hesitated to put this on the front line, but decided to believe the Princess of Olivia called the war goddess.

The number of soldiers has more than doubled as the Melika kingdom sent the middle troops to the front line. Indeed the King of the Grand Flam armies could not tolerate this pressure and began to retreat tautly.

"I will shorten the distance to the front line."

"Ha"

Princess Olivia made a decision to advance the army troops in advance, with the prospect of pushing in the Grand Flam Kingdom to the planned point. It is to construct the enclosure network quickly.

Signs that an army that surprises the Grand Flamen army from the back appears. In preparation for that time, it was a soldier army that began to move forward.

"Early! Why did you come out already!"

A battle flag stood above a hill behind the Grand Flamenian army. It is a battlefield that draws a sparrow that stops at the crescent moon in the surplus showing the Okus kingdom. We have not yet pushed the Gran Phram kingdoms army into a place suitable for siege completely. It is not packed to the planned distance.

"Hurry forward and close the left side of the Grand Franram Kingdom!"

"Message to the military! Close the right side of the gram-flam kingdom army!"

The Melika kingdom army started to move greatly in order to bring it to the envelope posture at once. Whether the Grand Forum Kingdom army also noticed the intention, the movement will be hurried. The battle flag of Okus who appeared backwards to the Kingfisher army of the Grand Flam challenged the assault.

"Stupid! I only have to block the backwards! Even if it is not so, I will clearly reveal betrayal!"

Prince Olivia can not hide his frustration in a friendly friend who does not move as expected. Betrayal of allies seems to be frustrating in the Grand Franram Kingdom troops, but behind it is a lot of gaps. There is a break in the network of the siege.

"Hurry! At the very least the backwards are totally blocked!"

I intended to settle in this area, but Princess Olivia gave up to it quickly and prioritized to block the retreat. I thought that redoing would work any number of times if I stayed in Melika kingdom.

The Primord Olivia led guards are going through the front line and hurrying to go further backwards from the left side of the Grand Flam Kingdom. Show the side of the extended row to the Grand Franm Kingdom army.

There two fenolls were released from the King of the Grand Flam.

"Oh, what's that?"

It is clear what it is. Attribution magic of fire and wind. It was magic for the first time, I was only surprised by the huge amount.



"Deploy defense magic! Hurry!"

Princess Olivia soon recovered from astonishment, instructed allies, and also started casting himself.

A number of defensive magic spreading in the air. Among them, the enormous defense magic was developed by Princess Olivia, which is far from comparable with others.

However, this correspondence ends in vain. The magic that was released from Kingdom of Granpham attacked, as if it were a living Phoenix, by striking the deployed defense magic.

Two Buddhas came together as one entwined on the head of the Rear Army, and then exploded.

Melika army soldiers dance in the blast with a blast. Pokkari and holes were empty in the ranks of the army troops.

".... What is it?"

Princess Olivia who is amazed at the incredible situation. Princess Olivia had never heard of it, as if it had its own intention, such as magic that freely moves around.

Rion has been fighting, hiding this all the time. Rion also thought that this was the place of settlement. There is no need to hide the other hands anymore.

The Grand-Flam kingdom, which had been pretending to be confused, has already stopped its camouflaging and is reformulating its formation. A cavalry party jumps out of them, starting with Rion.

Disturb enemy formation by large magic attack, assault with a cavalry there, stab the stench at the enemy's center. There is no change from the fight with the devil.

If there is a difference, it is that the leader of the Toranoko Konoe is led.

".... What is that?"

A cavalry party that came out of the King of the Grand Flam. Princess Olivia suffered, as it may be called a horse. Knights of the Grand Flam kingdom are straddling, that has

obviously different characteristics from horses. A long thick corner is growing from the forehead.

It is impossible for Princess Olivia to know, but it is the Konoe cape team that gathered up and made the same demonic animal as Nightmare.

"..... a demon, is not it?"

I do not know even the questioning Yuri. In the position of the Konoe Knight, there is no opportunity to exterminate monsters. I have never seen the existence of a monster.

All I can tell is that the cavalry party has a tremendous speed.

"Define your team! Intercept enemy cavalry team!"

In a panic, give directions to your army. A soldier who received it tried to form a team in front of the cavalry party, but that did not come true.

Even if he penetrated the horn of the monster who was rushing, the man who was thrown up in the air, or the knight of the enemy did nothing, the troops that first came out before the attack of the monsters were destroyed.

Still, in terms of numbers, the Melika kingdom side is overwhelmingly large. The knights and soldiers of the rear army troops are headed by one after another, but the enemy's feet still can not stop. Many of them will not be able to approach Matmo to Rion who can run ahead and will be kicked away.

".....great"

Unexpectedly the admiration voice leaked out of Princess Olivia. Not much, how to fight Rion was amazing. If there is a person who is constantly developing magic and is approaching and approaching, it attacks.

If so, as soon as Rion turns into an attack, the surrounding magic turns to the side that prevents magic and sword attacking it. Battle in one piece, swordsmanship, how to express is correct, anyway how to fight without a gap.

"Your Highness, please come here please"

Yuri has declared the withdrawal as if he could not prevent Rion 's entry into the cavalry team.

"Are you going to run away?"

"Yes, that's right"

Yuri answered clearly that now unnecessary things such as extra care. Once Princess Olivia is killed, it is already lost. It is also a big loss for the Melika Kingdom, which can not be overcome by one game.

"That..... It seems impossible."

"What?"

For the army troops, further large magic was released from the kingdom of Gran Pham. A tornado with a whirlpool swirls raging and the rear guard troops are in turmoil.

Piercing the gap, the Konoe Cavalry Team led by Rion was stopping at the place where Princess Olivia was at a stretch.

"..... Are you a princess?"

A red and a blue twin stare staring at Princess Olivia.

"You are the son of Rion Fray"

"Oh, yes, I do not have time to talk slowly, let me be captured quietly"

"I will not forgive that"

Between Rion and Princess Olivia, Yuri broke the sword and came in.

"I have not heard of you, even for the princess as well, Nightmare, jump."

"what!?"

Nightmare who jumped over Yuri 's head, with Rion on, got off beside Princess Olivia' s horse. Rion drags his surprised Princess Olivia's arms out of the horse they were riding.

Nightmare stepped on the back of Princess Olivia quickly with one foot. It is a splendid cooperation.

"Do not move! If you try to cope badly, you will crush the corner as it is!

"Cowardly....."

"Please do anything. Well, unless you want to kill the princess, drop the army."

" ....."

There is no guarantee that Princess Olivia will be released with the army pulled. Yuri could not take the action as it was said easily.

"Let's get dead.... Nightmare"

"Oh, ah ah!"

There is no hesitation in Rion. And there is not much to Nightmare. The scream of Princess Olivia echoed around.

"Stop it, stop it!"

In a panic, Yuri gives a voice of restraint.

"Lose army, no more requests than this, the answer you are looking for is only non-existence"

".....I understood"

I can not translate it into killing the princess of my country. No matter what impossible demands are waiting after this, Yuri had no choice other than to acknowledge it.

While exploring how to find a gap somehow, instruct the entire army troops. However, this ends in a useless postcard. Even if the army could be pulled out, I could not find the gap to rescue Princess Olivia.

Even if Rion shows a gap, Nightmare does not allow it. The reverse is also the same. As Yuri there are no hands or feet.

Yuri slowly retreated the army troops slowly while distorting his face in a frustrating manner as if bruxism seemed to be heard. It is not just the army army. Both the inner army and the avant garde.

"Tie up the princess"

Rion finally opens his mouth and instructs his subordinates where the Melika army got a great distance.

"What's that?"

Princess Olivia gave a discontented voice to the order of this Rion.

"Are you in a position to complain?"

"I am the principal position, I am the principal of a country, although I am a prisoner of war, I have the right to demand appropriate treatment."

"Well, do you have such a promise?"

"That's politeness"

It is a privilege that is permitted only by royalty, aristocrat prisoners. If anyone else becomes a captive, it is completely opposite. Human rights and all are ignored.

"..... Can you go on a rampage?"

"If treatment is kept, we will also take the attitude that matches it."

"..... Do not you tell a lie?"

"I will not follow! I am the princess of the Melika Kingdom!"

"Well, it will not be a ground for not telling lies, but well, if it's decided, how about treatment?"

".....Please"

While requesting appropriate treatment for royalty, the Princess Olivia is showing a mortal expression when it comes to it. It is not a demand for seeking hospitality, it is that I can not bear the humiliation of being tied up, that is what I said.

"Well, I beg you Ariel, there is no physical examination"

"Yes, leave it."

Rion asked for medical treatment and physical examination to Ariel who had come unnoticed.

Ariel first removes the sword on the waist and also helps others to take off the armor. I take up the daggers I've worn underneath, and I will explore the whole body, even if I do not hide anything else.

While it is being done, the body is going to hurt quite a bit, but Princess Olivia keeps silent and patience. It seems to be the meaning of at least.

In the place where I confirmed that there was no such kind of weapon, Ariel put the healing magic on Princess Olivia. It is not a kind of cut, so it will not heal completely, but still pain will quite draw.

Actually, Princess Olivia stood up with nothing.

"I can not put on a horse. If you want to ride, accept that you have limbs tied up."

"..... I will not imitate escape"

"Although it is bad, I do not live a way I can believe such words"

"Are you going to keep walking forever?"

"It will not be long before we can have a carriage ready."

".... When is that story?"

"Listen to Prince Alex, who is behind it, if you prepare, Prince Alex"

"..... Alex Prince?"

When Princess Olivia looked back, there was a face I saw that he was trying to hide behind himself behind the scenes. With Prince Alex of the Kingdom of Ok, Princess Olivia has an acquaintance.

"Indeed, you have a carriage, I'm looking forward to what kind of carriage it is."

"Well, yes.... Sure, let's prepare a wonderful carriage to meet the expectations of Princess Olivia."

"Well, I hope so, but I wanted Okus to meet expectations, if possible, by different things?"

"That..... There are various circumstances here...."

Together with the Melika Kingdom, Okus was supposed to invade Gran Phrahram. Far from frustrating this closeness, it turns to sleep at an important battlefield. For Princess Olivia, it is an unacceptable traitor.

It was the Bandeaux army led by Ariel and the Hashi kingdom army who let the kingdom do it. As soon as the invasion of the Melika Kingdom started, almost simultaneously they both invaded the Okus kingdom with the shield of fulfillment of alliance relations. If only the Bandeaux army army, there was the option of fighting as it is, but it will not be so if the Hashi kingdom also comes together. There is no big difference between Okusu and Hashi's national strength. Indeed, if the invasion of the Melika Kingdom is exposed to the kingdom of the Grand Prix and is ready to be picked up, it will not be possible to attach to the Kingdom of Melika.

"Were they familiar with the faces? It was good."

Looking at the exchanges between the two, Rion calls Prince Alex.

"Even though I knew....."

Prince Alex is not stupid. I know that Rion knows there is a drag between the Kingdom of Okus and Kingdom of Melika and conversely used it.

It was fitted into it, and it ended up getting to face the worst scene for the Melika kingdom that the princess became a prisoner. If this happens, you will have to continue following the kingdom of Granfram even if you do not like it.

But Rion goes above this idea of Prince Alex.

"Well, when things are over, the princess will keep you in the Okus kingdom because the princess of the great country can not be bothered with Bandeaux."

".... What are you doing now?"

"Later, I will have you keep my princess, thank you."

"Are you serious?"

"If you are familiar with the face, the princess thinks that it is comfortable. I need to have Bandeaux come once, but well if you think about going sightseeing well,"

".....Really"

Prince Alex can not read Rion 's intention. There is no doubt that he knows that he is betraying the Grand Flam kingdom. That's it, you are going to deposit Princess Olivia. Do you think that Okus is no longer betraying whether we are trying to escape? Prince Alex thought it was the former.

It is confident that Rion has no loyalty to the Kingdom of Granpham, letting him investigate hard.

"What are you talking about?"

There is no loyalty in Rion, but there are people who have it in this place. One of them is Sol. It was a place where I came away from the team where I was convinced that the fight was over.

"What, what?"

"We captured the princess of the Melika kingdom as a prisoner of war, so it would be natural to take it to the kingdom."

"I am the prisoner of war, so the princess is mine."

Princess Olivia dyes his cheeks red, and Ariel is staring at it with a tough eye in a remarkable misunderstanding.



"What are you thinking !?"

Sol did not make a strange misunderstanding. That is why I am seriously angry.

"The revenge which received a surprise is enough, it is not against Melika kingdom"

".....what?"

Sol is getting used to the story of Rion too. Rion says that there are opponents who must reimburse other than the Melika kingdom. Then, who will be it.

"No way, there is no reason not to notice it?"

".... What is that?"

I did not notice. However, it is unusual to notice.

"Why do you think that the location of the command post is in the Melika kingdom?"

"It is the movement of the messenger or something"

To connect information with each unit, there were quite a lot of messages going to and from the place where it was the command office. It is enough to feel it as abnormal.

"It may be, but how can you know that the information network will collapse if it is a command place, even if you know that there is someone? There is thorough anti-countermeasures around the command center I suppose."

"A person of the intelligence department that was a messenger was caught"

"If such a situation happens, I was trying to understand. Do not say what was attacked before it was transmitted to here. You should know how much time you need to collect that much troops"

Who and when will you send and when will you come back? It was all managed. Not only that, is the message sent earlier reaching the target unit surely? I was letting it ascertain as well.

If there is a person who is missing, it will definitely be known. Even though it says that it will take some time for the information to reach Rion, it should be earlier than the movement of the unit.

"..... There is no evidence"

There is little possibility to remain. Thinking that one, Sol took it as a word.

"There is a witness, Princess Olivia, who is a traitor who sold information to your country?"

"Well, I do not know."

Princess Olivia replied to the suddenly directed question. But this answer is a failure. If you do not know, it sounds like you acknowledged the existence of a traitor. Of course, Rion sent him to answer so.

With this, even if answering that there is no traitor, etc., Rion will pursue even further, only to suggest the existence of a traitor. The result is the same.

".... What are you trying to do?"

Sol received that there was a traitor. On top of that, I'm listening to Rion. Rion told me to give back. Depending on its content, I thought that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam would be a serious thing.

"If you do not know who you are, you can not do anything, although suspicious people have an idea, the blacklights may be elsewhere"

"So what ?, so you should not do nothing"

"Even a suspicious person is not a partner who can easily go out, so let someone who can hand out do something, which requires a princess."

".... the situation that the kingdom is confused"

"You, do you really understand?"

Blocking Sol's words halfway, Rion interrogates with a shameful face.

"The existence of a traitor is acknowledged"

"It's not like you, you are betrayed, not just you, all the kingdom knight soldiers here are killed by treachery, killed nearly 10,000 soldiers Are you sure that you want to return to the kingdom where such a guy is?"

"that is....."

Sol realized his failure. The word of Rion is not directed to myself, it is to let the apprenticeship knight of Konoe who is keeping behind and those of the kingdom knight troops hear.

Their suspicion will undoubtedly spread to the whole army. The Grand Flam Kingdom loses the confidence of the nine thousand armies.

"My desire to clean the kingdom is my hope. Is there a problem with this?"

".....Absent"

Battle the side of you. It is an excuse often used when rebelling. But it is also a proof that this excuse has the power to move people. Rion is about to show it. It is a threat now. However, if you try to disturb Rion's behavior, Rion may actually do it.

That fear did not make Sol complain any more.

"Soon, let's head for Bandeaux sooner and I'm feeling bad about the Melika kingdom feeling strange as I'm motta mototic in such a place, because I do not intend to fight the Melika kingdom anymore"

I received this word as some message from Rion. This is the purpose of Rion. The back event told the end in real sense at this time. The battle is over.

And again, a new battle begins.

"Do not you like it?"

"eh?"

Suddenly Ariel was asked, Princess Olivia is confused.

"So, do not you like Rion, do not you?"

"..... He is rather younger than me, is not he?"

Princess Olivia is over 20 years old. It is an age which is said to be delayed if it is originally. Because there is a military talent and it is missed, it is forbidden to be single.

"Rion was holding a woman about ten years old."

"eh?"

"The other party is the same as you or a woman older. It was a lot of adult women, and compared to that time, Rion has grown all the time"

" ....."

As long as it is a royal family, Princess Olivia is still a maiden even if she is over 20 years old. The story of Ariel was a little irritating.

".... After all, I am still a child, a man like you is dangerous."

This word of Ariel keeps Charlotte in mind. Rion will have a relationship if positively pressed, but I will never like that woman. To the contrary, Ariel thinks that it is dangerous for a woman who is just beginning to seek relationships, because he is a beginner.

".... I think that's fine"

".... It would be fine, but

By the way this is not a new battle. It's just Jealel's jealousy.

# CHAPTER 70

## REIGN OF FRAY

---

Princess Olivia of Melika is captured. I learned this fact for the first time after the Kingdom of Melika taught me the Grand Flam Kingdom. The messenger of the Melika Kingdom emerged for the postwar negotiations to talk about this first.

The negotiator in charge of the Grand Franram Kingdom side who knew nothing at all had played a big blunder. It was confused by the unexpected situation, and the messenger of the Melika Kingdom had been seen to be unaware of this fact.

It is no doubt that Princess Olivia became a prisoner of war. But the kingdom's negotiator does not know that. With this thing, the Melika kingdom side was temporarily confused, but I felt confident that the Grand Franram kingdom side really did not grasp the fact, I made an excuse to return to my country and interrupt the negotiations.

Negotiations that would have started from an overwhelmingly disadvantageous situation did not happen. As the Melika side, there is no way to make use of this situation. First of all I had to grasp the location of Princess Olivia, then decided how to confront the Grand Flamen kingdom, but the location of Princess Olivia was found quite well.

The Okus who was supposed to betrayed sent emissaries without shame and no hearing. If you think that it is a good talk of insects who seek clearly betrayal, I told the place of Princess Olivia and told that there is the possibility of unconditionally returning to the Kingdom of Melia.

The Melika side who did not believe at first, too, can not be believed not to believe if the letter of Olivia's autograph autograph is presented. It will be moved for the liberation of Princess Olivia.

It is a while before the Grand Flam Kingdom knows the movement of this Melika kingdom. The gurus of Kingdom of Gran Pham had gathered in Bandou now.

"Captivating Princess Olivia of the Melika Kingdom, it is a major handle"

This is the line of Rion who should have given that major pattern.

"No, there was information that you were a prisoner of war, it came to make sure it was true."

It is the messenger sent from the kingdom to say this. From the Melika Kingdom, it was the messenger's purpose to ascertain the factual information of the information brought about.

"Is not me a mistake of something?"

"That information was transmitted to the kingdom.... and...."

The eyes of the messenger face the Konoe maid who stands behind Ariel. The reason why the messenger is concerned about the Konoe maidens is because the characteristics of Princess Olivia heard at the kingdom fits perfectly with this Konoe maidservant.

It is tall for women, silver hair and blue eyes. Not only such individual features but also that it is a pretty beautiful woman anyhow. And above all, a woman in front of me is full of refinement for a simple maid.

"What about the woman there?"

"What? What is our guardian guard?"

"Konoe maidens?"

This word only applies in Bandeaux. Originally coined by Venus.

"He is the one who carries out care and escorts about Ariel's personal belongings"

"Well, as it is good, is that woman?"

"Is it a Konoe maid?"

".... I know that.... From when will it be with that Konoe maid?"

"Recently, I am working as a teacher of the Konoe maiden because I am a woman but my military superior."

It agrees with the feature that it is superior to Mushi.

".....Where is he originally?"

"You are from, is certainly the Melika kingdom?"

"What!?"

I agreed to my hometown.

"Is that okay, is not it Olivia?"

"What,!?"

I guess that it matches up to the name even more, he is definitely the principal.

"What is it?"

"Is not that Konoe maiden the Princess of Olivia anything?"

"What is a joke about the princess as a maid?"

"But just now, with Olivia."

"Oh, the name is the same, this is an amazing coincidence."

"I want to keep you out of danger! There is no such coincidence!"

There is no translation in fact. As the messenger says, Rion is just blessed.

"No, I am here, is it good? Please think well."

Even if the messenger gave a rage, Rion showed no signs of being frightened by it at all and returned words with a calm appearance.

"What?"

"If this Konoe maiden is Princess Olivia, why is this letting me do this? If I am planning to hide, I will not call Olivia and I will not put it out this place in the first place. I really

catch the Princess Olivia If so, you are not doing anything to a maid and promptly take it to the kingdom."

"That..... but, but,"

Rion's explanation certainly meets the theory. But I can not accept a messenger to accept this.

"By the way I'm satisfied with the woman only with her wife, Ariel, I have never thought of a side room, so it's awkward to bring a strange idea of putting a handsome Princess Olivia who is reputed as beautiful at hand I will not."

".... Well, maybe it is."

"Totally..... How do you believe me?"

Rion interrogates the messenger with a somewhat contrary refreshing feeling. There is no messenger such as the answer to this question. In this situation, even if there is a Princess of Olivia or not, the messenger does not have the courage to declare back to the kingdom.

"..... then, ascend to the kingdom, let the representative from Fray explain."

What the messenger thought was to throw it to Rion. If Rion explains himself himself, whether it is a lie or not, he is not responsible for himself.

"I refuse"

However, Rion refused easily.

"Why, why should not there be a responsibility to report all the progress of the matter to the Freder in the first place?"

"I will do anything, but now I just finished the battle that I do not know how many deaths I thought was dead, I just came back and my body is exhausted and I can not go away for a while"

"Well, when?"



"I do not understand now - besides my body, I have been holding the territory all the time because I had to do things that should not be done, so my work has been accumulated. I want to have time."

To this extent, in a way that is favored, Rion explains why he can not go to the kingdom.

But even if you say this, the messenger has no authority.

"Even if I say so, it is not that I will be accepted."

The messenger obediently told it.

"By the way, are not you tired of the messenger on a long trip?"

Rion changes his talk. Talking with the messenger is to think that this is enough.

"That, well,"

"Well, first of all it is better to rest your mind and body, but fortunately there are various facilities suitable for this city."

".....However"

The mouth of the messenger is swaying while speaking negative words. The rumors of Camargue's red light district are also included in the messenger's ears. He had a feeling of being afloat.

"Oh, there are also those who accompany you, so depending on the facility you need to rent out. Well, I will talk with you."

"Is that so..... Ah, well,"

"Do not mind the people of your age, do not mind, it's not a strange meaning, because the castle does not have room to stay with the messenger row, we are sorry, but only to prepare outside."

"Oh, it can not be helped if it is that"

Worry about money is useless, worry of pursuing with bribery is also thin. The feeling of resistance by the messenger disappeared completely.

"Let's guide you soon, someone, contact the inn, and the guide of the messenger"

"Ha"

With this, negotiations on this day are closed. We will not negotiate anything for a while, not just this day. The messengers will not complain for a while even if they say that they will stay at the inn as it can not take the time. I am preparing entertainment for not letting me say.

".... What do you mean?"

Primary Olivia asked Rion where the messenger raised. Princess Olivia was being told only to be standing in the form of Konoe maidens.

"I earn time, because the story of negotiation is not complete yet"

"Well, why did you imitate mimicking the fact that I am myself?"

"Oh, because it makes me embarrassed that it is a fool that the messenger obediently believes the word that he is not here, obviously you do not understand that you are in Bandeaux."

"..... Then what will happen?"

Rion's explanation is hard to understand for Princess Olivia who hears it for the first time. Inside, I will not explain everything.

"Whatever you do, you will try to bring you to the kingdom."

"So?"

"Well, we have room for negotiations, well, I do not mean to request a claim from here."

I do not intend to put out a request to Matmo to kill everyone and let me go down. Rion 's hope is that the kingdom acts spontaneously. If it is the material of negotiation in the first place, it will become known also to that subject. I do not know what kind of hands will come by the companion opponent.

"I do not know, can not you keep going against your country in the first place, no matter how strong you are, the numbers are too different"

"I do not intend to bring it into battle, I will not let go of the army if I feel that"

Rion is returning most of the army of the Kingdom Knights soldier who was leading to the kingdom. It is only those who have told me that they do not want to go back to the Kingdom by all means. It also includes Sol. In the case of Sol, I am planning to serve as a perfect basis, contrary to my initial feelings. In case it is going to stop Rion's runaway.

"Well then, how?"

"You are a lady for that. Well, there is also work in Olivia, can you tailor the dress first?"

"eh?"

Princess Olivia has a useless caution against Rion. Only the fact that he held a number of women heard from Ariel is swelling in Princess Olivia.

".... Do not get me wrong.... The preparation of the dress is for showing you a good treatment, if you do not like the dress you can use armor?"

"Well then, the same as you"

"Knight clothes? Do you usually wear Knight clothes?"

In the case of Rion it is that way. I have been doing it since I chose to wear Knight clothes when I started serving Vincent.

"I am not good at skirts"

"Okay, let's make a knight outfit, and later cooperate with measurements etc."

"That is nice, but who is to show favorable treatment?"

"Have you decided to make a talk without understanding? Is not that your opponent determined to be your country? At my schedule, the messenger of your country will soon visit Bandeaux. , Return of you"

".... but.... I do not feel like returning to you"

If it returns to Melika kingdom then there is no meaning confronting the Kingdom of Granfram. For Princess Olivia, I still do not know what Rion is going to do.

"There is it, depending on conditions"

"What is that condition?"

"Do you usually talk to the princess you negotiate?"

".....I agree"

"But I will tell you this time in particular, the position in the Melika Kingdom, and it is a much better position than the current one."

".....I will also teach it to thank you. Even if you receive a position, it is the only thing that is alive."

You can do as many promises as you can. Once the Princess of Olivia is regained, there is no need to keep such a promise, indeed, if Rion goes to Nokonoko and the Melika Kingdom, it will only be killed.

"I guess so, but are you the lord of Bandeaux?"

".... Are you serious?"

As the lord of Bandeaux, it becomes a noble family of the Melika kingdom. That means that it will bring bandu to the Melika kingdom. Under this condition, the Melika kingdom is unlikely to kill Rion. It is a big leap for the Melika Kingdom that spreading the range of influence with Bandou, Okus. And no one is better suited as a guardian of the land than Rion.

"Come on, it's up to the negotiations with the two countries."

"Well...."

Rion's true heart does not look like Princess Olivia. However, I think that I want you to come to my country if I can. It seems that Rion 's ability is not only on the battlefield.

As Princess Olivia, I felt more value to the individual Rion than the bandu's territory.

After a while, the messenger of the Melika Kingdom visited Bandeaux as expected by Rion. At a welcoming swing that the other party was confused with, he visited the messenger who visited with the guide of Okus, greeted him.

It is not seriously welcoming. It is to inform the kingdom of the Grand Prix of the arrival of the messenger of Melika. Thus, the Kingdom of Grande Flam knows this fact and becomes even more confused. Diplomacy with enemy countries alone, and what is derived therefrom are limited.

The Rebellion of Frey who was supposed to be a hero of the kingdom. This information shook the kingdom of Gran Pham.



King Arnold, who came back, made a rough sound and closed the door of the room. The waiting Charlotte and the band heads of Bandou, with this attitude of King Arnold, I knew the result without listening to the story.

Pull roughly by pulling a chair and getting in the seat, King Arnold delivered a word after breathing out once.

"I could not accept it"

"I guess so,"

Charlotte does not even think that the request passes from the beginning. It is like sending salt to the enemy if you regularly think, such as sending the leaders of bandu, who is his subordinate, to persuade Rion.

"The rebellion of Rion is spoken like facts, though there is nothing like that."

It is not a solidification of the arms of the territory. On the contrary, he is returning many armies. In addition to accepting messengers, in language, he also said that he will head for the kingdom.

"But there is no evidence that we are not planning a revolt,"

"Therefore, he suggested that Rion trust him."

"Because I am a subordinate, after all I should go, I do not believe in trust, I think I will talk a little bit."

"Marquis Fatillas can not admit, except for Windhill, the two-family house supports the bandudut suppression"

"There are a lot of enemies, Rion-kun."

Do not be afraid to make enemies. That is the strength and weakness of Rion. In this case, until now those who had refrained from criticism, considering the trust of the king to Rion, were all turning to the attacks of Rion.

"It is that there is such a power. The critics of Rion are many people with high rankings, while the low-ranking people are sympathetic to Rion, the vested interestees and seeking change. It is a typical confrontation structure."

"But supporters of Rion have no power."

"That's not it, that's the problem."

".....What do you mean?"

"There is a person who points out the possibility that the rebellion of Bandou spreads throughout the kingdom. Even in the kingdom, the opinion of the people criticizing the kingdom comes out among the people in this case"

Criticism of trying to dispose of his heroes is spreading among people. Rion and Ariel who were the main character of the tragedy finally grabbed the happiness grabbed and robbed. This is the voice of sympathy. It is not reasoning, it is a very emotional voice, but it is so frightening that it explodes.

"I do not want to. If seriously Rion decides to revolt, is it likely to succeed?"

"That is a nonsense joke. When I heard this story I was upset, I thought that this was not something I had planned long ago"

"It can not be done."

"eh?"

It was Kiel who gave a voice. The story of King Arnold and Charlotte, if it is a joke, is a content which can not be heard.

"If this situation leads to rebellion, there are many victims trying to fail, trying to succeed, Rike acknowledges that there is a place to think of the kingdom, but let's do something with it Even do not avoid imitating like surroundings as much as possible."

"..... I was sorry."

"No, I got over my mouth, I apologize."

Kiel is not in the position to be able to sit with Arnold who is originally King. Remarks are quite obtrusive. Of course, Archer Prince Arnold does not care such things, but there is also Konoe in this place. I need words of apology.

"Let's return to a serious story.I thought about what Rion wanted forever, I never thought of myself, but I have heard the story from the returning soldier"

King Arnold is also concerned and is turning a story to Charlotte that he wants to tell Kiel. Sadly, Charlotte is like this place for this purpose.

"What is it?"

"The other words are useless"

"Yeah"

"There is a traitor"

".....eh?"

"At least Leo thinks, why did Rion's whereabouts have leaked to the enemy, why did you find out that it was an important base, you seem to be wondering about it."

".....indeed"

"Lambert, did you understand something?"

"Ha"

Lambert size called the name is Konoe Knight with King Arnold King. That Lambert went one step forward and began to explain.

"I will explain what I did first. I tried to re-arrange the time series in the war situation report on the Melika interceptor fighting. When arranging it, I will refer not only to the war situation report but also to the testimonies of the returning soldier I will."

"Oh, is that so?"

"There is a gap between the war situation report and the returned soldier's testimony"

".... What kind of point?"

Lambert's report is as expected by Prince Arnold. I thought that it would be this, so I let him investigate. After that, it is important where the gap is.

"The time when the commander where Frey was in was attacked and the time when the whole Melika invasion army started the south, which is the opposite."

"The raid at the command post was ahead"

"If the testimonies of returnees are correct"

Lambert does not have favorable emotions in Rion. The hostility that Rion shows to Arnold, the King, is that it is impossible for Lambert. Nevertheless it is why Arnold 's Prince is trusted by Arnold' s place to keep fair investigation alongside his feelings.

"If it is correct, it means that there is falsehood in the report, it is not a simple matter of mistaking the order. The report merely states that when the Melika army is moving south, I found it clearly when I found it."

This explanation of Prince Arnold 's Prince is to let Cassis listen through Charlotte.

"Do you mean that Rion-kun was sold to the Melika kingdom?"

"That's the way Leion's actions this time can be thought of as the cause"

"If so, catch the culprit and dispose of it"



"There is a possibility that the knight soldier head and the intelligence director are involved in the worst. The war situation report was submitted in the name of these two people. The two are the top of the military and intelligence department. It will have a considerable impact if it is disposed of."

".... But, Rion-kun is requesting it. If you fear influence and do not do anything, it's a place to take more care."

If the top two people are betrayed, there must be quite a few others involved as well. Including the upper part of the knight's troops, a considerable number of intelligence departments, and passive collaborators could potentially span the entire organization.

Even the confusion of the organization seems, but the people's trust will be lost. It is necessary to take a second step in firing all together.

However, how is it compared to becoming the territory of the Melika kingdom, if it becomes, it will be impossible to be afraid of confusion caused by simultaneous detection. There is a possibility of developing into a situation related to the existence of the country.

"I understood the reason, but I'm overly overkilling. How do you manage this situation so much as it gets so far?"

"That's early to ask himself"

"..... eventually it will be so"

Even if things are revealed, eventually, the story returns to the projector. No one was aware that Rion who caused the thing is trying to hear how to rule things, that this is a strange thing.

# CHAPTER 71

## THOSE WHO MOVE TOWARD CONVERGENCE

---

Now that rumors have spread all the time, Rion has become a focus of attention not only in Kingdom of Gran Pham but also in neighboring countries. In the previous fight, I attacked the Melika by itself and gave me a great prize to capture Princess Olivia, also known as the Goddess of war. Even though it is surprising alone, as soon as returning to your country it is in a situation suspected of rebellion.

What kind of movement will you show in the future? It is also of interest to countries other than the parties, Gran Phram and Melika. That's why the situation of the continent will change dramatically.

Rion himself was now looking out of the window from the castle of Camargue, looking like such an important figure as a very unseen Boniyari.

"Do you feel yourself got bigger when you are looking down from a high place?"

Ariel gets a voice from the back.

"Does Ariel think so?"

"There was something I thought as a child"

When I see a small person moving around from high place, it seems like a resident of my world. Ariel is saying such a thing. I feel like a child watches a toy rather than a desire for power.

"That's right, I do not have a feeling of being a little happy, feeling that everyone is alive so hard."

While looking out the window, Rion talks about this. On that back, Ariel gently hugged. The answer of Rion was delightful.

".....What happened?"

"Treasure this feeling, do not hate people forced."

The feelings of Rion, such as Ariel are all prospects. Many people died also in the fight with the Melika kingdom. Rion thinks that it is his fault. Odd Eye is a sign of sinister, that it has become reality again.

"..... There are only serious things around me, the messengers of the Melika kingdom slipped my mouth and said such a thing, it seems that I am called the Son of disaster"

"Rion saved a lot of people, if disaster strikes it, it's against the enemy."

"I hope so," but

"Yes, people in Bandou are pleased that living has become easier thanks to Rion. Nobody is thinking about Rion as a disaster."

"But, until that bandu, eventually I got involved."

This time it made the situation too big. If it fails, it may become a really war. If that happens, it will soon be gone, such as the prosperity of Bandou now.

"It's not a game that has yet to be involved, something that has not become a fight"

"But, as it is, the Kingdom may be frustrated and move."

"Rion knows how to stop it."

"..... If you fail, you die, so you can not fulfill your promises of revenge."

There is a way to use the situation as it is for revenge. With the power of the Melika kingdom, destroy the Grand Flam kingdom. It is a great opportunity to realize revenge is high, but if you do it, it will really involve the bandu people.

Rion is suffering because it can not do it.

"It's for protecting the precious person, I can throw away revenge."

"I can not do it.... I have to take Vincent's enemies for themselves and for Airier."

".....is it wrong"

"what?"

"Rion is more important than my older brother, although my older brother may be sinned, I gave priority to the feelings to Rion. I am sacrificing my brother for my desire , You are a perpetrator"

I acknowledged the bullying of Maria. This small sin leads to national treason. Ariel knew the possibility of doing so. He was aware that the inspectorate was using Ariel and Vincent to sacrifice the students of the commoners.

The reason why Ariel got guilty is not just the feeling of helping the students of the commoners. There was also a desire of being a sinner and being able to be connected with Rion if it was not a fiancée of King Arnold.

"..... It is the same as I also killed Vincent, so I must make amends for that."

Even if you know the sin of Ariel, you can not blame it to Rion. While regretting not having saved Vincent, I am pleased that I could use his sister Ariel as my wife. Rion also fills his desire with Vincent's death.

"The amendment may be something to save people?"

"Ariel"

'If you like Rion and you want to protect important people, you can abandon your life, so even if you can not get revenge, I'm satisfied."

"..... I want Ariel to live"

"Rion, you are the world in which I live, I will not live if I lose the world, I promised you anymore, when I die I will be with you"

".....I understood"

Rion looks back and hugs Ariel from the front. As they are, the faces of the two people approached and their lips overlapped - the movement of Rion ceased just before.

"..... for something?"

Regarding signs of disturbing the precious atmosphere, Rion noticed. It is the sol that appeared from the shade of the door, being called out by Rion.

".....nothing"

"What a peeping thing? It is a bad hobby"

".... Can you ask me?"

Without riding the provocation of Rion, Sol quietly returned the question.

"what?"

"What are you going to do now?"

"..... Maybe I will go to the kingdom, I expected that I should notice the grandchildren, but it seems that there is no fantasy brain indeed."

"Fa, fa?"

"Forget it. In any case the Kingdom is not aware of the truth, only teach you if you do not notice it"

"Go to the kingdom, you will be killed"

"I was eavesdropping and I was not afraid of death and I got permission from Ariel."

"..... That's right, I understand."

Finally accepting the word of Rion very easily, Sol departed from the spot. My heart was full and I could not keep on talking any more.

This case is obviously overkill due to Rion's runaway. Thinking that way, I came looking for Ryon to tell a lie, but accidentally it was an unexpected story that I heard.

In order to save people Rion is ready to give up his life. Knowing this, Sol knew of his stupidity. It was supposed to have been watching forever. While saying different things in words, the actions of Rion are always to save people.

Even so, my own stupidity who misunderstood the true meaning of Rion did not abhor the sol in any way. I could not support myself trying to throw out my life for the sake of myself.

Sol finally admitted that his thought was the same as the feelings of the cassis. He wants to be admitted to Rion but he is disappointed that he has no power.



Even in the royal city away from Bandeaux there are those who feel that they want to be recognized by Rion. King Arnold is one of them. However, Arnold's prince has different meaning because he wants to be recognized as others. Arnold, the boy, wants to be recognized primarily by Rion.

Whether this hope can be fulfilled, Prince Arnold is not confident. But without trying it can not be done. For that, to solve the doubt of Rion 's conspiracy anyway now. I was doing my best for that purpose.

"Should the army be issued promptly, this idea will not change."

"Do you have any facts of rebellion? If you do such a thing, other aristocrats will hold unnecessary doubts to the kingdom."

"No matter how you think about it, there is no doubt about the conspiracy of Fray's representative."

"So, say that you can show evidence There is no evidence of consolidating the defense of the territory, accepting messengers, even merchants have begun to come and go? Now, It's only in this castle."

"Merchants are coming from the Melika kingdom, our merchants have not stepped into bandu"

"It's because the country has forbidden, about which complaints of merchants are gathered, it seems that only Melika's merchants are making money, which is said to be Melika's side,"

"What is it?"

"Do not you know any such information? Is our intelligence department OK?"

In the way of provoking Rion burnt, King Arnold King is accusing the intelligence director Jame. I do not know how many times this exchange has already passed. James intelligence director who insists on battle and Prince Arnold that opposes it. The composition of the recent meeting is this way all the time.

As the situation, Arunoldo Tako gradually becomes dominant. People's traffic to Bandeaux, which was temporarily stopped, is now recovering considerably. From those people, the tension of Bandeaux is not transmitted at all. On the contrary, the question of what the kingdom was making a noise was spreading.

It is intentionally flushed information. Rion was also moving for the purpose of collecting the situation. Information dissemination, information manipulation is now becoming an art of resist.

"His Highness Prince Arnold"

The knight troops head in the conversation of two people, interrupted.

".....What?"

Tension runs to King Arnold. The fact that the knights leader intervening here indicates the possibility that the two are collaborating. It is the worst situation I had imagined King Arnold.

"If there is no intention of conspiracy, why did Fray not visit the kingdom? Why would you honor Princess Olivia who had taken prisoner?"

"I do not say that you do not come to the kingdom, the Frayi representation, I just said that I want time to concentrate on the local administration."

"Do you believe it?"

"Why do not you believe? Why do not you believe? It is a fact that you have drawn to various battles that you do not need to be involved in. It is true that the Frayians have made an unprecedented achievement in their mission. There is no doubt about loyalty."

There is no one who can object to this. It is even more if it is the chief of the knight who keeps the military.

".... How is the matter of Princess Olivia?"

"I also wondered about that, I asked in various ways, some soldiers who certainly made them captured, there are also soldiers who have no such facts, what about the kingdom knight troops?"

This is a fact, but the soldiers are only witnessing lies. Several of the soldiers who feel that they have saved their lives by Rion are trying to protect themselves.

I also understand King Arnold, but I am making use of the fact that I testify.

"We say that the messenger of the Melika Kingdom was taken prisoner, is not it normal to think that it was a fact that he made it a prisoner of war?"

"Then why is that Melika kingdom not telling me anything, or is there negotiation under the water just because I do not know?"

There is no such fact. I know that there is nothing, Archer Prince Arnold said in his mouth.

"Is not negotiation done in Bandou?"

"That is a speculation of speculation on the premise that Princess Olivia is in Bandeaux, it is not an answer to my question"

Archer Arnold, who was in a position to receive a question, stands on the side of asking questions unquestionably. Although it is the chief of the knight troops who broke in, it is supposed to be pushed into Prince Arnold soon.

".... It's too late after being taken away by the Melika Kingdom?"

"In order not to be deprived, do you think you should not imitate rocking the loyalty of Frey?"

"There is a possibility that we are already betrayed."



"That is also a guess. I do not see any conclusion so let's change the question, can you win?"

"Ha?"

"Are you confident that you can win absolutely by fighting that Rion Fray?"

".....What?"

It seems that the question of King Arnold was out of the range of the prediction of the knights leader. I can not answer immediately. There Arnold's heavy prime further overtake.

"It is better not to let go back to the battlefield for the returnees from the Melika Kingdom, but for them they are the beneficiaries of life, they do not seem to turn the sword seriously, and it is the people I do not think so.

".... That man"

The kingdom knight leader found out why Rion let go of the soldier. I think that it is to break the kingdom knight troops from inside, but this is a mistake. I do not feel like fighting from Hana to Rion. It is a totally opposite reason that you can not put trustworthy soldiers in the territory if it is.

Apart from the wrath of the knight's head chief, the feelings of the people heard in the neighborhood were greatly shaking. Many were supporters of suppression. However, it is afraid of the power of Rion. Anxiety had spread in feelings to the question of Prince Arnold 's question of whether to win.

The trend is covered. Many, especially the intelligence director and the chief of the knight, had forgotten. The word praising the wisdom of King Arnold is absolutely not flattery.

King Arnold King has originally possessed the ability to do things like this only with a tongue tongue. That's why the situation has not been solved, but this is indeed impossible.

"In the long run, you have to talk to the Fréate,"

The head of the Knight Knight who kept silent and listening to the story opened his mouth.

"There is an idea about that, I will go to Bandeaux."

""""You become!"!"""

It was dark around the remark by Prince Arnold. Everyone knows that the relationship between Prince Arnold and Rion is far from friendship. Many people think that this case is an action from a grudge against having been killed by Vincent. For those, the remarks of Prince Arnold 's Prince are exactly summer insects that fly and enter the fire.

"It is not a situation that His Highness Prince Ogata will move by itself, I will go to Bandeaux."

"what?"

Now Arnold 's prince was amazing number.

"I can speak to him, no problem even if I leave the Kingdom long, I am the best candidate in this situation"

King Arnold is surprised, but the head of the Knight Knight is right. The feelings of the surrounding people are decided by the fact that the head of the Knight Order of Knight Goes to Bandeaux in the middle.

"Well, can you ask for the Knight Order of the Knight Knight?"

"Yourself"

Again this was just listening to the story, the king has opened her mouth here. Between the two, I intended to do this from the beginning.

"Well, today's meeting is here so far, everyone was having a hard time."

""""Ha ha!"!"""

There are some agendas that we have to discuss yet. However, the conference is over for the time being because the King said that it was a closing.

"Arnold. I have a story so leave it for a while"

".....Yes"

Stopped by the king, Prince Arnold remains as it is. The Konoe Knight Grandmaster does not appear to move on the spot. After all, the king did not try to open his mouth until the other person left. It is a close talk with three people.

"How far do you know?"

".... is that about the fight against the Melika kingdom?"

"Well, do you understand, tell me for a moment?"

"I think that there is a person who leaked information to the Melika Kingdom in that battle, and I think that it is the intelligence director and the chief of the knight troops."

"Why did you think so?"

There is no appearance surprised by the king. The king is also thinking so.

"When I looked at the war situation report, there was a false statement, since the battle report was submitted under the joint name of those two, I have a doubt there."

"Hmm, why did you want to investigate the war situation report?"

"At first I thought that it was caused by Rion 's personal feelings, but there was a person who said that Rion would not involve many people in such a thing because it is a convincing story If there is another reason, then the event just before. I can only think of something happening in the war with the Melika Kingdom."

"I see. That's amazing so far."

".....problem?"

"How was it supposed to be going to rule? I was not thinking that it would be enough for only the two men, the chief of the knights and the intelligence director, to do it."

"Yes, but anyway, I think that we should hasten the disposal of those two people, so that we will manage to do something later."

"How could somehow manage to pursue the two with such a random idea?"

"It's not bad, I thought about a very easy way, in a sure way."

".... Tell me.... How is that?"

There is no such way in the head of the king. The king was quite surprised with the inner heart, thinking that Archer Prince Arnold had come up with a strange idea that they thought unexpected.

"Leave it to Rion: Is not the knight soldier and the intelligence department governing well if it is Rion? He has experience moving two organizations."

"..... sure, easy?"

In a naive answer the king is being taken amused. Next to that, this is also the head of the Knight Guard Knight who was a little surprised. However, the head of the Knight Order of the Konoe turned quickly to a kind of delightful look.

"If you leave it to Rion, it is reliable and it's easy as it is just to leave it."

".... No way, I did not expect you to hear such an answer from you"

"Is that so?"

"But..... Well, that's it. That's it. That's all we have to talk to that."

"Yes"

Knight chief of the Konoe ranked the Kingdom in this day and headed for Bandou. It was decided in advance with the king. I was ready to go out.

The shocking situation of Bandeaux rebellion will take one step toward convergence. Nobody knows that it will bring new confusion into the kingdom, at this point.

## CHAPTER 72

# THE SECRET TRUTH

---

Conference room of castle of castle. As soon as arriving, the head of the Knight Knight made it through. Although it is a busy schedule that can not be given even before a breath is gone, the head of the Knight Knight Knight does not complain. It is the head of the Konoe Knight who wants to hurry up the situation quickly.

Only a limited number of people were collected in the conference room passed through. Naturally, the face that the Knight Order of Knight knew in this, except for Rion and Ariel, is about Sol.

"Extremely, with a relaxed arrival"

Rion's first voice comes from these words.

"It's not a journey like to be relaxed, I'm planning to arrive much faster than usual."

Actually, in a matter of a hurry the head of the Knight Knight came up to Camargue. Although it did not go up to half of usual, it is close to it, it is an amazingly short number of days compared to normal.

"It's late to judge coming here."

".... because it does not indicate what you are thinking"

"I regret it, I was overwhelmed with it, I thought that it would be understood even if it did not move poorly."

"Do you understand, I still understand. Why did you enlarge this situation so far?"

Despite the disposition of the two longs of the organization, the king took the necessary measures against it, if it was told by Rion. The Roy Knight, president, believes that Rion had shown confidence that he thought so.

".... I see. I do not understand."

"That's why I say so"

"No, I'm not talking about how to rule, this time it's the situation itself, what do you think it is?"

"..... is that the Kingdom's heavyweight betrayed you?"

From the way he listens, the head of the Knight Guard Knight already realizes this is a mistake. However, there is no study on what to do what is wrong.

"There is a traitor, but in this case it is a problem that it is betrayal to whom."

"..... You, not your, your Majesty?"

He was trying to take advantage of the Melika kingdom. It is this that the head of the Knight Guard came up with.

"If so, I can not be this unreasonable"

"Hey?"

"I will tell you, but I do not have reliable evidence, I am not sure, so I also could not clearly demonstrate action."

".... Advance the explanation"

What is the situation Rion says is not showing actions in the current situation? Anxiety had spread to the inner heart of Konoe Knight.

"Well then, I can not believe it, but I'd like you to listen to me until the end, Olivia also"

"What, what?"

To the name that came out of the mouth of Rion suddenly, the Knight Order of Knight gave a surprise voice.

"You know what surprised you are?"

Rion is the coolest face that said it.

"That's right.... but, why are you in this place?"

To speak here is the domestic problem of the Grand-Flam kingdom. It is difficult to accept the head of the Knight Order, such as speaking it in front of a princess of an enemy country of another country.

"If you listen to the story you can tell, but where to talk from..... first, from introduction?"

"Introduction....."

"This is necessary, this grandfather is the head of the Konoe Knight of the Grand Flamen Kingdom.... The name is..... I do not remember listening to that."

"..... Frederic Dawson, I did not expect to see you in this way, but please give your remarks to Princess Olivia."

While complaining, the head of the Knight Knight stands up and speaks politely. In any case it is the head of the Knight Knight. These ceremonies are neat.

"Melika Kingdom, Second Princess Olivia Clockford, please. Regards, my neighbor Yuri Stewart"

"I am Yuri Stewart, I am deeply moved to see the renowned Frédéric Dawson."

Following the introduction of Princess Olivia, Yuri also greeted. Yuri was also visiting Camargue when he heard that Rion greeted the messenger of the Melika kingdom. It was brought by Princess Olivia, brought by Rion, but the correct situation.

"Afterwards Mercury and Venus are each a guardsman of me and Ariel"

"What's your Konoe?"

It is a somewhat interesting introduction to the Konoe Kishi who wants to put the sol on the side of Rion.

"It is a lord for a long time, can anyone call him Konoe?"

Rion, who does not know the feeling of Knight Order of Konoe, misunderstood this reaction as complaining that he is using Konoe as his status.

"That's right"

"Do not complain about the personnel affairs of other houses, so return to the main subject as the introduction is over"

".....Ah"

It is certainly not a position to complain about the personnel affairs of the bandu. It is a person who admits that Rion is Konoe. Knight chief Knight thought that there was something appropriate as young as possible.

It is good to see how it is actually done later. It is ahead of time to put out the main theme now.

"Well, the existence of a traitor, it was a betrayal against what?"

"Oh, that's right."

"I would like to confirm it before speaking, what if you think I had to disperse soldiers and get away via the Melika kingdom?"

".....ran away?"

"Yes, I have not planned to attack the Melika kingdom separately, because I thought that there was no escape place, I just ran away. It attacked Olivia-san's main management is to build escape paths and conduct I thought that it would be easier to escape by disturbing the lineage."

"But, are not you planning to attack the Melika kingdom from the beginning?"

"So preparing to escape, for once, there is a conscious awareness that is pretty disliked, it is a common story that you can not be confused with the battleground of the battlefield"

In historical novels etc. Even with such a small concern, it is the fear of Rion trying to take a thorough attitude. However, in this case, Rion is a little lying. It is true that we



were wary of treachery, but I moved the Bandeaux army and the Kingdom of the Hashi because it does not give the gap that Okus can attack the bandu. And I will not tell it in this place because I will not let the kingdom of Okus inform the kingdom of the Grand Franc.

".....HM"

Such a thing is not understood by the head of the Knight Guard. Besides, it is not even time to talk about this matter for a long time.

"Well, what happened when you did not run away?"

"In a situation where you can not receive command orders, many troops would have been caught by the Melika kingdom in a mess."

"Then how did the interceptor troops move?"

"Following the southern Melika kingdom army, our armies also moved, and the Melika kingdom was also hit by its interceptor army in its hindsight and caused great damage."

"That's what I want to know, when did the interceptor army move, which will support my idea"

".... When did it move?"

The head of the Knight Knight does not yet know the meaning of Rion 's question.

"Why did you learn that I dropped the mainland of the Melika kingdom? At that time, the information network of the Grand-Flam kingdom would have never worked at all, supposing you knew somewhat with that, then letting it go southward, The information on the falling crowd should be obtained by the Melika army earlier by distance."

"surely....."

Misidentification of time series. It is difficult to arrange exactly the actions of both arms unless you are getting very thin and accurate information. Even just as it is, this time even the information of your army that should be accurate, if you are suspicious,

it is wrong who believes it. The Konoe Knight Army also noticed the contradiction of time series. However, I had overlooked doubting a wide range because I thought that the Rion attack was the purpose.

".... After all, what do you think you are?"

"The goal of a traitor is to kill people as much as it is, nobody can die, if they are humans,"

".....What did you say?"

The meaning of Rion 's words was understood by the Konoe Knight Headmaster. I understood, but I can not believe it very much. Princess Olivia, on the other hand, does not know what Rion wants to say, and he has a face that he does not understand. Looking at the situation, Rion began talking to Princess Olivia.

"Olivia, why do you think a monster attacks people?"

"Is not it because of that existence? It is the same as a monster attacking a person"

This is about to come to Princess Olivia who is a man of the Melika Kingdom whose demons are not active. Even if a demon is active, without Maria, you can not know the existence of a devil and its purpose.

"If only monsters are rampant it may be so, but the monsters are manipulated by a man called a demon and attacking people."

"What is a devil?"

"I do not know the details, but the purpose of the devil is to restore the devil, the god that is for them."

"..... the god of a devil, is there such a thing?"

Princess Olivia has never heard of such a presence even in a fairy tale. Even if I suddenly told such a story, I have not come to a pin yet.

"I do not know, but I believe that a devil exists and I am acting." Now, a question arises here."

"Is there a doubt?"

"Yes, they are the devils who are supposed to be acting to revive that devil, but what they are doing is using demons to attack people, are not they strange?"

".....Well, I'm sorry I do not know."

"If it is sealed, I think that there should be such actions like unlocking the seal or breaking the seal"

"..... well...."

I agree, but Princess Olivia is still out of pins. Rion thinks about such things because it has knowledge of games and fantasy novels. It is an incompatible idea for people in this world without such a culture.

"But the devil does not act like that"

Rion asserts because Maria does not take action to prevent it. Maria, the main character of the game, only performs actions to prevent demons from attacking. The event that the devil moves to unseal has not occurred so far. Of course, it may be ahead of it, but at this time, Rion decides to eliminate that possibility.

"That makes it more likely that the act of killing a person by a demon is an action that leads to the demonic revival, which is the purpose of the devil, and what kind of action do you think is this?"

"..... No way, are you a sacrifice?"

"Oh, indeed"

"I've heard that there is such a story in the tradition of the ancient God transmitted to the southern continent"

"I do not know if it is true, but I think so. For the resurrection of the Majin, we need many people's lives, sacrifices, and for that reason they are attacking demons Okay then another question.... If it is to take away the lives of many people, would not it be possible to use a demon separately?"

"..... No way"

Finally I understand Princess Olivia. That is a very incredible thing, but if it is true it is important for the Melika kingdom. Surprisingly, Princess Olivia is calmly calculating its influence in his head.

"Please do not think about sharing the facts to neighboring countries and trying to jointly plan the Grand Francam kingdom? Doing that would make the Melika kingdom too troublesome."

Rion slowly pricks Princess Olivia nails. In this case, it is favorable advice.

"Is Japan Tough?"

"This fight is led by the Melika kingdom, that is, there should be someone who advised it, who is in the Melika kingdom and in what position is not it well?"

"that is....."

The reaction of Princess Olivia shows that Rion 's speculation is the fact. The case of this time is based on a strategy plan that a high-ranking person advised the king, as Rion says.

"Whether it is hit..... If that's the case, I think it would be better to doubt the person. That thinks for the sake of the Melika kingdom really, I thought that I could really win and advised the invasion strategy Is it?"

"..... Do you say that person is a devil?"

"It will not be declared, there is a possibility that just being deceived, the upper part of the military of the Kingdom of Gran Pham promises betrayal, there is evidence that it can be believed, so we moved to action."

"....."

It was right as Rion did. By doing so, it will not be safe to say that the people in your country are just deceived. For Princess Olivia, as credibility of the words of Rion increases, it becomes possible to believe that the existence of traitors, demons is the fact.

"Well, have you trusted me for a while?"

"..... Yeah"

"It was good, afterwards you should investigate the facts on your own, but just be careful with the things. Their purpose is in the end a murderer Who is hesitant to take away the lives of people, whatever it is There will not be it."

"I understand"

"Well, it is your job to help Olivia-sama, you already have doubtful ones with a star?"

Rion 's question turned to Yuri standing diagonally behind Olivia' s princess.

".... For that reason, did you let me find out variously?"

Princess Olivia hostages? Yuri has heard a lot of what Rion says. Now I understand the reason.

Rion had Yuri gather information to support his idea.

While pretending that Yule was saying what he said, Rion thought he had blurred the important information, but he was seeing it and was grabbing the facts from limited information. That is why I understood that I talked to Princess Olivia about this matter.

"I think that both countries should cooperate with each other on this matter, well, even if it can not be done, there is no problem, but I think that it would be better to stop imitating or using it like using it."

"Yes, I think so."

Until the devil 's threat is removed. With such a time limit, Princess Olivia agreed with the words of Rion.

"Then, there are no reasons for stopping you, so please come back to your country"

"eh?"

"I think that it is better to hurry back, so if you need something to return to the Melika Kingdom, I'll arrange it here."

"..... is it good?"

I know from before that Rion is going to return myself seriously. Princess Olivia's question is not for Rion, but for the Knight Order.

".....僕 I do not know, but I do personally think that it is more problematic to hold back in the current situation. Of course, I return to my own country, reveal the facts, and devil Before you get rid of cooperation, it is a condition that you can not spare cooperation until it is certain that you could do it."

"For sure, we promise as a Princess of Melika Kingdom certainly"

"Well, let me believe that word.... Well, then what about the matter of our nation?"

Just let the Melika Kingdom matter to the Melika kingdom. What do you want the Knight Order of Knight to know is how to advance the correspondence of the Grand Flam kingdom.

"Have not you thought so far?"

"I was thinking, but I would like to hear about such facts immediately and think about it"

"That suddenly is the responsibility of that, even though it should have much research capability than Bandeaux, I have not done anything so far, in fact it was a place I wanted to listen to information."

"That is your responsibility"

"Ha?"

"If you move, everyone's eyes will gather at you, you will not be able to see other things, etc. How about if you realize how much you are?"

In the words of the Knight Knight 's head, the surrounding people nods and shows consent. It is about Rion who is not consented to himself.

"It's a faulty passing on a responsibility.... But, how much do you think you have noticed, whether it is a devil or not?"

"It is certainly noticed that His Highness Prince King Otto is suspicious."

"Ou king?"

"..... qualify as a honorific name"

Head of the Knight Knight's bitter smile, but Princess Olivia who is listening beside it has been hanging out. If King Obama knows that one child calls himself without honorific expression, then his future in Melika will be lost. However, I thought that it was a good thing for the Melika kingdom though I thought so far.

"Your Highness, Your High Priest. Why is your Highness Prince Prince Older?"

"There was a lot of work to stop pushing down dispatching troops, as there was a sign of doubt in the interaction"

"Extra thing"

"On purpose, I tried to move things by suggesting betrayal, in a sense, I can say that you are drawing the most of your intention."

"If things are not moving as a result, that will only get in the way, probably it will be moving to destroying the evidence"

"Is it evidence that there is a devil, evidence that it is a devil in the first place?"

"For example, it is decorated with a demonic statue..... , there is no, it is not easily found where even if there is one."

I am not talking seriously. Rion had been thinking about what evidence is a devil and how he can get it. Still, because good ideas came up, I could not move.

".....what will you do?"

"Does not that woman know how to distinguish a devil?"

Maria is supposed to know more about the devil than anyone else.

"I heard it for the first time now, such as the story of a devil.

".....I can not expect it, because I do not know because I am together. Well, do you know what I do not know?"

As a hero, Maria acts only with the desire to be praised by people anyway rather than wanting to make a reasonable achievement for it. I will do it peacefully such as hiding information until the biggest opportunity I can play an active part.

Rion knows that way of thinking of Maria.

"Is there no hands to come up with?"

"There is nothing, just because I am close to Bakuchi, I just hesitated to put it into action."

"If there is only it, there will be no choice but to do"

I have no time to think carefully. While doing this, there is a possibility that the target is acting something. He thought so he was the head of the Knight Knight.

"If you fail, I will be punished with attempted murder, attempted murder, may be the death penalty."

"..... that kind of thing"

Rion got hesitated, only one or eight understood.

"I still have to do it but I have decided it over already."

"Well.... well, let's dead together when we fail."

"..... Do not say it easily"

A few days after this day. As soon as he saw the Princess Olivia's departure to the Melika Kingdom, Rion headed for the Kingdom. The accompanying person is the head of the Knight Guard and the Konoe Knights led by Sol. There is no one of Bandeaux. In preparation for preparing for some action against Bandou while in absence, Ariel became to remain in the territory.



Even if it is a kingdom something, Ariel knows that he is coming from the thought that he does not want to die. That's why I chose to stay on the adult territory. It is not for living as Rion wants, but when we meet something, in order to die after taking action for that revenge.

In order to make the Kingdom hesitate to take away the life of Rion by making this understandable.

# CHAPTER 73

## THE TRUTH REVEALED

---

During the audience of Grand Flam Owls, it is wrapped in an unusual atmosphere. Rion, who had been rumored to be rebellious, came to the royal city in response to the summoning finally worth the extraordinary response that he sent the Konoe Knight Grandmaster. Moreover, correspondence that can be taken with hospitality, that the king and the queen together are to audit. Not just for two people. It is an audience with the Arnold King Tako and also the high ranking of Wenmu. A lot of people did not know what kind of situation it would be.

That Rion will soon appear in the audience. Many people were feeling a vague anxiety in the coming events. Among those, those called hardliners against Rion are standing in this place with a bitter feeling that it is unnecessary even to give an opportunity to audiences with the king. The representative of the Kingdom Knight Fighter Commander, who is in front of the King, is not trying to conceal the color of utter dissatisfaction. The attitude of this chief of the knight troops is further fueling the uneasiness of the surroundings, but it is fine also to such a thing.

"..... came"

A misunderstanding that nobody knows is heard from around here during audiences. As it muttered, Rion appeared at the entrance. The leader of the Knight Guard Knight is also with him.

A sharp line of sight, a gaze of fear, and various lines of sight are directed to Rion, but it does not seem to care about it at all. Originally it is Rion who is accustomed to the disgusting eyes of others.

Two people who will go on to the throne quietly. The change occurred at the time when the king of Konoe recently tried to kne on the spot closely approaching the king.

With that momentary gap, when Rion deprived the sword that had been put on the waist of Konoe Knight, he proceeded forward.

"Do!! Knight soldier! Please stop that guy!"

In a panic, the head of the Knight Guard cries out loudly.

In response to this, the chief of the knight responded in an instant. Head of the knight soldier who swings down the sword pulled out of the waist from directly above. A roaring wind noise passed by the eyes of Rion who was about to approach the king.

The sword of the knight's captain's chief is paid to Yokagi for the Rion who stopped his foot further. Rion to catch it with the sword that made it. The sound that the blade and the blade hit each other sounded during the audience.

"You revealed your identity at last! This is a dirt!"

"Which one is a bad guy! If you do not want to die, reject it!"

"There is a reason to retreat frankly when it is said to be rejected!"

The knights leader swings the sword towards Rion. Besides, Rion who keeps the swords together. The sound that shoots the sword and the sword sounded many times over and over.

"..... Strong"

Unexpectedly marvelous voice leaks out of Rion 's mouth. To be honest, Rion did not think that the Knight Fighter Crown would be here far. Although it is inferior to the head of the Knight Order of Knight at an early stage, on the contrary it seems that it is not inferior to anything else.

"Ha! I think that it will be many years with a sword! It is not myself to take a delay with the boy who comes out!"

"Boast yourself with your own efforts, after getting it!"

"It's this line! It is different from you who rely on the devil and get power."

"..... I got it! Grandpa! This one is different -"

Rion who tried to tell her mistake towards the head of the Knight Knight, it was slightly late. Before I finished till the end, I pierced Rion 's body by two bars like spears. It stretches out of the floor, it sticks into the body of Rion as it intersects from both flanks.

Rion slowly falling to the floor while blowing the red blood from the mouth. A scream that is not voice resonates during the audience.

While the surrounding people were stunned without knowing what had happened, it was the head of the Konoe Knight who responded. In a moment he jumped into the bosom of the intelligence director, and shook the sword to the side storm towards his belly.

Leaving a high metal sound, the intelligence director blew away greatly and hit the back against a thick pole as it was.

"..... this response, you are, you are not just a human?"

It definitely had to cut off my belly. However, the feel that remains in hand is not that which cuts the person's body. It was a feeling that Iron armor or a harder something was cut.

"Well, I do not think you have noticed so far, well, whatever you thought about Rion Fray?"

"That's right."

"After all, as you thought from the beginning, our biggest barrier is that man."

Utilizing the time that the devil got out of line of sight, the head of the Knight Knight also turned his eyes to Rion. Looking at the figure that Queen is treating hard with Rion who is collapsed with blood, the head of the Knight Order of Konoe a little relieved. The Queen also draws the lineage of the Hou and is an excellent magical user.

"Name yourself, is James an alias?"

"Although it is a pseudonym, it is a subtle place, but now he says like this, one of the four generations of Magome, Golan of Iron"

"Well!" Lie!"

It is Maria who reacted to the atmosphere of the place. I wonder if he knows Maru 4 Shitenno. However, the head of the Knight Knight Knight has no time to set about it

now. It is a devil who could bake it out. It is the best if you can catch it, but you have to definitely catch it if you do not.

"Surround the surroundings and close off the escape path!"

In response to the direction of the Knight Order of the Knight Guard, the Konoe Knight of the escort seems to remember what to do for themselves. I pulled out the sword and made a wall around demonic Golan.

"Fuh! It is in vain to see how many knockout fish fists are!"

"Ha! That is this line! One fellow fighter's person is enough alone!"

Honcho is an obstacle if it is poorly handed out, but there is no need to say it honestly. Even against devils, against the ally that will disturb you.

The sword of the Knight Order's Knight attacks the devil. However, the devil takes the sword with his own arm. Again, that feeling is not that of a man's arm. In the first place, it is impossible to catch the sword with ordinary arms.

The iron bar strikes the head of the Knight Knight, the same as the scar on Rion. However, the head of the Knight Order of Konoe caught it with a sword.

"..... I knew, is it really magical?"

It is during the audition with the king. Anti-magic countermeasures are given as much as possible. Even if it is difficult to activate magic, even if it can be activated, its power should be extremely weak.

However, the devil's magic has the power to cause Rion to suffer serious injury. It was a mystery to the Konoe Knight Grandmaster.

"Because it's not a matter to hide, let's make it seem, my magical attribute is outside of the four attributes you use. When trying magic defense by force of four attributes, that effect is nothing"

"It's an iron attribute? I have never heard of such a thing."

"That is the same as one of the power of demon Demon's power, unlike that of the current world. The resurrection of Demon demon's, the elements that make up the world are swapped, that we are suitable for living It is our wish!"

By the resurrection of the devil, replacement of the world's elements occurs. There is no one who understands exactly what is outrageous, who is in this place. Even Goran who is a devil, it is doubtful how well you understand it.

If the elements that make up the world change, it will be totally different from the current world. I do not even know whether a person can live as a person. Perhaps the devil is supposed to be the same.

".....Anyway, it's hard, I understood that."

"If it is a thin iron plate, our body, everything is iron hardness, I can not cut with a sword, that is, there is no way to defeat me by you"

"It does not understand!"

Instant. Just as the word was as quick as possible, the Sword of the Knight Knight 's Head swung down. The sword that bite into the shoulder of the devil was proof that the iron was cut with a sword, but it was there.

Only the handle of the sword remains in the hand of the head of the Konoe Knight who flew far back to the magic of the devil who had been attacking. The remainder remains on the shoulder of the devil.

"Although it is splendid, it does not hurt or itchy with a degree of scratching slightly"

Despite the sword bite into it, no drops of blood are flowing from the wound. It keeps people informed that the words of the devil Goran are the truth.

"Kimono....."

"Call me a new human being, you destroy the old man, our demon becomes the ruler of this world"

Godan who demands this and slowly looks around the surroundings. There were those who would advance before that goran.

"We do not allow such things!"

"..... what is a small fish for?"

"What's that!?"

Marisa is calling himself the hero who is a small fish, and Maria has blood on his head. With that anger, swing the sword and attack the devil Goran. The result is the same as the head of the Knight Order. I was caught by Goran 's arm.

There is yet another sword from the other side. Lancelot sways the sword.

But this also is stopped at the arm of Goran.

"Come back!"

Goran became a form to close both arms. In that battalion King Arnold puts up a spear and assaults. I could not fulfill that momentum and Goran was greatly blown behind, but the spear was not sticking in to him.

"Fu, if I change my sword to a spear, I can penetrate myself"

"It's not a dialog to let your shoulders dig into the sword."

Maria and Lancelot are attacking against Golan even while Prince Arnold's words are speechless. However, no matter how many times he receives a sword, there is no sign that Goran will collapse.

"In vain! With your sword I can not beat!"

"How about with magic?"

When Prince Arnold said this, nearly at the same time the flames burning flames of Golan wrapped up. It is not magic of King Arnold. It is that of the king. I knew it was useless, the reason why I was attacking Goran was earning the time to release magic defense against me.

A fire that seems to me that his body will be burned just by being on the side. Even though everybody thought that it is impossible to live by being burned with flames, no matter how hard they are.

".....Truly King Grand Flam. It's a great magic, but my body is iron and I can not burn iron with flames."

After the magical flame had disappeared, the clothes I was wearing were burned but there was a figure of Golan that did not seem to be weak at all other times.

The groaning voice leaks from the surroundings to the strength of the devil who even endured the king's magic.

"Certainly iron can not be baked but you can melt it!"

As the atmosphere of giving up spreading around, Maria raised a voice. Perhaps it is the first act that seems to be the hero to the world.

"..... a little girl?"

"Arnold Master! Erwin! I will go!"

Maria 's voice responded to Arnold' s Prince Tako and Erwin with chant. Besides, the voices of Maria's casting overlap.

"..... the strength of the fire and the wind! Combine each other's power, give me new power! Fusion (fusion) !!"

The magic spelled by Maria is the ultimate magic fusion for opposition god generals. Majin Goran is a demon who needs to use this, Rasubosu class.

The body of Golan is wrapped with a flame that Prince Arnold's Prince has released. Up to this point is the same as before, but due to the wind magic of Erwin overlapping, the color of the flame changes from red to orange and yellow.

"Gut, goa wo"

A groan voiced from the mouth of Goran. It is evidence that it deals damage. Whether this is the power of the brave, the atmosphere of reviewing Maria will spread.



However, however, the flame, whose expectation was also empty and wrapped around Golan, quickly lost its momentum.

"What ?!"

A surprise voice rises from Maria 's mouth. At the same time the color of disappointment spread to the surroundings.

However, there were those who take action regardless of the surroundings. Head of the Knight Order and Prince Arnold. While the flames had not completely disappeared yet, I swung down the sword from the left and right toward Golan.

"....., what?"

It was Golan who tried to receive the two swords, but the Sword of the Konoe Knight chief cut off its left arm and further bites into the shoulder mouth. The Arnold King 's sword also has not been cut off yet, but it cuts his right arm more than halfway.

"Oh, it seems that it did not become completely soft even if it did not melt completely."

"Hey....."

From the expression of Golan, the margin has completely disappeared. Head of the Knight Guard Knight and Prince Arnold King to attack, trying to pierce the stop. On the other hand, Golan fled and fled without hesitation.

"Do not let go! Stop the stop!"

Konoe Knight who gathers in the Gorans trying to escape. However, a number of iron piles extending from the floor interfere with it. Still closing the exit, the knights of the Knight Order Group stood up in front of the door during the audience, but Goran broke the wall with body contact regardless of the door, and ran away.

"What!?"

I knew that the body was unusually hard, but I could not think of opening a hole with thick walls per body. Knight Guards knocked down suddenly have been lagging behind.

An impulsive sound can be heard from the person further ahead. It is the sound that Goran broke another wall.

"Follow us soon! Do not let it escape!"

Knight Order of the Knight Order issued an order to the knights but I regretted having already escaped at the center. Majin Goran was the intelligence director. For now it's flashing gaudy, but if you feel like that, you should also have a technique to avoid eye contact.

".... How about a knight troops leader?"

"That suddenly collapses, then my consciousness will not come back."

".....Ok so.... Bring it to a separate room and show it to the doctor, do not have a window, lock the room from the outside, do not worry about a strict guard."

"Ha"

It was not deceived by a devil, but manipulated. This kind of possibility came to the head of the Konoe Knight, but it is not the head of the Knight Knight Guard. Even so, there is no mistake that the knights leader committed a crime.

I gave the necessary instructions. Then, you are interested in Rion.

Healing magic should have finished long ago, but Rion still fell on the floor. It was stabbed deeply deeply. There is no possibility that the scratch was not completely blocked.

".... Please, please wake up, please."

As he approaches, the praying voice of the Queen comes to be heard. I know that it is pretty upset. It is not very good situation.

"Somebody, Carry Fray to bed, have you ordered a doctor yet?"

Following the direction of the Knight Order of the Knight Order, the Knight tries to convey Rion. But that was a bit late. Before the knights come closer, Rion slowly raises his upper body.

"Fray!"

"..... Well?"

As I awoke, there was a quiet face of the queen before my eyes. Rion was not able to grasp his situation well. The Queen suddenly hugged the Rion.

"Ha !?"

"Fray..... It was good, I thought I'd be saved"

"..... Yes, there, it's okay so that's what"

"Please do not go away from me any longer. I do not want to let you go again."

".....eh?"

The meaning of the queen 's words. To understand it, Rion needed a little time. Even if I understand the meaning of words, I do not know how I am told this.

Like Rion, some of the surrounding people have understood the meaning of the queen's words correctly. It is not like two sexual relationships. Besides being away years, the time when two people touched should be a very short time.

In that short period, why does the Queen have such a feeling to Rion? One possibility comes to mind.

"Sophia, no matter how much Faye is cute, do not make misunderstanding in that way."

".... Majesty"

In the words of the king, the queen realized his loss.

"I do not mind substituting for the mother of Freder who is not familiar, but I do not understand excessive preference as a royal family."

"..... Yeah"

A king who is trying to fix things hard. Besides, the queen also talks, but few people obediently receive this exchange. And because of this exchange, Rion understood the meaning of the queen 's words.

"..... this position also creates considerable misunderstandings."

"Fray....."

Pushing the cuddling queen's shoulder apart, Rion stood up.

"I am sorry to have caused you worried. As you can see, injuries are fine."

"..... You better not to push yourself."

"I am not impossible, but I guess that's because I am tired, I think I will go back to the accommodation and take a break."

"I'll prepare a room in the castle.

"No, I do not have a reason to get such a favor, I will excuse you."

"Fray!"

Ignoring the voice the queen calls, Rion walks straight towards the exit. The surrounding gaze, which should have become familiar, is now worrisome.

The gaze of contempt may have been better for a long time. My gaze makes me annoy. Rion thought like this, but it is not just the gaze that is irritated.

My identity I knew. It only increased pain in the hearts of Rion.

## CHAPTER 74

### SHAKING FEELINGS, UNCHANGING FEELINGS

---

During the audition after Rion left, despite the fact that the couple was there, they made a big fuss. A missing royal family was found. Besides being a prince, not a princess, I can not stay without a noise. If this was not Rion, those in this place would have been a bit more calm.

Many have devoted malice to Rion. Those people remember what they had done and fear that it will be known to Rion. And those who were looking favorably at Rion also had a complex feeling. Evaluating the ability of Rion is because we believe that power is useful for the kingdom, so it will be a different story if it gets wicked. It is a well-known fact that Rion does not have a good feeling for King Arnold. If you are a vassal, you do not have to go against it, but how about becoming a younger brother? They worry about this.

Besides that, various speculations are running around in their heads.

The king who thought that it was difficult to settle this situation decided to dissolve this place and ordered it. My husband also wants it. There are many mountains you would like to talk about in the absence of a king. People quickly disappeared from the audience.

What I remained was the king who sits on the throne with his head in a pose and the queen with tears sitting next to him. Knight chief of the Konoe who looks at it with a complex expression. And Arnold the King.

King Arnold also looks like crying at any moment.

".....father"

The king will not give a face to the call of Prince Arnold's prince. Since I was interrogated, I can not raise my face any more. I know the words that come out of the mouth of King Arnold King.

"Is Rion my brother?"

Sure enough, I got words as I expected. Everyone knows.

".....Wrong"

Without giving up his face, the King returns in a word.

"mother?"

".... Arnold"

From the mouth of the Queen, no more than the name of Prince Arnold 's Prince comes out. I do not want to affirm or deny. This is the queen 's feelings. It is the same as affirming with this, but the Queen did not want to say that Rion was not his son by all means.

"Why did not you tell me?"

With the attitude of the queen, King Arnold stopped asking if Rion is his younger brother.

"What are you talking about? I have nothing to tell you."

The king intends to cut white only. He is prioritizing the position as a king, not as a father. I can not criticize the king's attitude.

Arnold, the lady child, knows this well. I will be in the same position, I knew such knowledge, though.

"I..... , did I kill the brother's lord, my brother's friend !?"

Current Arnold was talking as son, not King Otto.

"You have no younger brother!"

Still, the king does not try to admit to Rion. Not only is not afraid of inheritance conflict. Admitting Rion as a missing prince will acknowledge the cruel task of queen's abandonment of the newborn baby is also true. It can not be accepted not only as a king but also as a husband.

".....I understand"

I am not convinced. However, no matter how much we talk, facts are not told from the mouth of the father, Arnold 's biggest child knew. Even if I listen to my mother, it seems to be too spicy, at least now I can not afford to hear any more.

King Arnold was a forceless gait, leaving between audiences.

"I can not prevent rumors from spreading."

In the place where the figure of Prince Arnold became invisible, the head of the Knight Guard appeared open.

"I understand, but keep it to a minimum, absolutely not in the ears of the people"

The enormous popularity of Rion who is spreading among the people and the bad reputation of Prince Arnold that is proportional to it. If it is known that Rion is a royal family in this situation, it is not understood what momentum is exciting. As a governor of the country, it must absolutely be prevented.

"How is it now, there is no one who leads the intelligence division?"

Information control around the back is work of the intelligence department. And in this case, I can not issue such a throw - off order. Then let's inform the fact that it is the opposite, just spread the story.

"..... There is no reason why you can choose a successor, etc."

The intelligence director was a devil. If that happens, we must consider contamination of the whole organization. It is not the time to appoint a new manager. It is ahead of all the people to interrogate.

"The only thing you need to think about is not just the Fayi's."

"I understand..... Collect the person who was the main person and hold a meeting on countermeasures against demons"

"Yourself"

It is not just investigation and reconstruction of the intelligence department. Other departments must also doubt. On the contrary, there may also be devils among those who will gather at the meeting.

The kingdom of the Grand Flam will be stuck for a while for a while. What happened if the Melika kingdom did not do the same thing again. In that sense the king must thank Rion. It is not in a state where it can be done very much now.

Things are starting to move greatly. Maria who knows the game now probably has no idea how this ending will become, now. Because the story is already completely different.



Rion who jumped out during the audience left the castle as it was and went to the kingdom. My destination is not a dormitory. I did not think about something, but my legs were naturally facing it.

The place I reached was the execution place. For Rion, it is Vincent's tomb.

I got a knee on the spot where I went up the stairs of the executions table. At that time, tears had fallen from the eyes of Rion. Rion also thinks the same thing as King Arnold.

Was it that I was my family who killed Vincent?

Rion does not intend to admit that he is a royalty. I want you to be mistaken from your heart. Otherwise, I could hardly organize my feelings.

Resentment killed Vincent has not disappeared. This is no doubt.

Then, if you think that you can kill a man who might be your older brother, my heart will be painful. My brother is not alone. Rion, if possible, wanted to destroy the Kingdom of the Grand-Flam itself, who dressed false charges against Vincent. This country where my parents rule.

Is it possible to do it? When I thought that I could not destroy the country, but I could continue my actions for that, I did not come up with such a strong determination as I had before.



Perhaps Ariel knew it. Suddenly, this idea appeared at the head of Rion. Therefore, he told me that he may abandon vengeance. Even if that is the case, I do not feel like harrying that I was silent. It is because you know that you care about yourself. It is because Ariel also seems to have been troubled by knowing this fact.

Starting thinking about Ariel, Rion seemed to feel a little easier.

After all, the most important person is still to be Ariel. The priority that should be given priority over anyone is Ariel.

Rion slowly rising from the spot. There was a little strength back in the eyes. I got off the executions table and headed for the exit where there was a person waiting. It's Sol.

"..... for something?"

"That....., that..... , I was supposed to serve you"

Although hesitant, Sol told something to say.

"..... I do not know such a story, whom you serve is the first princess, is not it?"

"That is..... I do not know why such a story took place, but who was missing was you."

"What is this story? I was raised in the slum, I do not know who my parents are."

"I finally found out! Why do you say such a thing !?"

I do not think Rion 's attitude, Sol will tear up his voice.

For Sol, Rion has been looking for the Lord for ever. Even though it was finally found, it is irresistible to be deceived like this.

"Even if I am a child whose missing, I do not think you will serve you."

".....why?"

"I should have told you before. I served Vincent, who served that person, rather than served Vincent, the Windhill Hou. I do not need a subordinate who chooses the Lord with his title"

"..... It is not. That's not it."

Among the feelings of Sol, the thought of wanting to serve Rion was born. But in the position of the Knight Knight it can not be done. It also made me feel like I betrayed the princess that I was supposed to serve, so I could not turn my heart into words.

However, if Rion is the principal, he can serve as he wants. Only Sol was deeply pleased with this case.

"Anyway, my family is only Ariel, there are no other family members other than that, and I do not need it."

But Rion does not feel like listening to Sol's explanation.

"Wait a second!"

Earlier, I will stop Rion in a hurry, trying to leave from this place.

"I am sorry, but please do it alone, I do not want anyone to do it now."

If it is said to Rion, it can not be stopped any more. Sol knows the meaning that Rion who knew the truth first came to this place where Vincent was killed.

However, Sol will regret this later.

Many people have confirmed that Rion who left the execution place returned to the dormitory, except Sol. There is no one and only two people paying attention to Rion. But, during that many surveillance, Rion glares dazzlingly. Leave only the letter addressed to the Konoe Kishi.



In the large conference room, the main people concerned with the evil spirit are gathered. Not only military officials, there are also civil servants with the Prime Minister as their lead. Originally, a person related to demobrant suppression was called at another meeting.

The reason is in the letter addressed to the head of the Konoe Knight in front of the King. It is what Rion wrote.

Head of the Knight Order of Knight extended the letter from Rion to the king at the meeting place without sealing it. A lot of people know that Rion left a letter. Beyond knowing that Rion is a royal family, it is a cautious response not to have extra doubts.

The king sealed and confirmed the content. On top of that, it is written about the devil because it called a demon-related party. The king did not imitate to read the contents. Nobody knows what is written other than the king.

"Come in. Let's explain from my mouth first."

Confirming that all of them are complete, the king will try to start the meeting.

"Please wait for a while"

However, the Prime Minister stopped it.

"What happened?"

"There are people who are not eligible to participate in the conference"

".....It's fine"

The king knows who the prime minister is talking about. I knew the existence and I was about to start the meeting.

"Is not this an important meeting?"

I will not draw the Prime Minister even to the King's words. In the position of the Prime Minister, it is natural. No matter what, they are the cassis.

"I heard that people involved in demonic suppression are called, they are qualified"

Archer Prince Arnold, a coworker who brought the cassis to this place, opposes the Prime Minister's point.

"Even those involved in submission of demons, he is a minister, is not he not qualified to join in this place, is not he qualified to see his Majesty?"

Cassis, the Rion 's ministers, will become a minister from the perspective of the king. In a sense, the Prime Minister who wants to treat Rion as the only son is using cassis' participation.

And Arunold 's Prince had brought the cassis as a silent argument that Rion' s minister is a director, conversely.

"They are keeping me from Rion, that is now my deputy, is the minister still saying that they are not eligible to participate?"

Indeed it is not words to say that Rion 's minister is Naoshi Arunold. Instead, I answered the Prime Minister for reasons to be said to be frustrating.

"However....."

"Arnold: Do they know?"

The king interrupted the story because he could not see how he pulled one step to King Arnold. The king has a feeling that it is in vain to destroy time with such a thing.

"It seems there was a sentence from Rion"

".... What is that?"

Two minds of unexpected thought and that Rion are emerging in the heart of the king.

"Whatever rumor is heard in the kingdom, do not be deceived by it, finish what we have to do for ourselves."

"I see"

There is no judgment on this alone. I should accept that Rion himself is not going to admit to being a royalty himself, but I feel a bit of doubt as to whether he really is the case. The Royal Highly appreciates the ability, the fear is also born to the King.

"Do not you think you should go home?"

This time he is the head of the Knight Knight. The question of the Order of the Konoe is directed directly to the cassis.

"..... I understand that the intention of the owner is to fulfill the demonic punitive mission"

Cassis represented and answered the question.

"Hmmm.... Do you hear about rumors any more?"

".... I'm listening"

"What do you think?"

The place to hear this comfortably is the head of the Knight Knight. It does not mean insensitivity. I think that listening to this is a shortcut to govern this matter.

".... No matter what we are Rion-sama, we will not change anything, since we are attracted to Mr. Rion, as it is a wonderfully incomprehensible person from the beginning."

Rather than the owner, Rion and Cassis said. It is to show clearly that there is no relation such as title.

"HM....."

It was a miscalculation a little for the Konoe Kishi. He wanted more words to hope to continue staying in their own future. That leads to Rion being the band owner. However, Cassis does not turn such a political head. I answered honestly to my feelings. It sounds like you follow Rion no matter what happens. As it is, it is natural.

"Good, things are urgent, we will start the meeting"

If it did not clearly show up, the king declared the commencement of the meeting forcefully. Actually things are urgent. Now, only the king knows it.

"The Fréate has conveyed information about the devil, it is just a guess but I would like to hear your opinion about this"

"that is?"

The Prime Minister who was reluctant to start the conference reacted first, listening to information about the devil from Rion. The conference on Majin has already been done many times. However, there is no such countermeasure in place.

Just now, I'm looking into each step one by one. I do not know when all of the investigations will end. One who is most dissatisfied with this situation where national affairs are stagnant is the chief cabinet leader.

"The mainland of the devil is saying the possibility of being near the kingdom"

"What is that stupid?"

"Well, listen, there are a couple of reasons.... First of all, it is that the attacks of demons are concentrated near the border, which makes Japan scrupulous in the middle and invades the Melika kingdom I invited him, but originally it was that the devil was aiming for this."

"Majin is such a strategy....."

"In the battle with the Melika Kingdom, I did a kind of trickery, and in the fighting we are also showing tactics that would make our backs behind, are not we doing anything like this?"

This is also written in Ryon's letter. It is also the cunning of the king and the skill to talk about it like her own thoughts. I think that everyone is Rion 's advocate, some people will rebel against it.

".....surely"

"Secondly, the devil, who was the intelligence director, is the highest among the devil, even if he claims to be the four heavenly kingdom, the director of the intelligence officer himself takes only the duties himself, mostly in the royal capital Evil people, if we are doing these conferences the same way as us, it should be close to the kingdom."

".... There is a possibility of using the transition magic team"

It is truly a person who is entrusted to the Grand Prix of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix. I immediately pointed out the inadequacy of the guess.

"I use enormous magical power for the transition magic team, I can not use it many times in the same place, although there is a possibility that I changed the place every time, but it increases the possibility of getting into the eye."

Rion can not not notice the possibility of the transition magic team. On top of that, I conclude that it is not.

"To be sure, we are going through several times in the kingdom to search for the transitional magic team, and we have not found it in that survey."

"Is not there a possibility that it has spread out of the kingdom?"

The Prime Minister was convinced, but the deputy head of the Kingdom Knight Army pointed out. The chief of the knight is still a punished body. Moreover, the resignation has been decided. The current top of Kingdom Knight's Head is this deputy headmaster.

"Records that entered and exit the Kingdom remained, so if it is done frequently, reports will surely come up as suspicious behavior, it is no exception to be the intelligence director."

"But the devil wonderfully disappeared from the kingdom or disappeared, as it was the position of intelligence director, did not he know the gateway to the kingdom we do not know?"

"There is it,"

The deputy general manager may well point out. In the first place the opponent is a demon. I do not think I'm honestly going in and out of the castle gate.

"About that, it shows another possibility, no, is it close to the kingdom the same?"

And the deputy headmaster's remarks are also within the scope of Rion 's assumption. Even if the person himself is not at the meeting place, the letter of Rion tells the answer pointed out.

"What is it?"

"It is written that the base of the devil is in the basement"

"..... Underground? Well? Is it really saying that the kingdom is underground?"

This is the reason that the reason why the devil disappears will lead to speculation that the headquarters are in the basement.

"That's it.... It's a place that's linked to the basement of the king's capital"

"How do you think so?"

"First of all, it is a question of where the monsters are.... If you can not find the presence of hundreds of thousands of monsters, it will be where you can not see the people There are no mountains or forests near the border. If there is, you should not need a transition magic team etc"

"Other than that?"

There is a possibility of underground. However, there is a possibility that it is not so. Mountains and deep forests are not only near the border.

"There is an abandoned castle near the kingdom, so when suffered by a demon, that demon suddenly appeared from the basement, so it can not be said that the headquarters are also underground, but you should examine it properly they said"

"Oops....."

Everyone in this place knows the events of the aboriginal castle where the Prince Arnold was also, except for the cassis and banduts. Naturally, I am sending people to the survey. However, it is only after confirming that all demons, undead have changed to sand, the investigation is over.

Why did such a misfortune happen? Because it is inconvenient because of the story unless it is so.

"And, for the last reason, or conclusion,"

"Conclusion?"



"If this guess is true or not, you can tell by listening to Maria Theodore that you know that you know where the final decisive battle with the devil is done. Ah, if you get ridiculous in this period Do not be tortured"

"What?"

"How is that?" Maria Theodore, can you speak frankly? The thing is the crisis of the kingdom, we can not afford to choose a means, whether it is a woman or not."

".....I know"

The harsh line of sight of the King tells us that torture is not a joke. It is not Maria who resists that fear. Maria 's testimony proved that Rion' s speculation was true.

Finally, I can not go to the final battlefield with the devil. In the testimony of Maria, it is supposed to be attacking a devil who has attacked the kingdom from both the ground and underground.

When attacking from here, you need to explore the basement and locate the place so that it is not known to the devil. In addition to exploring the enemy's fighting power, deciding the necessary strength to fight it, you can finally take action. There were mountains to do before the decisive battle.

Nevertheless there is no doubt that the battle with devils has reached the end. The story's ending is about to come.

# CHAPTER 75

## A PERSON WHO MOVES, A PERSON WHO CAN NOT MOVE

---

Preparation for the decisive battle with the devil is steadily progressing. The things to do are clear. In this way, the wartime officer of the Grand Flam Kingdom has the power to steadily progress it.

However, the situation that this time and the fact that it still takes time before the decisive battle caused another problem to be raised to people's consciousness. It is a problem of Rion.

The Majin was the top priority, and the king procrastinated, and people accepted it as a matter of course, but this ceased to pass. It has become a topic in various scenes.

That, too, gradually headed for a dubious direction.

"There is one proposal for the Fayi sister"

At the regular meeting, the Prime Minister came out to talk. You can not just let the chancellor inform the truth about the truth. The advice of the Prime Minister must be the content of knowing who Rion is.

".....What?"

Until the Prime Minister finally heard that the King who knew he had placed the matter of Rion on the agenda.

"I think I should prepare a new companion"

"Ha?"

The king did not think that such a story would come out from the mouth of the prime minister.

"I have chosen some of the right people, I thought that I would have my Majesty to finally select it, I prepared the materials."

In fact, the Prime Minister seemed to have prepared the material of the candidate for the bride of Rion, and offered the bunch of paper to the king.

"Wait a moment. There is already a wife in Frèque, do not you know the prime minister?"

"So, I told you to be new"

".... What do you mean?"

The King does not know the intention of the prime minister at all.

"The current King Mrs. Frey is the grandfather of the former Windhill Hou. This is a problem."

".... The relationship with the winemeal Official is out of bounds"

The king understood the idea of the prime minister. It is said that it is undesirable that Rion is connected with Houjie. The royal curiosity of Marquis Weenhir against Airier is well known by the King. The concern of the Prime Minister is not quite true.

But the king also knows the relationship between Rion and Ariel. To separate it, you just buy more grudge.

"Would you like to remain a sinner forever? I also think this is also a problem."

"that is....."

The Prime Minister has pointed out a difficult place. I want to erase Ariel's sin. But if you do that, you will also recognize the mistake of the kingdom. The King can not respond to the opinion of the Prime Minister.

"It is widely believed in the world that the punishment of the two names of Vincent Woodville and Lady Fray was a false accusation that it is daring to believe that this was a mistake and to restore the honor of the two, I will think that it will lead to recovery of trust."

The royal family spreading among the people, and the suspicion of the Houjou are triggered by the punishment of the two of Vincent and Airier. On top of that, the success of Rion caught the hearts of people, and the evaluation of the two people, Rion's Lord Vincent and Ariel who became his wife, increased. The reputation of the royal family and Houjie is inversely proportional to this, and it becomes severe.

In order to manage this situation, it is best to get rid of the roots of bad reputation.

The explanation of the prime minister will shake the king's feelings.

"But....."

Despite hesitation, the hands of the king have increased to the materials the prime minister has offered. I did not make a decision, but I became interested in seeing what kind of lady the chief priest chose.

"..... The Prime Minister, is this serious?"

The king's hand has stopped where he saw the first piece.

"I chose the most problem-free woman"

"Is there a problem too? Maria Theodore is a man who killed Vincent."

The top of the material prepared by the Chancellor was Maria. Even if it is not a king, it is a place to doubt the sanity of the prime minister.

"There is nothing for her parents' house. This is the first reason. When the Fleet and her are to be married, rumors will disappear when the people see it as a testimony of reconciliation. This is two The first one"

"And if the rumors of marriage spread to people, Rion's reputation falls to the ground, is this the third one?"

Arnold's prince, who had heard a silent talk, broke in. It was truly impossible to keep silent.

"..... for His Highness Prince Older"

If Rion discards Ariel and marries Maria, people will receive it as treachery. The higher the current popularity, the stronger the rebound will be. If that happens, the reputation of Prince Arnold 's reputation will not fall any further. This is even more if you know that Rion is a royal family. You will be deemed to have prioritized the status of the royal family.

"For me, it will not be for our country"

"that is....."

The Prime Minister misunderstands that he is saying that it is better for the country to become a king than Leeen be king. Looking at the reaction of the Prime Minister, Archer Prince Arnold immediately realized the misunderstanding.

"Do not get me wrong, I am going to develop this country more than now as a next king."

"Is that so?"

"Losing Rion is a loss for our country"

"..... will you lose?"

The prime minister is misguided in this neighborhood. The Prime Minister believes that his thought to the royal family in Rion came when he knew it was a royal family. It is a country that my parents rule. I suppose it was natural.

However, there is no affection for Rion in Ryon. There is no memorable memory. For Rion, only Airier is the one that loves himself. Only Ariel is the only family in this world.

"I think that it will disappear somewhere as soon as I got to know this story, afterwards there is no guarantee that it will not be the Kingdom of Melika, although it is the destination."

There is no warranty. If you hear that Rion has left the Kingdom of Gran Pham, the Melika kingdom will not let it go.

"Well then...."

"If you just lose it will be a loss, but if you turn it to the enemy it is a disaster anymore - I will not say that I do not do anything to Rion, but I should refrain from imitating strongly I think."

".... It is unpleasant, is not it?"

When I heard the story of King Arnold 's Prince, the face of the Prime Minister was frowned.

"No way, have you moved already?"

"No, nothing as a country, but we are not the only ones who are thinking about something to ask the Frederic representative."

The bad reputation of the King and the second son who is excellent and popular. There are a lot of people trying to balance them. Especially when Arunold 's Prince becomes the next king, the nobles who have no chance to see the sun' s eyes may wish to bet on one or eight bets.

It is this kind of thing that you know Lee's identity. No matter how much the king denies, the fight for inheritance has already begun. Despite the fact that they do not want it at all.

".....People are greedy and foolish."

As he was amazed, Mr. Arnold's prince muttered.

"Do not think of such things in the position of His Imperial High Priest,"

"But actually it is"

"Even so, why are you despising people, and how can you stand on it? People are stupid, so that is why we need guides, that is the presence of the king."

".....I see.... Thank you. Keep in mind the words I have now."

"Yes"

The Prime Minister who heard the words of Prince Arnold's words seems satisfied. At least the next King will accept the words of his minister and have the ability to thank them. Regardless of Ichii's reputation, again, it seemed that King Qiu had excellent qualities.

"Let's go back to you. Do you know who is in contact with Rion?"

"We are not able to grasp because the intelligence department of our country is not yet in the state where the original work can be done"

"Really....."

It is not only foreign intelligence that the problem is that the intelligence department is not functioning. Domestic intelligence activities are also affected. Now this one is big as a problem.

For the kingdom, the great aristocracy represented by Houjie is not a reliable person to say as a vassal. Fear of rebellion exists in any age, and there have been several times in the past that actions were actually taken. We must always be watching the trend.

And now it is a situation that stimulates the ambitions of those people. The reputation of the royal family spread among the people, and the flag head suitable for carrying also appeared.

It is no wonder that the Prime Minister wants to divorce Rion from Ariel.

"For this matter, we are sending people to Bandeaux, we will get some information."

As the meeting place became a dark atmosphere, the head of the Knight Guard crown opened its mouth.

"Is that from the Knights Order?"

The Order of the Konoe is an organization that does not relate to intelligence. It is natural that the Prime Minister wonders.

"Yes, I let Sol Aristes go"

"that is....."

The Prime Minister knows about Sol. There is also a story that it is depressed severely after leaving to Rion.

"It is said that there was an idiot to give up as a result of having been set aside so much, even if it is not told by others, if it is not about chasing himself,

"Somehow, like a love affair"

"It's a similar thing, Rion Fray is such a troublesome person"

"I see"

"To talk about politically oriented stories, that's right, as I mentioned by His High Priest Prince, I think that it is better not to move impatiently about Freder Freder."

"I understand that, but other people's movements"

"The Fréate is not a person moving by being carried by other people. Well, I can not deny the possibility that the aristocrats who tried to put on the other can be reversed, well, that is okay, too."

".... Would you please tell me the ground?"

"I think that it is to have done what to do, told those of the bandu, that it was also directed to us. Then removing the threat of the devil is the top priority now. It is something If it is going to happen, people of Bandou will also take home."

"Are you dare to hostage?"

This is a misunderstanding. Rion did not intend to involve cassises in his vengeance from the beginning. If the cassis are trying to raise the status of Bandou with their own power, we think that cassis should take care of it. However, it is the fact that I do not feel like doing anything to Rion at this time. From the beginning, Rion was waiting for the game story to end. Besides, this time things, Rion needed time to think slowly slowly.

"Somehow, there is that"

With an unhappy voice, the king comes into talk.



"What's the matter?"

"It is a feeling that the head of the Konoe Knight knows Rion more than me."

"..... Would you say that now?"

In the affairs of Rion, when he is suffering variously, the prime minister also shows himself to be amazed by the king who speaks his heart as a father.

"The time you spent was different,"

"Does not it change so much?"

"I stayed together for about a month from Bandeaux to the kingdom, which is difficult to grasp, I also like chatting, so I understood various things."

"Was it there?"

"When speaking of this, the Prime Minister may be worried, but I also understand that it attracts people. Of Faye shows the looks like a different person from time to time. It seems to be hot, cold, gentle, seems to be frustrating, and also friendly. The difference in eyes' color may represent its two-sided nature."

".....Really"

The difference in eyes' eyes is causing the current situation. If Rion was not an odd eye, it would not be thrown away, it should have been raised as the second prince. But in that case, Prince Frey would have been a different person from the current Rion.

Rion is the first time that there are two people, Fray who grew up in a slum and Ryo who grew up in a different world. I can not believe he had the same ability in Frei brought up as a prince.

Those who do not know about this are just regretting that Rion was Oddiye.



Needless to say, three men, Rion 's identity is revealed, and he is more shocked than anyone else.

Especially the upset of Lancelot is intense. Unlike the other two, Lancelot has a fatal failure. I tried assassination of Rion. Although Erwin is also trying, fortunately, he has failed to track Rion and has not reached a raid. But Lancelot is different. After all, because there was no one who returned, although the truth is unknown, I know that it was definitely going back to Rion. If you look at the fight of Rion, it is obvious that those of apprenticeship are not opponents who can win, even if they become a bunch.

Besides, this is not the only assassination attempt. He is trying to cooperate with the measures to battle Rion in the battlefield by blowing some story that Rion is a devil. This is a form that was successfully used for a real devil, Goran, but that is a situation that can be regarded as lending a hand to a devil.

Attempted assassination of royalty. Lancelot knows that this is a great sin against national rebellion. If things are revealed, waiting is public executions.

And there is no way to avoid this situation in the run slot. Far from archer Arnold 's prince is not an opponent to escape even a single word. Then, when the parents' house becomes, it is not an opponent you can rely on.

Queen is from Aqusmea Hou family. In other words, Rion is also connected to the Aqusmea Homes. Lancelot knows that Marquis Aqusmea is hard to think about the strategy, whether it can somehow get Rion boasting tremendous popularity among the people, at home. I have ordered Lancelot to deepen his relationship with Rion.

If it is known that he tried to kill Rion with this, the head of the next head will definitely blow away. It is not amusing to be killed by people. If you become the owner of the Hou family, this is fine for protecting the house.

I will only pray that things will not be revealed without a technique to do now. That is also a pity that Ryo is asking for himself. If the relationship can be deepened as the father orders, there would be no such thing as this. Of course, it can not be such a thing.

And one more person. Erwin is about the same as Lancelot, but the feelings after that are quite different. Actually Erwin rarely touches Rion. Whether it was a conversation or not, I wonder if I gave a greeting. Even in the case of Vincent and Ariel, we have relations, but officially there is no name. There is no consciousness that among the three people is the most grudging.

In addition, in the case of Erwin, there are circumstances different from Lancelot. There is only Erwin in the heirs of the Windhill Hou family. In this situation, it was salvation that Rion was a royal family. Even if a child is born between Rion and Ariel, that child is raised as a royalty. It will not threaten Erwin 's seat. Because Rion was a royal family, on the contrary Erwin is pleased that his position has become firm.

If there is trouble, what will it do when King Arnold and Rion confrontally decisively confront. It is no doubt that Rion, and Ariel are hated. However, if it is a winemaker Hou, it will lead to self-development by having Rion win. It is difficult to choose which one. If you hear Lancelot, it is a luxurious affair that makes me angry.

However, for the moment, the Marquis of Windhill does not show any movement. It seems that he intends to obey the punishment of exile expulsion of Airier 's Windhill Hou. It seems like a lazy personality, and the place which is unusually rigid in such a thing is always being frustrated with Erwin 's Marquis of Windhill.

Then thought of it from the line of subordinate aristocracy, even if consulting with the head quarter of Wustin, I can only show the attitude of not being boiled down. Things did not go anything.

The King of Wustine can not move. Rion knows that Erwin is the son of Usteine 's son. Even now, I know that he is a royal family, the Usteine representative wants to kill Rion.

Erwin does not know such circumstances. After all, Erwin did not do anything about Rion and he had no choice but to watch.

And the last Maria had regretted that this situation was a lot.

Rion was actually the second prince. When I learned of this fact, it came to Maria 's head that Rion was still the best hidden character.

Beautiful just looking wrong with the woman, as a war potential also has the power of the detutment in the capture character, and in addition, the setting which is actually a missing prince is a setting of no more.

If we were able to capture Rion, with the power of our two people, we succeeded in subjugating evil one after another, and Maria was supposed to be honored as a hero to the people. Bought its achievements and popularity, the next King may have been Rion instead of King Arnold. No, surely it was getting. In that case, Maria could be queen as he wanted.

Of course, this is the belief of Maria, but I believe in Maria that a place that is not a totally impossible ending is a hidden ending.

However, failing to capture Rion, the capture of Prince Arnold, who should have given priority, also failed indeed. The game is not heading for the best happy ending.

If the devil does not resurrect, it is a happy ending, so it is a success as a game, but Maria himself can not be satisfied with that. To myself who is the best woman, the highest position, that is, the seat of the queen. Maria has not given up this.

However, I can not think of a way to reach it.

I tried Charlotte to regain the connection with Rion. While smelling about knowing the fact that I was bullying myself. However, it was clearly rejected. Even if threatening to speak to Arunold 's Prince, threatening to talk to Prince Arnold, it is easy to return it if you like it. Charlotte already speaks facts to King Arnold. Even if it is not so, the opponent who care about what Charlotte thinks is Rion. Charlotte chooses to be faithful to Rion than to spread facts and to be dismayed by the surroundings. Charlott thought that there was nothing to be allowed in the true meaning to Rion without that preparedness.

To Maria now, restoring the relationship with Rion, this is Maria 's subjectivity, there are no players to do. Rion is a territory to get contacts directly. With the decisive battle with the devil, Maria can not leave the kingdom long.

The decisive battle with the devil is coming soon.

The final battle is near, it means that the end of the game is close. However, now Maria had no choice but to leave the ending of the game to the conclusion.

## CHAPTER 76

### EVENT: FINAL BATTLEFIELD PART 1

---

Although he was going back to Bandeaux and thought slowly thinking about the future, the surroundings did not forgive it. The rumor that Rion was a missing prince was quickly spreading. Of course, as a rumor to the last, it is a story only to the nobility who spreads.

Nevertheless, this rapidity seems to be a doubt for Rion 's confidentiality capability of the kingdom. However, this case does not necessarily have problems only in the kingdom. That is why Rion is attracting attention from surroundings, and the fact that there were many people searching for information has had a considerable influence.

Then, what about those who got surprising information of Rion as you wanted? As the upper part of the kingdom was worried about, he approached Rion actively.

The first thing that moved was the neighbor lords of Bandou. It's just a matter of closer distance than moving earlier, just being able to contact Rion. There is no need to worry about excuses. Neighbors are good enough to get along well with each other.

Things are just rumors. Now with only the connection with Rion is the purpose of many people, none of the messenger's eyes appearing is really far around, just something to explore. Rion repeatedly took over the troublesome tactic of not speaking like admitting to being a royal family while talking to it.

If you think that the messenger's visit from neighborhood has ended in one place, the next is a messenger from a place far away. It will last for days. Just by interacting with messengers, there are days when the day ends, even in terms of time and mental fatigue, so it is impossible to consider the future thoroughly or to tackle the political time It was only passing.

Just because I had no time to think about unnecessary things, perhaps I was good in the sense of spiritual recovery.

Recently, I have finally settled down, and a little margin is born in my everyday life. I have applied the vacant time to what I have not seen before.

"..... good."

Rion had organized a letter that was stacked on a desk with a mountain. It seems that it has ended as usual, and the letter is sorted in several boxes.

"What is good, is it?"

"eh?"

Ariel asked such Rion.

"Sort of letters?"

"I see"

"I am biased towards one place, why?"

"..... Well"

The eyes of Ariel are lightly lifted. It is a look of anger when Rion does not know how many times he saw it. But Rion does not know what to get angry.

"It's strange, are they all written in women?"

".... Because I can not see it"

The letter is piled up in a box. Even if I see it, it is about two or three places above. I can not understand everything. Then, why does Ariel say such a thing?

"Even what I just read"

I have decided it because I looked into it.

"After all...."

"Because, there were some women's names I knew."

"That's the case because everyone is a acquaintance at the time of the academy."

Even though you know acquaintances, opponents such as girls students and their maidens are various. What is in common.

"To what extent do you know acquaintances?"

"Er....."

In other words, I know a friend who is hard to talk to Ariel. First of all, it is getting harder for Ariel's line of sight.

"Because it's that time at the academy, it's necessary to erase the bad reputation"

To countervail Vincent 's bad reputation, as a tribute to enhance reputation, it is that a woman who only becomes a box and Rion had a connection.

"I know that, but.... so much...."

Ariel knows the fact that Rion was closely related to many women. Rion did not imitate to hide that in Ariel. However, truly, Ariel did not even think of this far. There was even a girl student name that I thought was certainly nothing.

"This is because there is so, because it is separate from everyone."

"What is that?"

"So..... Anyway, everyone who thinks there is a connection with me a little, just sent me a letter."

"Koibumine?"

"There is something like that that is written in it, but it is not serious, it is not serious, only to have a past relationship and somehow connect a connection with me. No, someone from the official said."

Most of the letters actually sent are for that purpose. I would like to use it even with a bit of a tribe to make a connection with Rion. Among the people who thought so, it would be that there were only those who gazed at the academic era.

"..... So do you have past relationships? I can write well."



"Because I do not have any relationship with my servants if I can not do things like that. Well, do not be disappointed with the way I write, either parents or husbands."

"..... well...."

I think about bringing out past relationships of men and women and making connections. Certainly, Ariel can not understand. There is no such a man in Ariel, but if Rion tells him to do the same thing, he will definitely hit his cheeks exquisitely.

"Well, I understand that it is not just a person who can trust it"

"Well then, you do not have to read it"

I want to complain even if I know the circumstances. There was also a letter in which Ariel 's enthusiastic content was written, just as love sentences. Ariel does not like it at all.

"Even if I do not want it, there may be people who have circumstances to do so because of that."

"Did you stay?"

"Well, who is it, this person's box,"

Only three or four letters are contained in the box pointed to by Rion. The majority other than that is a person Rion does not trust. This is a natural result, it seems that Rion could be said that it was pretty gentle to others, compared to before, only by choosing three or four.

"What about the other party?"

"I am in trouble, what I can solve with money can be thought of as a reward for having taken care of in the academic era, but there is nothing else, I do not know how to do it"

"What else is there?"

"I want to divorce"

".....eh?"

"Although it is a terrible opponent, I can not say apart from the power relationship of a rank, because I can make it as a good excuse from the royal family, as long as I can be asked for by the side room, I can manage somehow."

".... What are you going to do with it?"

It is doubtful content to doubt even if it is not Ariel. No matter who listens, the excuse is reversed, I can only think that it is aiming at the side room of Rion. I do not doubt this, it is about Rion which becomes insensitive soon when it comes to such a thing.

"Leave it to Sol"

"Ha?"

Although I should not be involved in married couples, I was a sol who had no presence, but I had erased the presence, but I inadvertently reacted to this surprise shock.

"Do not let it be a maid of honor, so please help this much"

For a long time since Leo came to Bandou, Sol was sending information to the Guards Knight Headquarters as he was ordered. Rion knows it as well. Even as a rion, there is an advantage that it is not necessary to find out the belly by doing nothing.

"No, but what am I to do?"

"..... Recommendation to the side room of His Imperial High Priest"

Being completely no idea is Barebare.

"You still have not decided the princess yet?"

"Go ahead and decide, I will not be able to sleep because I am worried whether to deprive Ariel or do strange things?"

To the extent that you can say this way, Rion has been digesting things about King Arnold.

"Do you really think so?"

"I do not think"

".....I think it is difficult to intervene even though he is a joke about Prince King Otoko.What is unfortunate for himself, how is it for the family home?"

"Is there a possibility that there is interest?"

Noble's marriage is politics. It is not unusual to have a marriage that suits you, to marry an opponent you have never met. Besides that, it is not always possible to welcome a beauty wife as a wife because you have the power. The position of the right wife is not determined irrespective of beauty or the like, but it is determined by the result of political ties.

However, since the aristocracy of this world has a lot of beauty about abnormalities, mostly there are only differences of beauty of the same size or the best. It is such a world.

"If you were born in a nobleman's house, is that enough prepared for that?"

"That's right..... It will be unfair for a while but is it useless?"

"Do you serve money in earnest?"

"Well, as those who caused troubles because of this circumstance, I feel like apologizing nowadays."

".....Is that so"

Rion 's way of saying is something I bothered with Sol. It sounded as though it would liquidate the past. If that is to forget the past incentives, Sol is also welcome. But I could not think of Li to be able to do it.

The intuition of this sol is correct.

Rion knows that the final battle with the devil is finally over. As a result, Rion does not know what will happen to Maria 's ending, but whatever its form it will be the end of the game. When Rion kept waiting, it finally comes.

Regarding what to do against the Grand Flam kingdom, and Arnold's prince, Rion still has some hesitation. But for Maria, and Lancelot, Erwin there is no reason to hesitate revenge.

The time of action is approaching. That is the time of liquidation of the past.



The final battle with devil. The Grand Flam kingdom was finally ready for it.

In fact the trouble of preparing for war was not that big. It took time to support the information that the main site of the devil is certainly around the royal city and it is also underground.

For that purpose, surveys based on Maria's testimony were thoroughly advanced. A survey to find a place to be used as a way to enter the Kingdom and follow the base of the devil from there. A survey of the underground of the abandoned castle which was also the basis of Rion 's speculation. In addition to these two main surveys, various studies have been done anyway, such as analyzing whether there are really places that can be home based.

As a result, the derived conclusion is that the base of the devil must also be underground in the basement of the abandoned castle.

It takes quite a while to investigate, it is no different, but it seems to be insufficient, but this can not be helped. In order to grasp the firm evidence, we only have to get into that place, which will be home later. It will be a decisive battle beyond the survey.

And the kingdom decided to start a decisive battle.

The fighting force put into the battle is about 50,000. Naturally, it is a number exceeding the fight with the devil so far.

However, more than half of it will be devoted to the defense of the kingdom. In a survey based on Maria 's testimony, the washing out of the underpass which is the entrance to the king' s capital which the devil was supposed to use was finished. However, the more they believe in everything, the more the people in the kingdom are optimistic.

In the unlikely event you will not know what will happen if the monster enters the kingdom from the underpass that you missed. Even if the number of monsters is small, it is not easy for the people to panic, it is not easy to collect it. In order to prevent that situation, the kingdom had decided to dare to deploy nearly 30,000 armies over the attack army to the kingdom.

And the remaining twenty thousand are battle forces in true sense. Maria and the Prince Arnold and the Bandeaux troops following it are also acting with this 20,000.

The army headed for abandoned castle. It is confirmed that there are several layers in the underground of the abandoned castle, and it has been confirmed that it has a considerably wide space, and the kingdom expects that somewhere, or everything is the base of a devil.

We divide it into several units and simultaneously invade the underground space from the passage which continues to the underground which can be confirmed. That was the basic strategy of the kingdom.

But from the beginning, things did not proceed as expected by the kingdom.

"Is there still a report from scouts?"

The general commander of the attack army is served as deputy head of the kingdom knight troops. The general commander was frustrated and asked his subordinates.

"The scout scouted behind the castle has not come back yet"

".... What is the situation so far?"

The general commander was a feeling of not being able to wait for all the scouts to come back. It was a surprising report that the scouts that had preceded the place to arrive at the position where the abandoned castle can finally arrive can see the monster figure on the castle wall of the abandoned castle.

If this is the case, before the invasion to the basement, a siege battle is necessary. Such an assumption does not say that there was nothing, but as a possibility, it was supposed to be rare.

"The total number of monsters is not yet clear, the number of monsters that can be seen is not so many, but it is difficult to judge whether it is fact or hiding.... from a distance...."

"..... Is it a siege fight, though it is abolished castle?"

The general commander was ready for a siege fight at this point. It is unlikely that the devil side who showed up will raise it without doing anything.

As a situation, it is not very good. The castle is the overwhelming advantage over the defenders. It is the abandoned castle that the devil side is caught, so the defense power of the castle itself is not high at all. There will be various flavors in defense. However, there is no difference that the castle attack is still awkward.

The most troublesome thing and total commander thinks is that it is impossible to imagine what kind of fighting monsters will show. What I know is that the devil manipulating it does not think anything like fighting monsters and how to fight. This only gives a bad feeling.

"If you are concerned so much, is not it better to think about attacking from the side of the king?"

Anxiety of the general commander was also transmitted to Prince Arnold. I thought that I should not speak out about the strategy, but I could not stay here without saying anything.

"There is the possibility of being a trap to make it so. The penetration route to the king capital found is only a narrow one and it is not possible to enter a large army. If it is a side to be picked up, it is a perfect situation for each individual defeat."

The entrance to the underground passage of the abandoned castle is never too big. However, it is possible to invade at least several places at the same time, and the side of the enemy to be picked up must also have a distribution of fighting power.

This is a thorough consideration when deciding strategy.

"..... Yes, but there is a possibility that this is also a trap"

"Yes, at least I've been told that there was no indication that demons will come out while doing the survey, as it is this, I knew I was hiding."

"Still?"

"It's better than fighting in a narrow underpass, but the side that defends the castle is advantageous, but on the attacking side there is an advantage to choose between the attack mouth and the time of attack. There is no need to be impatient."

Until the previous day, he was a general commander who showed himself quite impatient but now he seems to be calm. Just act according to the situation if it becomes obvious clearly. A person who can not do it can not be formed as a deputy head of the Kingdom Knight Army.

"A message to the kingdom! The enemy was aware of the attack, waiting for the defensive posture and waiting for us. We will enter into siege fighting from this and hope for the transport of necessary supplies on that premise"

"Ha!"

On this day, the fire of the final battle was to be dropped.

Nobody knows at the time that the last battle with the devil will be a long-term battle that will not be imagined at all from the fight so far. And this battle is just a sub event eventually.

# CHAPTER 77

## EVENT: FINAL BATTLEFIELD PART 2

---

Early in the town of Camargue, the sound of a deafening bell is ringing. It is the sound of a bell telling the occurrence of an emergency. This is not to let the inhabitants of Camargue hear it, but to inform the whole band of the band, it should have been ringing the bells in surrounding villages also after receiving the bell of Camargue.

It is not only the sound of the bell to convey emergency. The smoke is raised from the watchtop on the outer wall of Camargue. This omnipotent smoke should also spread throughout the band.

Actually from the view of the castle, you can see some smoke rising in the sky.

".....how's it going?"

Rion muttered while staring far away.

"East, West, North and South, confirm all demons in all"

The question of Rion was the Black Party 's blogod who undoubtedly stopped behind. Because he felt the sign, Rion issued a question.

"Are you planning to block the territory..... What is the number?"

"Each ten thousand to twenty thousand. To the extent that it can be visually confirmed"

"..... If you're going to lock this place, are you in the mountains too?"

Bandeaux is a land surrounded by mountains. However, there are several roads in the mountain. It is a back street left untouched as it is not known to anyone outside the country.

"Do you investigate?"

"..... What about the enemy's movement?"



"To the camark, the advance is slow"

"It's a blockade, so we should consider it to be in the mountains, no investigation, no need to jump into the places we are waiting."

"Ha"

"..... Mercury, now go back to the unit, next to Yushi's fortress"

"Ha!"

In addition to dispatching the black party as a scout, the guards commanded to induce evacuation of residents of the surrounding villages. One of the troops came back from the viewing stand.

"Seven, eight hundred thousand, if you put hidden in the mountain also, double, triple, but how...."

Rion does not remember listening, such as the battle where such monsters appeared. Well, how did you send these many monsters? Hundreds of metastatic magic teams will be needed.

"..... Do not listen to such an event, that foolish woman!"

The anger of Rion who had been standing still exploded here. Rion thinks that it is decided as an important event of the game, such as the battle where such demons collect. That Maria had hidden.

"Rion, I can not help it now even though I complain."

".....Ah"

"Do what you can do?"

".....That's right.... only to do what we can do: check out the evacuation situation of the residents along with the surveillance of the devulgers, monsters, if that is enough to reach Camargue, if you can not, you should escape to the nearby fortress"

"What if the fort was attacked?"

"..... endure until you go for help."

"Ok"

Finally leaving a letter, Blahodd disappeared from this place. It returned to the command of his subordinates.

"Sol!"

"Ha!"

"I will have you work as well"

"I understand!"

"Request cooperation from the people of the former kingdom knight troops, put together volunteers' volunteers as commanders and leave Camargue's defense for a while"

"Ha !?"

As a request of Rion, it was good that he accepted himself, but his content was a terribly important task.

"Until I get back"

".... What about Rion?"

"Have you heard? Go on rescue the racists who ran out of escape"

"I was serious....."

The word that Rion told Bravod, Sol regarded as a way to not disturb the citizens. Sol still does not understand Rion. It may be right to say that you are caught in common sense.

"Are you thinking that people can be relieved with the contingent words? If you seriously think so, that makes a fool of people."

However, in emergency situations, it is also true that ad hoc words are rampant. Solver, a soldier, understands its necessity.

".....It is dangerous"

"If you are in a safe place and things will recover, I will not do this"

"..... But even if Rion himself does not move"

"You, what do you think of me? I am the band owner, who moves, who else will move, I will not say that I can not do it, Mercury!"

Rikon calls Mercury's name, rounding up the story with Sol. There is no time to talk about idle now.

"Ha!"

"Prepare for the squadron to all the units of the Konoe paradise! Get out after half a minute!"

"Ha!"

"Cronos! Prepare defense for Kakark! It is the first grade! Permit the release of all arms!"

"Ha ha! Immediately!"

"Ares! Terrace! Leave the command of the guard while I'm away! If the guidance of the villagers is over, get to the defense mission of Camargue!"

"Ha!" "Hahah!"

The men who received instructions from Rion are moving one after another. Eventually the whole castle enters into battle, and it will spread throughout Camargue.

Then after a while. On the exterior wall of Camargue, which has completely shifted to battle mode, Sol was looking at the crowd of evil monsters. That number, about 50,000. From the total number of anticipated demons, it is a quarter or less.

Nonetheless, the fifty thousand large troops who fill the plain with black will make things more than adequate to see.

"I am ready"

Cronus came calling from the side. I do not know Sol, but Cronos is the son of Apelol of the Yellow Party.

"still early"

"However....."

"Calm down, it will not fall so easily if there is just that." It was quite good, well prepared, so far."

I learned about the meaning of instructions that Rion made to Kronos during Solomon's battle preparation. When I learned about it, in this situation, Sol had no choice but to be amazed.

Sol had heard that it was a warehouse that lent to many merchants between the outer wall and the inner wall, merchants who visited the town, and the building of the trading place, which was a big lie.

Building which will be destroyed one after another with instructions of Cronos ordered to prepare for battle. What appeared from that were long-range weapons such as throwing stones, varistors and a lot of stones and bows used for it.

That is not all. There was a small mountain ridge, which was all handed out to the inhabitants. If you think that it was a demonic opponent of a demon that might exceed 100,000, and if you think that you asked the people to cooperate, it would not be surprising. Residents go for battle arrangement with snappy movements, like a trained soldier. It was not a movement like a volunteer soldier. Actually it is a volunteer, but it seems that he is so tempered that he can not think so.

Although he hated being involved in other people, he was doing what to do.

Sol now knows that this is not a mindset when the situation occurred but was showing a daily accumulation. Also, I was taught to Rion.

"Preparing stones!"

As soon as a monster enters the range, Sol raises his right hand upwards and gives a voice of the command.

A voice responding to it was heard from the inside of the wall.

"..... let's go ahead !!"

Arms swung down at a stretch. Then one lap behind, a variety of stones, large and small, passed over the outer wall of Camargue and went down into the flock of demons.

"Next up! Shoot me it!"

Karmark defensive game which becomes a fierce battle enough to be handed down to later era. It started with the command of Sol.



A castle near the Kingdom far from Bandeaux. Even in this place which is a decisive battlefield with the devil, a fierce battle had spread. However, it has become quite far from the appearance of the fight initially thought.

Attack military on the Grand Flam kingdom side 20,000. There were only two people on the side of the devil who stood before that.

"Maria! How can I defeat that !?"

"That's what I want to ask! Why will not I fell?"

Maria has forgotten to care about the surrounding eyes, it is in reverse grace condition.

"No! I pull it once, come down!"

With the voice of Prince Arnold 's Prince, those who were fighting are going down behind all at once. Two devils just keep silent and watching. There is no appearance to follow. After a while it will be retracting to the back of the door that goes to the back.

It is a situation that has been repeated many times.

Although it was a Grandflam kingdom army who cautiously attacked the abandoned castle at the resolution of the siege fight, when attacking was started, there was no counterattack from the devil side at all. Even so, I was wary of being a trap, I carefully advanced the army carefully, but no matter how much I went backwards, I could not see the demon, rather than counterattacks.

The enemy who finally appeared before the eyes of the King of the Grandfrance who had been underground in the basement without knowing what was going on in the underworld, the demon who got the poison in the same four heavenly king and the devil who took himself the same four heavenly king Two people.

However, these two are abnormally strong.

First of all Goran did not pass the sword at all, as was the case in Oujou. In addition, there is also a weapon called Iron Attribute Magic with no chant. With a knight of the same size, the blade did not stand at all and it was only to lay the dead.

And the other baron is of poor quality. The person himself is poisoned as he says. Moreover, just getting close to a certain distance, she faints or dies as it is, unexpected poison. Knights and soldiers who approached without knowing were to build a mountain of dead without doing anything.

In such a situation, the males finally went out just as they appeared. Originally, there are two opponents. The one who fights as an army is wrong, but there were twenty thousand that it was supposed to delay correspondence there.

If thousands of armies are in line with the way to the underground to the underground, it is impossible to immediately grasp what is happening in the direction of the afternoon. This is also a mistake in judgment that I leave until such a situation.

Anyway, it seemed that Maria and others fought on the front line and it was finally supposed to be settled with the devil, but one time has passed since then. It's one month in battle with a few people, not military and military. It exceeds the range of common sense.

The cause is that the ultimate magic fusion, which is the trump card, does not work. It does not work at all. There is a magical effect, but it can not give fatal damage.

The weak point of iron goran is high enough to melt its hard body. It is also proved in King Ogi. However, if you can not sting a stop even if it attacks with magic, the temperature falls down, and the original hardness is restored. I have been doing it over and over in January.

Another baron has weaknesses as well. Freeze the body, remove the threat of poison, then attack. This has been going to places that I regret many times. But when I froze Baron and tried to attack it, Goran got in the way and could not fulfill it.

That's it in January. Without fighting, I will take a rest without attachment. And again, I repeat the fight everyday.

Meanwhile, 20 thousand, including the defense of the Kingdom, 50 thousand troops have been thrown in, and actually it is in a ridiculous situation that only five men are fighting.

The influence of this situation, the sense of tension of the decisive battle with the devil faded considerably, and the whole military felt depressed. There are voices saying that they should actually take off. There is a voice that we should either go back home or call it Fray despite not being there.

As for Maria, shame is already stronger than impatience. You can see that you are totally clown.

If you do not like it, you should defeat the devil, but you can not defeat it by all means. It is Goran who should beat down. Baron is not a threat if you defeat Golan. But there was no prospect of defeating that goran at all.

Today is the same as before. The unchanged day finishes, when people around me thought about it, the first change in January appeared. A faint information was brought in the front line.

"Blahoud! Why is your lord here?"

It was mojito who gave a surprise voice. Before that, Bravod who was full of ruffles was caught. Listening to that voice, the people of the bandu troops gather.

"..... What happened, what is this injury?"

Even if you do not listen to the story, you know that a situation that is not too bad with the appearance of the blades. Cassis' voice, which asks for details, has already trembled a little.

"..... The banditsu, the demons are.... the number..... 30000"

"Wow, stupid...."

To the information far exceeding expectations, Cassis and others of Bandeaux will lose their voice. And, of course, it is not only those who are surprised by banddu.

While the surroundings were making noise, the one that came forward was Prince Arnold, who came back from the battlefield.

"When is that information?"

"two weeks ago"

"Really....."

All the way, Bravodo said, but considering the distance to Bandou, the two weeks are unusually quick. But now it is not time to pursue this.

"Can you imagine what the current war situation is, how do you think?"

".... I do not understand, but the lord asked for relief, I guess the limit is close to protecting it alone"

Perhaps it would be the first time for Bandeaux to listen to Blaude's voice as much as possible. Even so, I will let you know the circumstances of the bandu.

"Permission to return to the bandu troops"

Cassis asks Archer Arnold King for permission to withdraw. But this is unreasonable.



"What will happen only when the Bandeaux army is returned? Three hundred thousand demons?"

"However....."

"Anyway, immediately give the kingdom a messenger! General commander! What is the surplus strength of the king?"

Three hundred thousand demons. It is impossible for the Arnold King to decide how much army is needed for the suppression.

"Thirty thousand placed in Kingdom Defense is said to be surplus, although it is surplus, it will not translate it."

Thirty thousand who went to defense are just waiting in January. However, it can not be relaxed to defend the kingdom 's defense system. So if you allow the invasion of monsters, it will lead to the same disastrous situation as Bandou.

"So you can not reinforce?"

"As a hand, keeping the kingdom's defense, this army is headed for Bandeaux, the capture is completely stagnated, even once the attack is interrupted it will not change a lot."

"Do you have that hand?"

"Although the number is twenty thousand, if there are Prince Ou Prince and Houjou people, is not it possible to fight even 300,000 demons?"

The overwhelming magical power of Prince Arnold 's Prince. It is proved in the past fight as to how much it exerts its power in the fight against demons. Besides, there is Rion in bandu. If it is Rion, even an enemy of ten times or more should do something.

".... Wait a minute? How many soldiers are there in the bandu?"

The situation where that Rion asks for relief. I am worried about Prince Arnold, how long it is now.

"At the beginning of the war, 2 thousand of the army and volunteers were combined"

"..... two thousand, three hundred thousand opponents? Why, why are not you like that?"

"All four borders were sealed off, from which the citizens evacuated to Camargue in such a way that they could be driven away, so let's flee anymore"

The monsters that struck Bandou also had a movement that was totally controlled. Rion's hard work, the people who helped out from each village, as a result, become like a hostage to tie Rion to Camargue.

".... Well.... let's go up to the ground in the meantime, as soon as the permission from the kingdom comes out, I will head for Bandeaux."

"No!"

In this situation, there was a man who denied the words of King Arnold. Maria.

"..... What is wrong? Have you heard the story?"

"When will you arrive at Bandeaux from now?"

"Because it's too late, are you going to say you can leave it alone? Do not be silly!"

The anger of Prince Arnold came toward Maria and exploded.

"Well, not."

Maria's face is pale. Maria is the first time to be scolded by Prince Arnold 's Prince. Those who have seen a figure shouting at the beginning, there is only Lambert who is served by the side from this early age in this place.

"What's different! In the first place, why did you shut up a raid on bandu !?"

"No, it's not a hidden translation! An event that a demon appears in Bandeaux, I do not even know!"

Maria desperately denies while being frightened by the sword curtain of Prince Arnold. Otherwise, it is the momentum that is likely to be killed. Actually, if you know

and hide it, you may be killed. Even though it is not officially recognized, Rion is a royal family. I can not keep alive people who know life as I know it.

"Well, why do you disturb me !?"

"Different! Please! Listen to me! Even if I do not go to Bandeaux, there's a way to help him!"

".....What did you say?"

You can help Rion, if this is the case, it is worth listening to Maria's story. King Arnold stopped roaring Maria once.

"The place we live is the base of the devil, if you defeat even the devil, the monster loses control, you will lose the feeling of fighting and you will be gone." Arnold, You saw that kind of place?"

In the place where Prince Arnold caught listening, Maria talks about what he wants to say at a stroke. It is not a novelty content. As Maria said, Arunold's Prince also knows.

But, in this scene, it is certainly an important story.

"Once the base is dropped, the monster of Bandou will dissolve...."

"So that's it, we can not leave this place!"

Maria looks relieved by seeing the atmosphere convinced of Prince Arnold's prince. However, there are some who are not convinced by this. Charlotte.

"How are you planning to beat us? Are we keeping fighting with those devils in January?"

"that is....."

The situation did not solve anything. If the devil can be knocked down, the situation is not happening in the first place. Because it can not be done, the attack forces are still here and the bandu is threatened.

"You only have to defeat the devil, is not it wrong?"

"eh?"

It is Cassis who has asked the question. To an unexpected questioner, Maria is showing embarrassment.

'I have heard that if you defeat a Majin, will Bandeaux be saved? '

"Er, yeah.... so the evil suppression is over and the world is saved"

"There is nothing wrong with the world, etc. I heard that the bandu is saved"

".....Bandou is part of the world, so it can be saved."

"You only have to defeat it"

"Can you do?"

"I can not do it, I do not do it, I do not do it, it is the first word we learned to our lord"

"Do not say that easily,"

It can not be said easily. The weight of the word to be able to do is also learned from the casis from Rion. Maria does not understand what it means, now, to emanate it. Not only Maria, Archer Prince Arnold and others.

It is the people of the same band who understand the meaning of Cassis' words. And they also decided oneself. If you defeat a devil by yourself. The final decisive battle with the devil was to end in the last minute, centering on surprising characters.

# CHAPTER 78

## EVENT: FINAL BATTLEFIELD PART 3

---

A devil had already waited for as he advanced the underground passageway and proceeded to the back. It is usual. It is monitoring ways of the kingdom side of the Grand Flam in some way.

It was Maria, Prince Arnold, Prince, and Erwin. It is about the hope of Maria.

Maria thinks that it is impossible for the cassis to defeat the devil, but there are some chance. With this, if the casis, who are general characters for Maria, is in a state of beating a devil, the game will end with clown. That is absolutely not to be in Maria.

The magical cast of King Arnold and Erwin echoes. Now the devil also does not even disturb you. Maria 's magic is that we are going to have to defeat themselves.

Actually released magic only glows the body of Golan red, it has not reached the point of melting. Then, even if you break the soft body with a sword, another devil Baron disturbs it. You can not win by fighting with a sword to the opponent who gives off such a poison that just gets close.

To prevent that poison, freeze your body. This time, the Archer Arnold King and Lancelot's magic merge. A combination of fire and water, same as that of Rion.

In spite of magic, Baron 's body freezes. Afterwards, I will shatter the body with it frozen, but it is obvious that Goran disturbs it. The cold air released from the body of Baron cools Golan's body and regains its original hardness.

I'm back in this way.

For the devil, Ultimate Magical Fusion should have been magical like a natural enemy, but the current situation is completely opposite. The combination of iron goran and poison baron is transforming into the natural enemy of Maria's ultimate magic fusion.

"Hey, if you fight with magic, will you make me a turn?"

Actually, in the fight against the devil, Charlotte has no turn at all. It is not subject to the combination of fusion.

"It's useless, there's no attack magic in combination with earth attributes"

".....Not available"

"What's that?"

"You can not actually use it! If you are a brave man, beat the demon quickly!"

Listening to Bandeaux's story, Charlotte was also much upset. It is a feeling that I want to leave a battle where there is no turn, and to leave alone. The thought has now been exploding here.

"Oooooooooooooooooooooo!"

A shouting jerky sounded suddenly in the surroundings. The lord of roaring is cassis.

With all the defenses removed, the upper body showed up to the skin, raising a shout while holding the sword in the upper row.

"The essence of my sword is offensive, so it is unnecessary to protect me, just dedicating this enemy just to defeat the enemy."

Cassis spinning a word like a magical chant.

"Rion Frey is the minister, Red Cassis Roth! I'm coming!"

The body of Cassis disappeared from the sight of the people, and in the next moment the sword was swinging down to the devil Goran.

"Well, what is it !?"

Goran gives a surprise voice. But the cassis's sword did not cut through the body of Goran. Still a hard metal sound echoes only. But Cassis' attack will not stop.

The swinging sword becomes a light of a line and eventually turns into a flash.

"Here, you bastard!"

It seems that even if it does not reach the rift, damage is given to Goran. But if you attack Goran, a baron comes out. Through the cooperation of these two men, Maria was not able to get the decisive factor to beat.

"The essence of my sword is in speed, God speed is my life, but I will dedicate this piece to reach that area"

Mojito's voice. Like Cassis, who disappeared in a moment, Mojito cut off Baron 's arms trying to attack Cassis attacking Goran.

"Gee, aihaaaaaa!"

Baron is struggling while scattering the blood blowing out of her arms.

"Are you stupid! Are you planning to die !?"

I brought injured. But Baron's body is poison. If you take that blood, it is the same as if you poisoned him.

However, the mojito does not collapse on the spot, but on the contrary it continues to move at such a speed that it can not capture the appearance. People without the power to justify will just be able to hear a wind noise.

".....That is?"

Looking at the fight between Cassis and Mojito, Prince Arnold is also stunned. I've been fighting forever, but it was my first time to see them. Their movement is beyond that of the ordinary people. Even if they are told that they are also devils, they will believe.

"Inner Qigong, is not it?"

The general commander replied to the muttering of Prince Arnold.

"What is that?"

"I am listening to the skills to gain power beyond an ordinary person by using the feeling in my body.I can not use myself, but the head of Konoe Knight is a user"

"I heard it for the first time, were they hiding without teaching such techniques?"

"I heard that it is quite a burden on the body and I heard it, are they using that kind of momentum?"

It is not unimportant. Therefore, the cassis have never used it in the past fight. Beyond the mystery that is conveyed to each band party, this is a contraindication technique. It is magic that burns the body 's mind, that is, magical power to the limit, and enhances physical abilities.

There were similar contraindication techniques in the band four party. This proved that the roots of the four parties were the same.

"..... It is not a problem of peace"

Cassis and mojito are tumbling before the burden of the body before. Cassis keeps swinging still while still being penetrated by a number of iron bars after Goran's magic attack.

Mojito may have been poisoned. Although it shows momentarily disappearing from view in the moment, the interval gradually grows and time to stop is coming. My facial expressions are quite painful.

"Well, it's almost time for a moment."

Even if they bet their lives, defeating a devil never came true. Apelol moved when a lot of people thought so.

"Kiel!"

Without looking back, Aperoll called Kiel's name.

".....Yes"

"The land of Bandeaux.... I beg you Rion!"

".... Please leave it to me."



Towards the back of Apelor, Kiel stands a sword that is inserted in his waist. I put a little sword as it was and put it back into the sheath. The blade and the collar hit, the metal sound echoes. Proof of promise among the warriors of Bandou, <sup>Goldfish</sup> Bang It is an ordinance.

".....The essence of my sword is power. The one I seek is the mystery of a single blow, so I will devote myself to this one swing!"

Even after the chanting voice ended, Apelor did not move at once. Apérol which raises a sword straight toward the sky and does not move like a statue. The struggle rising from that body is swaying like a hazy flame.

"Rion Frey is the minister, Apelor Kelp....., I will come on!"

Apelol disappeared, leaving behind the impulsive sound and the afterimage of the tune. The flash that emanated from the spot seems to have slit through the sky and slipped through the body of Golan.

".....moron"

The body of Golan cracks down in the center from the center and falls.

"Now it's magic!"

Following the Kiel's voice, the chant of King Arnold and Lancelot overlap. Maria 's voice followed it. After defeating Goran, there is no way to escape fusion from Baron.

Along with the blood flowing from the body, Baron's body turned into an ice image.

What hit Baron further is the pillar of several soils extending from the ground. Baron that was crushed by it broke down and crumbled down.

".... Did you do it?"

"We did it, we defeated the devil! The world was saved!"

The voice of the pleasure of Maria is transmitted gradually to those of the knight troops who are behind and the voice of delight will spread. It ended a long battle in

January. Even if many people have spent doing nothing, the joy of being able to return home safely is not something that can be suppressed.

The voice of pleasure turned into a loud sound, just like an illusion that the underpass was trembling.

In the hustle and bustle, people in Bandeaux were praying in line, with a sore expression. They are in front of them, the remains of Cassis, Mojito, Apelor. All three people knew that this would be the case, as the three people issued contraindication techniques.

Even if I understand, the feelings of repenting their death are not slightly diminished.

".... I'm sorry, if I have more power, if I can beat a devil"

Charlotte did not enter the circle of joy, and was lined up in the row of memorials of the cassis. From that eye tears are overflowing and it will not stop. It is regrettable that my power is not got sorry for Rion again, and there is no choice.

"I decided to death on the battlefield since I left Bandeaux, do not mind."

Kiel talks to such Charlotte.

"..... Rion-kun grieves, and he has lost an important person."

"Well, I was told that I would not die, but again, we are to respond to Rion's expectation....."

Kiel who intends to comfort can not be held up here. Kiel knows three people 's thoughtless thoughts.

At first I intended to die. But when I heard the words of Rion, I wanted a way for everyone to live. As Rion 's minister, I wanted to spend the same time at least for a while. But that wish never fulfilled.

The words they left. Rion Fray 's minister, they are their last intention. Even if it is not yet recognized by Rion, I would like to die as Rion's minister, whether it is self-called. Kiel, who has the same feeling, knows from such a thought.

".... Really, is this the end?"

"Bladodo, what does that mean?"

"No, it means that....."

Just a vague anxiety. I wonder if Bravod felt this is a unique intuition that a person living in the work of the darkness as a man, has.

"Charlotte?"

Kiel believed in that intuition.

"I do not know, Arnold-sama!"

Kiel 's anxiety was also transmitted to Charlotte, letting the action to confirm to Prince Arnold. In fact, although it should be confirmed to Maria, Charlotte is no longer fond of believing everything Maria says.

It was Prince Arnold, who was forced to respond to those who celebrate victory, but in response to Charlotte's call, it came close.

".....What happened?"

Looking at the three bodies, the face of Prince Arnold's distortion is distorted. First of all, I regret myself who could not have time to mourn for their death.

"Arnold, can you judge that the fight with the devil is over with what?"

".....what?"

"Certainly the devil knocked down, but did the tragic threat of bandu really have gone away?"

"Well, wait, wait"

Questioned again by Charlotte, doubts also caught the head of King Arnold. It is supposed to be home of devil here, but it has not been confirmed yet to be home base. There is no existential evidence.

"Where is the demon? There are hundreds of thousands of demons in this place"

I thought about Charlotte the same thing. The demon should have been hidden underground. That monstrous finally did not see the date of arrival at this place.

".....Maria! Where are the demons !?"

"eh!?"

"Where is the demonic army that should be hiding in the basement !?"

"I'm in the vast underground cavity in the end! Afterwards, break down that huge cavity and fill it up! That is the turn of Charlotte!"

"This is the future!

"Where are you going !? There are lots of demons! Danger!"

Maria 's advice, Archer Prince Arnold do not want to hear. You have to confirm the dangerous demon. In the depths of the door where the devil entered and entered many times, Prince Arnold kicks forward.

And, the underground cave that reached. There was just a vast space spreading, there was nothing, there was no one.

"..... There is nothing"

"No, there seems to be something, there are a lot of footprints that we do not know what is on the ground."

On the ground lit by the flames the King Arnold put on, certainly footprints remain, as Keele says. Not only footprints. Although it is a vast space where there is no reaction of living things, there is obviously a smell like a beast smell.

The monster was here. Certainly it was home based. But where did the monsters that were supposed to have been? There is a possibility of heading for the attack of the kingdom. But, no one in this place thinks like this.

The monsters who were in this place are in the Bandeaux territory.

"Trap, no, decoy?"

"Probably....."

"The favorite is banduu, yea, it is Rion, I am stupid."

"The enemy's tricks were successful"

Use the base as a decoy. It is quite bold as a measure. There will be places that can not be helped even if it fits.

"It turned out to be the enemy's feelings, I immediately understood, the greatest enemy for the devil, who is the greatest disturbing person, moving to the exclusion is the basis of strategy."

"Bandou is....."

"We will head for Bandeaux at once! We do not need to think now whether we can make it in time or not!

"Ha"

The kingdom knight soldier who blew away the battle feeling also took off quickly after hearing the story from Prince Arnold 's Prince. From the abandoned castle to Bandeaux, in the army's march, it takes about a month and a half for how fast. I could not help translating it still.



The situation of Bandeaux, who was the favorite of the battlefield, was much more harsh than the thoughts the King Arnold was thinking.

All the stones and arrows prepared for thrusters and varistors were shot dead. So the means of long range attack was only the magic of Rion and Ariel. Though it exceeds the thrusters as power, it is not a thing that can continue to shoot forever, the monsters came to approach just the moat that surrounds the outer wall of the outer wall. If the distance approaches, the power of the number increases its power. The magical threat released from the demon is strengthened, and at that point, Rion almost abandons the

outer wall. I put all the soldiers in the inside wall except the attacking corps of the Konoe Corps and returned to the same life as ordinary people.

To keep confusion of the people and to prepare for the breakthrough of one or eight siege as the last resort, to get the energy up. It may be correct to have you prepare for your preparations before death.

However, it seems that such a situation is not a big deal now. No matter what, the enemy now in front of you is desperate enough to be deprived of the fighting power. The fundamental fear, something that makes me feel it slowly revealed in the center of the demonic army.

".... Ah, what is that?"

There are no one who can answer this question. Rion who asked questions also did not ask for an answer. However, unless you are talking about something, you are going to get stuck as it is and you are likely to be stuck.

It is not a demon. Majin, but it is not. No matter how ugly it is, I do not have something I have if I'm an organism in this world. Not something looks like something makes me feel disgusted. Something makes you feel afraid. It is something that should not exist in this world.

"No way..... It's a devil....."

No way, I use the word, but I'm sure that Rion is so. The existence far from present world. The existence before you is perfect for that kind of expression.

"Bad end..... that woman, failed? Or....."

Did you make it fail? Rion did not say it, but I can understand what he thinks so much by his gestures. If possible, I want to scrape as it is. In such an atmosphere Rion 's hands are hit by his own eyes.

Odd eye which is a sinister proof. The current situation is because of this.

"Rion.... that is different"

Ariel denies such idea of Rion.

"But then, all will die."

The bad end of the devil resurrection. It means the destruction of the Grand Flam kingdom. It should be such a setting.

"It is not the responsibility of Rion, it is not decided to die, Rion will protect you, do not you?"

"Ariel....."

"Rion, your eyes are very beautiful, I am happy to meet that eyes, even if there is sad thing, I am happy to meet Rion after all."

Ariel staring at the eyes of Rion. Beautiful, the first time I met you, the words that Ariel spoke many times afterwards. It was saving Rion 's mind many times.

"Thank you"

"Even myself!"

".... Mercury?"

"I think that Rion came to Bandeaux and I think it was really good! Rion made us happy for the people of Bandeaux! Thanks to all who live in this land, I met Rion I am!"

"..... Oh, thank you"

The words of Ariel save the Rion, and the word of Mercury gives power to Rion. There is no fear in Rion who acts for people.

"If you are going to fight, we will serve you, by the way I am thankful that you also met you, whether you admit it or not, I will have been living to become your Konoe It is."

"..... Do it yourself, you will not regret, you can not say that you can beat it, but it is definitely death that you are waiting, even if you face it."

"It is a knight to bet the battle for battle.I am a Konoe Knight, I will not be afraid of death at this time"

"Okay, then come along"

"Yourself"

Sol treasuringly to Rion, returning the knight's reward. In a hurry, Mercury imitates that sol. And others of the Konoe paradise corps.

"Let's go out! Enemy is a devil! Do not be afraid! Just think about putting a single sword in a devil!"

""“Oh !!”“

Konoe paradise entering preparations for sortie with full of cheerfulness.

But they know. No matter how much you put in a spirit, you can not do themselves to defeat the evil spirit. Our role is to make Rion possibly beaten up to the front of the evil spirit by breaking through the great army of the demon, even with your life as a shield.

More desperate fights start than ever.



## CHAPTER 79

### AFTER ALL, IS THIS A BAD END OR A HAPPY ENDING?

---

It took so long that the devil showed its full capacity. Those who have been watching the state of the goddess still can not understand what is full. That is a heterogeneous existence.

The feeling I saw was more huge than a animal. Or it seems that huge worms are intertwined with hundreds of tremendous earthworms. Things that look like black, shabby tentacles make people feel that way. If you imagine a sea anemone whose body is made of coal tar, it probably is the closest, but there is only Rion about the specific shape that comes to mind. Few people in Bandeaux do not know about coal tar or sea anemone.

There is a wide space around the demonic god. A group of monsters surrounding the surroundings are also trying to get away from the devil. It is because it is intertwined by its tentacle when it is nearby. For demons, monsters may also be like sacrifices.

With Lean falling on the ground, Rion thought that such a thing was bony.

Breakthrough of a group of monsters was a fierce battle at the beginning but from the middle it was not so even though the emerging demons attacked the monsters with their tentacles, in the case that the demons are fighting with the Rion It's because it's gone. The thing that the Rions were having troubled was about going against the flow of thousands, tens of thousands of demons trying to escape from the devil.

Nevertheless, somehow, through the circle of demon groups, at the moment when I thought that I arrived in front of the evil spirit, the tentacles of the devil pierced through the body of those who could come with me until the end. Contrary to the appearance, it was a hard feel like an iron rod.

With only one blow, the fighting ability of Rion is deprived, rolling on the ground and waiting for death.

It is too overwhelming power. There is no difference in being a god, though it is a devil. Is not that it was not a person who can stand up with a human body. It seems that bleeding has reached quite a lot, and Rion found out that his eyes faded. The consciousness gradually became less clear.

A study that reaches such ears of Rion. I thought who is singing in this situation, but it turned out to be a mistake soon.

"..... Da Da, Me..... Ya..... Ya"

Even if I try to shout, only a hoarse voice comes out. Still we must do something to stop it. Focus on your energy, put your strength in your arms, wake your body.

"..... or, stop it..... Ari, Ell,..... no."

A voice that sounded like a song was the voice of Ariel's chant. It is a long long chant to hear a song. Rion knows only one magic that requires such a long chant.

There are techniques called contraindications by each party of Bandou, there are also magic called the mystery in the royal family and the Houjou. It is the magic said to be resurrected even from death if it is immediately after the healing magic of the highest grade of Windhill Hou family. It is a wide area magic which it also hangs over several people at a time. It is the ultimate healing magic.

While many people, including Rion, are going down, Ariel is trying to use that magic. However, even if it can be manifested, it is the magic that cuts down its own life like Bandou 's technique.

"..... Ariel. Do not do it! Stop it !!"

Rion's cry did not reach Ariel. It was thanks to Ariel's magic that we could scream the dying Rion. In the eyes of Rion, the appearance of Ariel which falls from the top of the wall appears.

"..... It is a lie! It's a lie Oh ah ah!"

Despair strikes the heart of Rion. Ariel's death is not the only one. Even if Ariel abandons his life and rescues himself, Rion does not have the ability to defeat the evil spirit. With this, the death of Ariel will be a waste of death.

"Do not be silly! Do not be afraid! Why will you try to rob you away from me !!"

Rion's cry is not directed towards the devil. Rion's anger was directed to this world. Struggling against the world, it was still useless, if so, I was waiting for the end of the world intervention. I intended to wait.

But the world did not allow it. He pulls out Rion to the stage, and then knocks down on the abyss of despair. Rion is hateful and hateful to the way the world is playing with himself.

"Give me something! I am an incarnate from a different world! There are things that benefit the reintegrants! Do you hear that God? If you are listening, give me the power. っ !!"

Cry of a desperate needy. It is a cry just like a child, spitting out not thinking of anything thoughtful of the stagnation that had accumulated in the pool.

However, it should have been such a cry.

"Do you want power?"

".....eh?"

Suddenly, the voice that I heard. Looking back in the direction of the voice, a beautiful girl stood like a doll. A girl whose face resembles somewhere like Airier, like a doll, is too tidy.

"I told you, now you want power?"

".... but I said,"

"If you ask me to say something, can I give it to you?"

"..... you, Deneh?"

The girl in front of me reminded me of the water spirit Dene. Rion thought that if Dene was completely in the form of a person, it might not be such a feeling.

"..... is it regrettable?"

"Well, Sarah?"

If it is not Dene, it is Sarah of Spirit of Fire. Are these two girls who are always at the side of Rion? There is only it.

"It's also regrettable!"

"Well, but else....., is not it Luffy?"

I will give you the name of the spirit of Ariel.

"Well, that's too bad, but it's a bit different, then I'll give you a hint."

"Hint?"

"I am Dene, Sarah, Luffy, there is one more, but none of them. Well I am a Da Lite?"

It is any of the elements of the world, none of them. It is too much hint for Rion.

"..... you, you"

The face of Rion loses its blood and becomes pale like the Genie has appeared. It is in this world that Rion is a terrible and hateful enemy, more than a female, to the eyes.

"It seems I understood, but I did not want that face, though I could see it all the way."

"Wow, do not be afraid! Why do things in the world appear before me! No, originally, what is that figure !?"

".... I also dislike a shouting voice, I call it myself, I think that attitude is terrible"

"Did you call me?"

"Do not you want the power?"

"..... that kind of thing"

Cry of a desperate needy. And the world is saying it responded. This is also a stupid thing about Rion. Because it is this world that Rion made the situation seeking power.

It is impossible for Rion to accept such a hoax situation obediently. Being acting in the way the world desires, I was squatting straight.

"Because she is alive"

"What, what?"

Like the world read the feelings of Rion, the world will talk about Ariel.

"Because it is loved by the spirit in that, the ghosts seemed to have left their lives without listening to what they said daringly, the impact of the fall on it, well.... well this is nothing for the wind."

"..... Ariel is alive"

It is a pleasing thing for Rion. However, it is also something like being touched by a hostage at the same time. If Rion refuses to say what the world says, Ariel will be killed by the devil.

So here the world has brought out stories that Ariel is alive.

"More good news.... There is a baby in the stomach of that woman.... Whose child is that?"

"Oh, baby?"

The feeling of doubting that anyone's child, etc. Is not a little dust by Rion. I am determined for my child. And, the chain of the world will bind Rion.

"You guys promised me to die together when you die, but is that even a baby in it? Well, you can not promise a baby before you are born?"

"..... cowardly"

"You want power, do not you? I am in trouble because I have not come across this way"

It is a threat to the bush. I want Rion to seek strength. And Rion thinks that the world can not give power with just favor.

".... I want it."

Still, Rion has no choice but to say so.

"Okay! Well then, I will.... instead....."

"Is that the alternative?"

"Give me all of you to me, I want all of you."

"....., what?"

Depending on how to receive, it is like confession of love. Rion could not understand what the world is saying.

"So, I want all of you."

"..... Is it a sacrifice?"

"Well, maybe you can accept it, I am like God."

It is a light god of riding. But, if this girl is the world, it is equal to God, as you say.

"Sacrifice?...."

"If you refuse this, that woman will die, your stomach child is Osaraba before becoming a person's shape, and behind you, help and help you, a petty fish character We also"

"Ah....."

Rion and Ariel are not the only ones who leave the devil and die. There are also those of Bandeaux. The chain that binds Rion is heavy, so that it can no longer move.

"Now, what will you do? Is it mine?"

".....Ah"

"Well then, do not know! Properly, I say you are yours."

" ....."

"Well, you want to kill them all?"

Just a while ago, the clattering atmosphere blew away, the world shows a terrible glimpse of feeling cold. If it is not Rion, it is an oppressive feeling that it will be kneeling only with this word.

"..... I..... your thing,"

"Yes, I said, because it's a constraint now, if you break your promise, it will be hard work."

"..... I do not feel like breaking. I heard what I said, get the power quickly"

It is not time to care about the previous thing. First you have to defeat the devil, you can not help it.

"Before that, I have to be mine"

"..... then, quickly"

"Well.... Which way shall we do, I like the flame of revenge, I also like intelligent water, I suffer, but here is a gentle blue."

"Kugu..... , Ku,"

In the place where I was wondering what I am suffering, sudden pains attack the right eye of Rion. A groaning pain as if scratched by scraping sticks, moaning leaking from the mouth of Rion.

"Mr. Ryo!"

Although I could not understand what was going on, Sol and I was staring at the phenomenal phenomenon, Mercury and others, but as Rion got hurt, I returned to myself and are trying to rush in a rush.

"Do not move! If you move it will kill him!"

The world is a rogue as it is, and controls the movement of the sols.

"You may kill you guys first though,"

This is not a solo but a threat to Rion. Given this, Rion ordered the sols to move to the solders by hand.

"Well, you are brilliant, because my eyes have been scooped up, I'd like to cry, I said,"  
Well, you said"

The world is chewing myself in a mouthfully talking mouthfully of the blood of the right eye of blood.

"Well, it is warm, although it is a symbol of water, it's warm, it's warm.... It's delicious....  
Whatever.... Joke, I do not have any bad taste for the body itself like the old old grandpa  
god"

"..... The ancient god of the frontier?"

Rion suddenly remembered the story of a sacrifice heard to the princess of the Melika kingdom.

"Because old granddaugh is enough, I will return my eyes, let's defeat the evil spirit"

"Ha?"

"Because I returned my right eye.

With the words of the world, Rion noticed that pain in his right eye has disappeared before unnoticed. Trying to pinch your left eye, you surely look.

".....It is true, is not it, is not you going to beat you?"

"Why am I asking for the power to defeat the genie? Because I gave the power, it is you who knocks down"

What the world says is indeed right. Although I do not feel comprehensive feelings, Rion decided the preparedness to fight the devil. Then you need to know what your power is.

"..... What kind of power is it to me?"

"Right-eye, now the right eye can see all four spirits?"



Indeed, in the eyes of Rion, spirits other than Dene and Sarah are visible. As one understands Luffy as signs, the other is a soul spirit.

"It's true....., that's not it!"

"What, it is, ah, that's what it is, it's disgusting, funny."

"Do not be afraid! Can you only see the four spirits, can you defeat the devil !?"

Rion's own fusion magic, fusion magic with Ariel. I already tried it. With that, you did not have to rush into hundreds of thousands of monsters.

"If you have the power of the four spirits, you can defeat it!"

"Well, you can defeat it!"

"That is impossible, because I have only the power of the extent to which hair grows in the backyard fish character"

".... Ha, you, the world?"

"Do you think that all of the power of the world fits in such a small body? My power is only the power that matches this cute body"

"What's the power behind you?"

"Threw away"

"..... are you stupid?"

It is impossible for Rion to imagine how huge the power of the world is. However, I know only things that can not be easily thrown away. Rion can not understand the world that makes it flat.

"It was terrible, I made this body for you"

".... I do not know.... why is it for me?"

"Well.... I was listening to my story? I want you, I mean, I love you, I said, 'I said!'

A facial expressive expression was born for the first time in the face of the world like a doll. However, it is not the case that I care about it now.

"Oh, you love me?"

"Until the confession of people's love, every girl knows the feeling of mourning your insensitivity"

"Wait a moment. What do you mean, what are you talking about?"

Certainly Rion is insensitive. But, the world woman? You can not understand.

"I have been watching you forever, because you are an irregular one, I intended to monitor what I do at first."

"..... Always"

Regardless of what Rion did, the world was all outlook. As I knew, being told from the mouth of the world, I feel awkward.

"But I was excited when I was watching you, I will not give up anything that seems impossible no matter how hard you are in your appearance, but I keep my own role , I tried to defend the prescribed story"

"I wonder"

The world has a role of the world. The world was also one who is bound by game settings. Even though I know that, I feel sorry for sympathy for the world, but not for Rion.

"I, like the world, you tried to fight for your precious person. Is there such a person? Even if you half a reincarnate from another world, no power is given to you, I can not think that I can prepare such a thing."

".....Is it so?"

"Yeah, I thought that you are the hero, I thought that you were better for the hero than a stupid woman who can only stroke a story."

"that is....."

Then the world will change the story. Rion 's head is confusing even if he hears the story of the world.

"But as long as I am in this world, I can not do it, so at that moment I will be released from the game, I abandon things in the world and I will decide to walk with you in your life In your life You are the hero and I am that heroine. How delicious is not it?"

"..... after all I am stupid"

Rather than being a fool, she is just a crazy woman. There are no other women around Rion. However, they did not have the ability to act like the world.

"Because it's not stupid, it's really horrible, I guess you liked this figure, I do not like that girl is a model, you see, I fixed my hanging eye, are not you cute?"

".... Ariel is cute"

"I will not allow you to say that, you promised to be mine, so forget about that woman, its body and body will be mine."

"It's a story after defeating the devil"

"So, you are saying that you can beat him, you can not help it, it's a special service?"

The world moves its arms like a conductor who wields tact.

"Well!"

Behind the world, tentacles of the evil spirits were creeping in on their face. But before it reaches the world, it is all frozen and movement is stopped.

"You can understand the words of this world in the hurry though it is not impossible. However, as soon as I learned that I had no power, it was a crucial demonic fight to be attacking me. Is such a henchman I wish I could be pregnant with me I thought."

As the world says, Genie seems to understand the words, in response to the provocation of the world, it is far from the voice, but has emitted a low harsh sound.

"Well, the time of the lecture, taking the fire as a temperature, chilling the water and making ice, it was quite a thing that I thought of myself."

The frozen genital tentacles suddenly started to move. Scattering the ice and striking the world, the world will dodge it perfectly.

"The characteristic of ice is not its solidity, if it is solid, soil is harder"

Despite saying like this, the world also froze the genital tentacles magically.

"Then what is the characteristic of ice? It is at that temperature as it is"

Winds wind around the surroundings. This is also the magic of the world. The wind involves water, it will cool down to snow soon. A local snowstorm wrapped around the devil.

"Living organisms need heat to work, as the temperature goes down, movement slows down, if it goes further down you can not move, and if you go further down, there will be creatures to die, this is the reason of this world"

As tracing the commentary of the world, movement of the genital tentacles gradually becomes dull.

"Now, how did you know how to fight?" In addition to that, it was trying to make the world with new four attributes, that failed, Iron, money, poison, darkness.... Hey, you can imagine what is born with this Chaotic if you dare say in this world What kind of ugly world"

The last light tide of the world is not in the ears of Rion. Rion was already conscious of the fight against the evil spirit.

"..... for the time being, from where it seems to be possible, Dene, Luffy"

In response to Rion 's call, Dene and Luffy activate movement. Water splits more finely, it winds and carries it to the air. Tornado or more complicated wind movements appear on the head of the devil.

And with a roaring sound that pierced my ears, dazzling light tore the air and hit the body of the devil.

".....fine water droplets winded and bump into each other, the static electricity born by that is accumulated, turning into thunder."

"Thunder on iron, right?"

"After all, you will not bore me, what will you be entertaining next?"

"I do not need a couple. It is a weak point in the attribute of a devil, iron... If it is added it is about to poison as moisture. They have these two weak points already."

A bullish word returned to Rion. In order to say this, even if there is little possibility of defeating the evil spirit, it is visible to Rion.

"I also like that kind of cool place, so I will help you specially, so simultaneous attacks are necessary to make a mortal wound."

"..... How much hair did grow on fish character?"

And the margin of saying such disgust is also back.

"I know the word of humility"

".....Have it your way"

"Yes, I will do it, let's get started, this is the first collaboration between our two!"

Rion did not expect it to fight with the biggest enemy that must be knocked down like this. If this is a plot of the world, it will be gone forever.

After all, it means that we could not win the world in the game. That's why, before the game is over, the world may have played the last game.

It is hard to believe that it is to believe that it is to get yourself, but whatever whether you are deceived or not, if Rheel can protect you, then it is good that Rion is right.

I could not win the world. Still, this time, we can protect important people. I should be satisfied with this.



The thunder which had been ringing in the plain has stopped, after a long time passed. When listening to the voice of the outside heard, the voice of the battle ended, the people of Kakark exited the building where they were fearfully evacuated.

There are no figures of those who told the end of the battle even if they went outside. Several people who were worried about what happened to climb onto the outer wall to check the situation.

The things they saw were the dead bodies of countless demons, rolling in a plain where there was no moving thing.

The battle with the devil hitting Bandou ended. This is the final settlement of the final battle. But, who knows the circumstances, there is only one person, Sol Aristes, left alone from the battle.

# 【 IN THE GAME: EPILOGUE 】

## CHAPTER 80

### SOL ARISTES' DETERMINATION

---

Although they are Prince Arnold 's prince who were in a hurry to march into the banddu, they should not be said that it was natural, I could not make it in time for relief. While listening to the information that the battle ended, we heard that a considerable number of Bandeaux troops who took part in the battle died in places that went further, as soon as the details went into effect Rion I also knew that it was one of them.

Still, Archer Arnold decided to head for Bandeaux with the restricted people along with the Bandeaux army who returns to the territory. I could not believe the death of Rion. Besides, I was worried about Ariel who seems to be alive.

To the captain of the Knight Knight who caught up with his men on the way, he told me to turn back, but he stubbornly refused and entered the Bandeaux territory as it was.

And it was Sol who greeted Prince Arnold's Prince who finally arrived in Camargue.

".... It was a hard time."

It was the head of the Konoe Knight who firstly spoke to Sol. It is only a matter of being able to make a greetable greeting as a boss. Perhaps Arnold 's boy, I do not know what to talk about, I do not see any words.

"Do you want to join the headmaster?"

"Once you stand for the messenger, it's conveniently handled. The knight troops are flapping in various ways, and they will look more like time than that."

This is a lie. The king thought that it would be troublesome to send a bad guy, picked the head of the Knight Knight and headed to Bandeaux.

"I want to hear everything so far, but quickly, collect those who can talk."



Aside from the personal sentiment, the Knight Knight 's Grandmaster made a rush to collect information about the state of the battle and the current situation of the bandu. If you do not know this, you can not think about what to do in the future.

"I will speak"

"Why do you say you explain everything?"

"Yes, there are no one who can explain everything except himself"

".... What about Miss Ariel?"

"I am alive"

The word of Sol is showing that it is amazing just by that. That intention was also communicated to the Konoe Kishi.

"..... That's right, let's ask."

"Yes, I think it will be long, let's talk in the conference room"

And, what was guided was a large conference room divided in Camargue castle. Still, since not everyone can enter, it was decided to listen to the story only by the main person.

In the place where everyone was seated, Sol began to explain what happened so far. It is a story after a monster appeared in Bandeaux.

Rion, who knew of the emergence of a demonic army, first attempted to support the evacuation of the people. Move the village around the village to notify the emergence of demons and induce evacuation to Camargue. For those who have a distance and are difficult to get to Camargue, the nearby fort, which is also a village, headed for. It is far better than being in a village where there is no defense.

Concurrently, we will scatter black parties inside the territory and begin gathering information. In the explanation to Prince Arnold's children, Sol did not name the black party. Because I thought that the presence of black party should not be made public.

Where, where, how much, where, where, where, where, and how fast are you proceeding. How about evacuation situation of the people? With this information in mind, Rion caused action.

Leaving the protection of Camargue to Sol, it is the departure by leading the Konoe captain unit. It is not a purpose to fight demons. It is to rescue the people who ran away to the fort. If there is a monster striking the fort, if there is a monstrous threat, if you can afford it, if you can afford to move, evacuate to Camargue. Or escape to the outside of the territory. To that end, black parties also played a role in finding holes in the siege of demons.

If that is impossible, I will instruct him to wait for the next opportunity at the fort as it is and head for another fort. I repeated it over and over again at the fortifications here and there, in the band district.

The devil was cut to the movement of this Rion. By hitting the village around the territory, the intention of exhausting Rion, on the contrary, has become a mystery to the Rion who runs round and round across the territory.

"Wait a moment.... Is there a devil?"

Blocking the explanation of Sol, the head of the Knight Order of Knight will ask questions.

"Yes, as I led that demon, it seemed impossible alone, and two of them appeared."

"What is the name of that devil?"

"I do not know, did not you even know Rion?" If you have a chance of getting on it, you can cast a magic or swing a sword, because that's how it is."

".... It will be,"

I do not know the name of a devil, but it is over. However, it shows how the agreement between the two figures is. Majin Goran called him the four heavenly kings. Two people in the abandoned castle were Goran and Baron. The other two thought that they were some of the devils who had been battling in the fight before the decisive battle, but it was not so.

"Continue the explanation"

The devil side who had been swayed by Rion changed the tactics. I stopped wasteful work and decided to push it out with a few powerfully. All the monsters that were in the territory were gathered at Camargue. The number is about 300,000. It is at this point that Rion ordered Black Party to request relief. Three hundred thousand was the number at the time, it became clear that the sign of increasing still became clear, and as a result of thinking to send out people while there was a small gap.

".... So how many were gathered?"

"I do not know, because I do not mind counting if there are five hundred thousand or six hundred thousand"

There are two flocks of three thousand, three flocks of ten thousand, if this calculation can be done without much error. However, if it is a group, it can not be possible to count up to 300,000 or 500,000.

This is what Sol is saying.

".... continue...."

"Yes"

When focusing on Kakark, Rion can only stick to Kakark. Tactical transformation of the devil was successful as a result. In the defense game, not the field war, there is no room for surprise on Leona's side.

From here the hero was the battle of the demon 's army and the fight of the camark that fought from the front.

The stones and arrows that were prepared in large quantities have run out as quickly as we expected. Even trying to replenish it is surrounded by demons and can not go outside. We also replaced waste materials such as broken warehouses, but that has limitations as well. The defender who lost the jump suddenly reduced the attack power.

The remaining means are the magical attacks of Rion and Ariel, and the close combat with sortie. If magical power runs out, there are only close combat till it recovers.

If there was salvation on the side of Rion, it means that the number of fighting actually fighting is too great, whether it is 500 thousand or ten thousand, does not change. The battle to pursue the monsters that reached the outer wall was strict but there are no great differences from the normal battle except that there is little time to sleep except for the rest.

"..... Is there no time to go to bed?"

"The monsters do not seem to get much sleep. Even if it is not, I can not sleep if I can attack by day and night alternation."

"..... what day it?"

"I do not remember, even I was forbidden to count.If you count it, Rion says it's just that it gets painful."

"Is not it something that can be managed with such spiritual thing?"

"Of course, it was because there was considerable preparation for not having dropped the camark.When I explain the details, I do not have any meaning, so I will skip it.

The defense power of Camargue far exceeds the time when it was functioning as a castle city once. It digs down and spreads the moat, not only reinforcement of the outer wall, but also it is changing so as not to attack the surrounding topography.

Because he did not want to be asked for anything, Sol left out its explanation.

".... I understood, so what happened to the end?"

Knight chief Kofu knows what it is without asking. It is the previous story that I am more concerned about.

If the situation has been driven to here, the battle is already settled. It was the head of the Knight Order of Knight who prompted this thought, but he felt a little faster. There is another mountain by the end.

The mountain of the emergence of a devil.

"I knocked down a devil, and the devil revived as a result of that."

"Wait a moment!? What did you say, now?"

In a word that I should not hear, the head of the Knight Order of Knight was in a hurry and heard it again.

"The devil of God appeared, please do not ask me to know what it is, what a devil, it was a heterogeneous existence that anything else could not be done"

"..... Your Highness Prince?"

To the question of the Knight Order of the Knight Order, King Arnold waved his head. Even if asked, I do not know. From Maria, if the devil is resurrected, it is only taught that this world is over.

"Is it really a devil?"

I do not doubt the sol, but as Prince Arnold King, I only crawl myself to ask this.

"As I said earlier, I can not affirm to myself what I do not know about the devil in the first place, but Rion left us a guess."

"Guess?"

"A demon, it is a person, the movement of a devil was unnatural, although it should have stayed in the back of a group of monsters that do not reach very much, why I came out on the front line as if I was a As if she wants herself to be done."

".... Well then?"

The demon who appeared alone in the abandoned castle is not the same thing. Such thought came across the head of King Arnold.

"It is thought that he tried to be intentionally bothered." The devil sacrificed himself as a sacrifice for the resurrection of the devil"

"What.....?"

"The devils were rushing to be attacked by the base stations, and the sacrifice was still insufficient for the resurrection of the devil, but if we abandon this real estate and run

away, we can not do it too, the evil spirit It was also a place of ceremonies of resurrection."

"The place of the ceremony, how do you know it?"

"I do not know for myself, it may be just a hypothesis, but Tsujiki will fit. The devils who can not finish rescuing Majin resurrection come to the last bet, which sacrifices them It is to dedicate and make up for missing parts, perhaps the bandutian population was in that number."

Truly Rion can not understand this far thing. Rion does not know about the battle in the abandoned castle, or what the underground of the abandoned castle is like. So why can you explain this to Sol?

I heard it from others. If it is thing of this world, it is to exist that you know most things.

"I struck Bandeaux in order to resurrect the devil"....

And to rescue and slaughter the biggest enemy Rion. However, this did not mention Sol. Truly, if you talk about this, you know that it is not the idea of Rion.

"And the plan succeeded, is it half a place of success?"

"What is half?"

"I think that the resurrection was not perfect, so I could get rid of it."

".... How did Rion get rid of the devil?"

"Explode magical powers"

"what?"

"I do not understand honestly, when I thought that awesome thunder echoed, suddenly a tremendous explosion occurred around the place where the genie was in. When a blast got blown a little late and it felt that it was subsided, the devil The figure of Rion who was in the surroundings also disappeared"

"Really....."

Death of Rion. Although I had heard it in advance, from the mouth of Sol, I get shocked once more when heard. If it is Rion, then perhaps everyone in this place had little expectation.

"You were okay, were you OK?"

Changing to the depressed Arnold King, the head of the Knight Knight Order asked Sol.

"I was leaving the front line to rescue Arielle with the command of Rion, it seems that the dangerous magic was used to help us in the moribund after being attacked by the devil"

"What, what?"

In the explanation of Sol, Prince Arnold quickly responded. The royal family Arnold King Tako also knows the magic of mystery. Of course, what if you use it.

"I just fainted being caught on the spot, there is no other thing to life."

"Oh, I see."

"This is the end of the explanation, as a supplement, the monsters were not all battered, they escaped away, they are hundreds of thousands of demons. I think that it would be better for him to call for vigilance around the bandu."

"I understood, I will arrange for it."

In the proposal of Sol, the head of the Knight Order of Knight reply. It is actually the Knights of the Konoe who accompanied me. The Konoe Knight 's head gives instructions by watching the men who were present. The Knight Knight who received it went out of the room.

"Can I see Ariel?"

Like Rion, perhaps, more than that, Arunold's prince was concerned about Ariel. Now that Ariel is depressed, as Rion is dead, Prince Arnold is not worried.

"I can not see you."

"what?"

No way. Arnold did not think that Sol denied.

"Ariel is depressed severely, I have managed to stop death somehow, so do you understand the situation?"

"I know that, but I am worried about it because of that state."

"I will agree with your rudeness, but hit by His High Priest Prince, will Ariel get better?"

"Sol! Is not it rude! You, are you a Konoe yet?"

In Sol's saying, Lambert, the archbishop Knight Arnold's Prince Knight, has run out. The attitude of Sol is not to be allowed as Konoe.

"To that end, I am planning to quit Konoe, if I can do it, I'd like to accept it now."

"Why, is that such things acceptable?"

"Even if it is said that you are selfish, there is no one who can serve you, it is not a reason to bother anyone."

Even if Lambert shouted at me, I did not seem to be with Sol. I do not mean to change my mind.

"What are you going to do with quitting?"

Instead of Lambert, the chief of the Knight Knight Order asked.

"I am thinking that it will be a banddu for a while and will be able to become a power of recovery even if it is a little"

"Another landlord will be sent to this place, will you serve that one?"

"No. Even if you do not serve the lords, you can help with reconstruction"

"Okay.... but.... I can not say I understood this."



Originally, the Knight Order of Knight Guard highly appreciates Sol. It is not easy to let go. But this is not the only reason not to allow it.

"My feelings will not change"

"Well, do not say that.... Anyway, are you going to talk with them? Your Highness Prince O'Con, how about the meeting once it's opened?"

".... Oh, yeah.... It was a place I wanted to take a break just to do."

Time to organize my feelings was also needed for Arunold 's prince.

"At about a quarter break, Sol and I will continue to talk here."

"Oh, I understand, let us take our seats off."

In order to make a place to talk with just two people, the Prince Arnold's children went out of the room. Although there is no place to go, there is nothing other than to do so.

And in the room there were two people, Sol and Knight Knight.

"..... I do not change my feelings"

"I know that, but I have something to ask before that."

"what?"

"What are you hiding?"

A sharp gaze from Konoe Knight 's head is piercing through Sol. Sol felt a feeling of oppression, as though it was directed to a draft sword.

"..... especially nothing is hidden"

Withstanding that line of sight, Sol gives off words.

"Lie, you are easy to understand, so it is better for you to follow these Frays in these respects"

"What is yours?"

"Words to Miss Airriel, that you are giving priority to Miss Airriel with Prince Arnold and Miss Airriel, are you going to serve Miss Airriel?"

From the attitude of Sol, it was obvious that its loyalty was strongly oriented towards Ariel rather than the royal aristocrat, King Arnold. In addition to stopping the Konoe, this is the conclusion.

".... It is Mr. Rion-sama's wife, is it strange to think that we want to support even a little bit?"

"Hmm, it is a plausible reason, then another one"

".....What is it?"

Sol 's watchfulness grows more and more.

"How did you stop Lady Ariel from dying?"

"that is....."

"The two of them were living with each other as their only beings.If you lose Rion and that Miss Eliael is not dead, it makes me feel unnatural.... Do not tell me to persuade you Persuasive, such as persuasion, will not reach her heart"

" ....."

I was robbed of the words I was going to say and Sol could not say anything.

"Can you protect me? Is it a secret that you can protect against you trying to be a swordsman, is it to be carried on your own alone?"

To the upsetting sol, the Konba Knights head further folds.

"I am....."

"Think about what is important, Fuji is able to do it.When it is necessary for purpose, although it is a bit extreme, whatever other things are thrown away is the strength of Fray It was, what is your precious person?"

"..... To protect Ariel Mr."

"What is it from?"

"..... Grand Franram Kingdom"

"What did you say....."

Indeed it was not expected that the answer would come out of the mouth of Sol, the Knight Order of the Konoe Knight.

"We must protect Airier from every malice in this country, that is the first and last command of Rion."

The word of Rion floats in the head of Sol. That was a different order than what I reported to the Konoe Kishi.

"If you think me as the Lord, I'd like you to listen to my last order. Become a born kid my Konoe Knight. And please protect. Do not let my child feel like me. This is the first and last command of my Lord."

Sol received the order of Rion. Now the Lord of Sol is a child in the stomach of Airier. Sol has a strong feeling for the new Lord. When watching to be born without fail safely. I swore to my heart that I would never lose the Lord anymore.

"Sol! Leader! Please come quickly!"

Lambert jumped into the room suddenly with a brisk appearance.

"What happened!?"

"Your Highness Prince Ottawa is surrounded by ladies with spears! If you bring it closer you are being threatened with no life!"

"How about something !?"

"That is what your Highness Prince King Olmt is going to put out. Apparently I tried to see Mrs. Frey, so that"

"What is it,!? Why is your Highness Prince Otaru !?"

When I heard the explanation of Lambert he seemed surprised, as he stood seated, he jumped out of the room. Afterwards the chief of the Konoe Knight and Lambert chased.

## CHAPTER 81

### CHARLOTTE LANCHESTER'S DETERMINATION

---

When Sol reached the front of Ariel 's room, the situation was a little calm. Even so, as soon as the knife is drawn out, there is continuing glare between the Konoe maid servant in front of the door and the Konoe Knights of the kingdom.

It is troubled because it is trying to rule it, Prince Arnold, the boss who induced the disturbance.

"I do not want to misunderstand, I'm not thinking another strange thing, but it seems that the front of the room in Ariel is so strange that I just wondered what's going on."

"It's white, I say things are stingy, but it is not natural for Konoe to escort the master."

It is Venus who is acting like this towards King Otoko. This attitude angers the Knight Knights, but Venus does not care for that.

"That's it.... but...."

Those who are Konoe maidens are what the Venus calls for without permission. Arnold king does not come with a pin.

"Anyhow, if you try to approach the bedroom of someone else's wife, you are not allowed to forgive anyone."

If it is not a word towards the King of the King of your country, what you are saying is right. The content is correct even for the opponent Owang. Just being rude is just rude.

".... What is the state of Ariel?"

"There is no obligation to teach you that"

Venus refusing the answer to the question of Prince Arnold King once and for all. This will also annoy the Konoe Knights.

"Change your words! Do you want to be truncated in this place?"

One of the Knights Knight cried out without being able to endure anger.

"Try it if you can do it! What is the Knight Knight!? Escaping from demons it is strong against the weak !?"

Venus complains as well as buying words in the selling word.

"What ?! When did I escape from the devil !?"

"Well, when did you fight !?" Nobody came to save us as one!"

"that is....."

It is inconsistent to blame Konoe Knights. They were in another battlefield and they thought that they would not make it in time, but they did not give up going to Bandou.

But there is no one complaining else. Because there are only the outstandings.

"Venus, it's a prompt."

".... Mr. Sol"

Looking at the face of Sol, Venus regained a little calm again.

"These people are the people who are fighting in different places and still rushed to the first place, they must admit it"

"I know"

"Your Highness, Your Highness, Please forgive her rudeness"

As I said, Sol dropped my head towards Prince Arnold.

"I do not mind, is Aeroel really okay than that? Why are you so vigilant about this so far?"

"I said that your body is safe. The heart is deeply damaged and so we are going to rest."

"Can not you see the face for a while? You can just peek through the door."

Even if I heard the words of Sol, I can not convince Prince Arnold. The attitude of Sol and Venus is too stubborn.

"..... Is it a lady's bedroom?"

"Well, let me see Ariel,"

"eh?"

Suddenly, the voice of a woman who broke in was Charlotte's voice. It is a failure of Sol who forgot the existence of Charlotte.

"If you are the same woman I am fine, are not you?"

"But..... Ariel needs a rest...."

"A little time is good, I want to be her power even a little, because there is only this I can do for Rion-kun....."

It may not be as good as Ariel, but Charlotte is the same thing that the heart is hurting. Although it was Charlotte who had been silent tightly until then, as a result of emanating words, feelings can not be suppressed enough, big eyed tears are falling down from both eyes.

It is impossible for Sol to refuse Charlotte in such a state.

"..... then, only a little"

"Mr. Sol !?"

"It's okay, Charlotte does not imitate betraying Rion,"

"..... If it says so far, then here."

Although not entirely convinced, Venus can not translate the opponent that Sol is ok with Venus. When speaking to Charlotte, he proceeded ahead towards the room of Ariel.

Charlotte urged by Venus follows. And Prince Arnold, who tried to continue afterwards.

"We only visited Charlotte for the visit, because it was a woman so I admitted it specially."

Naturally, I was stopped by Sol.

".....I know"



While Charlotte was meeting with Ariel, we decided to resume talks. Return to the room for the conference and discuss the damage situation of Bandou this time.

Movement toward recovery is initiated by the bandu people. There are also civil servants who think concrete measures. There is no need for assistance from the kingdom. This was Sol's conclusion.

However, politics is not going to be translated.

"It is necessary to receive support from the kingdom"

This is the first voice of the Knight Order of Knight who finished listening to Sol's story.

"Did you say that you do not need it?"

"What is needed is the kingdom, people are not convinced without leaving the fight with the evil spirit only to bandu, and also supporting reconstruction"

Indeed, he lost the hero Rion Fray in that fight. With this fact alone, I feel fear how far the voices of criticism of the people are swelling up.

"..... and is Bandou becoming a place of exploitation of central officials?"

If there is a purpose of taking popularity, enormous money will move with the name of reconstruction assistance. It would be a really delicious job for the central official if it moves to gold which is not needed.

"I will never do such a thing"



"It's not a matter of not letting you go, it was not long ago that the central officials used Bandou as a food item."

"that is....."

Distrust of the people of the bandu, the central official, the kingdom has not disappeared yet. On the contrary, it is increasingly intensifying with this one case. Just saying that an official has been sent from the center, there is no doubt that a rebound will occur.

"We do not need assistance from the kingdom."

"But....."

No matter what you say Sol, you do not have any authority over it. The person who will become the lord of the band newly will finally decide. Then, who will be the new band owner? About this matter, the head of the Knight Knight Order is quite concerned.

"..... I will become the lord of Bandou"

"What?"

As a candidacy for King Nobuo Arnold, not only the head of the Knight Knight, but all the people in this place are surprised.

"I think this is the best way."

"But what the Majest will say"

Knight of the Knight Knight also agrees that King Arnold 's King Becomes Bandeaux. However, when the king approves this, it is a rather subtle place.

"Why does Prince Oui want the bandaux?"

Sol is not convinced. I doubt the true intention of King Arnold.

"If you do not do it, there will be a battle over the seat of the Land of Bandou. Those who desire the lordship are not thinking to make Bandeaux better, seeking the riches of Camargue called the East District of the Red Light District That's it."

".....Not only the central officer, even the aristocrat"

"A lot of people knew the value of Camargue, so it is worthwhile to say that border streets are something to do with the military burden."

As long as officials dispatched from the center worked seriously, the bandou must have become rich land. Because I think only about fertilizing it, I just could not make use of the inherent value.

".... If you become a lord, what are you going to do with Ariel?"

I understand the story of Prince Arnold 's story well, but the importance of Sol is essentially Ariel.

"That..... I think that she wants it"

"Is that so....."

Subtle air flows through the room. The surrounding people are also concerned with the thought of King Arnold.

There is no more Rion. But if you imitate Ariel as if it is on your side, the reputation of Prince Arnold, who has already fallen to the ground, will eventually be buried in the ground.

It can not be overlooked as Konoe.

"..... that, your Highness"

Lambert never opened his mind, at that moment the door of the room opened loudly.

As if something happened to everyone's eyes, Charlotte was standing there, which made him far more determined than Lambert and others.

"Arnold-sama! Thank you!"

In a shouting voice, to tell like this, Charlotte came straight to the place of Prince Arnold.

".... What is a wish?"

King Arnold is totally overwhelmed by the atmosphere of Charlotte.

"Marry me!"

".... What are you doing now?"

"Please make me Arnold's wife!"

"What!?"

For Charlotte's request, the surrounding people are surprised. It is an unprecedented event, for example from women, to apply for marriage to King Ouch.

"I can only think of this as a way to protect her! Please give me the power!"

".... What do you mean?"

I do not even have to tell who she is pointing to. Charlotte is seeking the seat of the wife of Prince Arnold in order to protect Ariel. If we do not do that, we can not keep the circumstances that we can not keep up with King Arnold.

"Ariel's -"

"Charlotte-dori!" "Wait!"

To block Charlotte's words, Sol and Knight Knight's Head raised their voices at the same time.

"If you are not confident that you are talking about what you are listening to now, go out now"

It was the head of the Konoe Knight who opened her mouth first. I look over the Konoe Knights with a striking look. There are some who show a slightly scared appearance, but there is no one to go out.

".... In the unlikely event that a story has leaked out, I will have him take a closet, I will do it by myself."

Knight chief of knight who further reminds me. Although it is a perfect threat to kill if it leaks information, none of them go out.

"I am the chief of the Knight Order and keep my secret with responsibility. No, in this case is it better to be a knight?"

Not as a man in the kingdom, but as a single knight. In this case, this is certainly true.

".....I understand"

Sol decided to believe in the Konoe Knight Grandmaster. In the unlikely event, after reconfirming the preparedness to discard your life and protect it.

"So what is in Ariel?"

When listening to the word of Sol's acknowledgment, Prince Arnold was questioned immediately.

"There are children in the belly of Airier"

"What?"

A groaning flowed into the room. Everyone knows the meaning of Sol's words. The grandchild of the current king was in the stomach of Ariel, the son of the second prince who boasted a tremendous popularity among the people as a hero. This is a serious political issue.

"Neither Ariel nor children born to want to get involved in politics"

"I understand the feeling, but that is impossible."

Even if the kingdom is left alone, it is impossible for others to let go. Girls are still good. If you are a boy, it is a tool that you want to get for anyone with ambition. Because it is not a person who rarely exists, such as the owner of the throne who will be under his own control.

"So you need to keep a secret"

"That certainly is the case..... Charlotte.... What are you talking about a while ago? Why will you be defending Ariel as being my wife?"

King Arnold aimed the question at Charlotte. It is strange how the marriage with your child with Rion 's child will be connected.

"Ah, that is..... I think rather than a secret, how to protect Airier."

".... Well then?"

"I do not understand at all now, but I can tell whoever is hungry, even after I was born, if she is with her child, she will be right away who she is."

"surely"

"I do not want to let Arielle and children do anything to hide away forever without going out.Well then it seems like I was born unwantedly"

"..... That's right."

That was Rion. It was supposed to have been born as wanted, but becoming an unwanted child by being an odd eye, was thrown away. With parents and children, I can not translate it to such circumstances.

"But how can we defend ourselves with marriage with His High Priest?"

Knight of the Knight Knight does not know what Charlot thinks.

".....In the back, think that no one knows but can give birth."

"Sure it is, there is never anything like that leaking out to the outside"

The back of the castle where the queen and side rooms live. The room of Princess Queen is also prepared in the back. Only those who are extremely limited can go in and out. Workers are closed environments where they can not go out freely.

Since it is a private space for the royal family, thorough measures have been taken to prevent information leakage. It is certainly the best place to hide secrets.

"But what about what to do after birth? If you raised your child in the back, it is like declaring it to be a royal family."

"But if you do not know you are a child of Rion, you will not be a strange dispute, do you?"

"what?"

"..... Should I raise up as my child?"

"What, what?"

I thought that he was too far forward. It is a strange idea even if you are told that you are crazy. It is said that raising Charlotte as herself is raised as a child of marriage partner Arnold King. If it is a male, it is the second largest succession right to the throne, and after Prince Arnold 's succession to the throne, he is the king.

"It is a story until the child grows to the last, I think that if you can protect yourself, you can leave the castle and make it free."

"But the succession to the throne"

"Even if you say a wife, it is a side room. The right to succeed to the throne is given only to the child who was able to be with the person who becomes a princess"

"What is the only thing you want?"

"Yes"

I will live in the back with the title of the side room, give the child of Rion the title of the child of Oji Prince, not to get caught up in a strange political fight. There are various problems, but it is not bad as an idea. It's better than leaving it at least in the band.

".... why, so far, then no one will be happy"

Couple relationship, parentage relationship, everything is camouflaged. Especially Charlotte, if there is not really a thought of King Arnold, I would throw away the important time of my life as a woman for others.

"The child will be happy, I will absolutely be happy."

".....Really"

Listening to the words of Charlotte's resolution, the chief of the Knight Knight can not continue questioning as well.

There is a thing I do not talk to Charlotte one thing. Raising up as a child of myself is not a temporary thing, it is a lifetime. If the child is born safely, after Rion, Ariel is going to die. Instead of that Ariel, I am trying to raise a child.

Of course, I will make an effort to regain the power to live in Ariel so that it will not be the case. However, if it still does not work, you can only look after yourself.

Charlotte who has nothing but the title of the lady of the Hou family must somehow gain strength. Even if you leave your parents' home, you can defend Ariel and your child.

The means of marriage seems like borrowing the power of Prince Arnold in the long run, but it is still better than relying on parents' home. It is no doubt that one of the leaders trying to use Rion 's children for political fighting is the family Fatillas Hou.

Why, so far. The question of the head of the Knight Knight Orchestra still resonates at the head of Charlotte.

Because I love Rion. So I wonder at yourself whether determination to this point will be born. I also feel this because Ariel looks cute. But will he feel like singing his life with sympathy? Then is it criminal? It may be, but I can not say that it is absolutely true.

I do not know what Charlotte is going to move oneself.

Destiny. I feel that this word is most comfortable. It is nothing for reasons such as fate. Because I can not find a reason, I am just trying to clean up with fate.

Still Charlotte decided to take on fate. That's why I decided to believe something that appeals from the depths of my heart.

# CHAPTER 82

## ARIEL'S DETERMINATION

---

The marriage of Oguchi is not decided only by the consent of ourselves. This is the same even if it is not forgery. In the first place, the marriage of royalty and aristocrats, their intentions are unrelated.

Regarding marriage with Charlotte, although Archer Prince Arnold did not go through with acknowledgment, he began thinking positively, the stage of consideration was to move to Kingdom. After all it is all how the king thinks.

But this was a big mistake in advancing things carefully. The king is not alone in the kingdom. There is also a queen. Knowing the death of Rion, the queen who was in a state of confusion.

The queen's heart caught the light of grandchildren's existence and did not separate from me. He told me to grow up what I might be. Charlotte got a friend not more. It is only for the point of protecting the children of Rion. The relationship with Queen as a bride of King Arnold, as a bride, will be different, but this is not an obstacle at this point.

Firstly, it was decided to pick up Ariel at the royal palace, and the arrangement was made immediately. The immediate nominal is to comfort Ariel who lost her husband in battle. To those who know the identity of Rion, it is not a strange story. A mother and a wife in sorrow are possible stories to support each other until the wound heals.

However, it actually took quite a while for Ariel to enter the royal palace. It was because there were things to adjust in various ways.

First of all, those who take care of Ariel. Sol, who expressed his opinion as the representative of Bandeaux, strongly hoped to accompany the Konoe maid. Because there are no more people who can trust more than the girls who think Ariel in the first place.



The kingdom did not refuse it either. It is a desirable form in terms of confidentiality. However, the adjustment to accept dozens of maidens suddenly became extremely difficult.

Among them, the resistance of the chief of the courtiers and the head of the maidservant, who is the group organizer at the back, was terrible with regard to making the Konoe maidenship organization directly independent of the Queen in order to separate Ariel from other maidens. It was not against opposed to seeking a right, but because it was faithful to the royal family and keenly enthusiastic about keeping the innermost tradition and order, conversely it was difficult to persuade.

In the end, I used the material for persuasion, the guards who looked after the owner of King Otoko, which was an excuse to divide management from the maids who serve the queen and the king's side rooms.

It is now an established fact that Prince Arnold will welcome her in the near future. In any mind the people who know the circumstances doubt the queen 's strategy.

Next is the retrofitting in the back. Refurbishment was also done to improve independence in the back. This also required a reasonable construction period. As a result, even after Ariel entered deep, the construction was continuing.

Naturally, there is circumstance for it to take a construction term to that. However, in addition to partitioning partitions, various countermeasures for counterintelligence were given again. Moreover, in the way that the black party 's bladod confirms its effect. The king who knew it did not do thoroughly enough to order another renovation.

While doing this, the public's reputation for King Arnold's spread will spread. It is that Prince Arnold, who felt eccentric about Rion, purposely tried to kill Bandou. It seems likely that it is a bad prince in the bard song, but it is impossible in reality.

However, as rumors spread whether it is fact or not, the opportunity to officially admit that Rion is a royal family was lost. If the story spreads that Rion is actually the second prince, the real taste is added to the bad rumor of King Arnold. The upper kingdom was afraid of this.

Things will progress to the direction Charlot thinks. But the biggest problem was Charlotte himself.

There are many obstacles to marry Charlotte and King Arnold King. One of the biggest barriers was Fatillas Hou, Charlotte's home family.

It is marriage with King Arnold. It is a place where I am delighted if it is originally, but Charlotte's position is a side room. It can not be convinced as the highest aristocrat of the kingdom called Houjie. Why, I decided to strongly protest to see if I can not be a princess.

The pretext that I used to hold down the protest is that there are children already. In other words, it is a scandalous scandal that is not suitable for Princess Queen that he was negotiating for marriage. Charlotte's own strategy is suspected for this. With this, the royal family became in a situation where it can not be closed to draw.

However, persuasion by the Fatillas Hou family did not go smoothly. The Fatillas homeless who disliked the self-made scandal praised the opposition of marriage itself. I will stop marriage with Prince Arnold, and what will the child do, but there is a dark idea that Charlotte does not want to think about in Fatillas Hou.

In the end, it was decided that Charlotte broke away from the idea of his parents' house and broke off, so that the Fatillas Hou family side broke up. Even if it is cut off, Charlotte's scandal is spread as a scandal in Fatillas Hou. If so, it is from the calculation that it would be better to have the side room of King Arnold, while connecting the edges.

However, the lump of this feeling will remain for both Charlotte and parents' house. Although the marriage relationship was established, the relationship between the royal family and the Fatillas Hou family was rather a result of making a groove.

In that respect, an emotional lump is also born between the royal family and another houjie. It is the Windhill Hou. It is more accurate to say Marquis Windhill himself.

It is natural that Ariel who lost Rion, but the Marquis of Windhill tried to take it to his hand. Although it is a Marquis of Windhill who is faithful to the royal family, it is supposed to think that it may be requested this already.

That would be natural. Vincent and Ariel 's false accusations are already a lot of places to admit.

Besides, Rion, her husband, is a royal family, and even without it, he plays an unusual amount of contribution to the kingdom, even in the long history of the kingdom. Ariel also serves as part of the achievement of that Rion.

I think that what is wrong with the wish of returning to the Windhill Hou Homes that it is the Marquis of Wynn heal.

But the royal family will not admit it. On the contrary, even to see Ariel is not allowed. By doing this, the Marquis of Windhill abandoned blind allegiance so far and began to have suspicion for the royal family. It is a loss of the royal side.

In early stages, we should have met Marne of Windhill and Ariel. As he is hesitating to go with it, the stomach of Ariel became conspicuous and could not make him meet. Prior to that, I should have believed the Marquis of Windhill. Marquis of the heel heal, knowing that there are children in Ariel, he did not embrace ambition. If I thought it was for the kingdom, I would have even cooperated.

After all, the royal family is repeating the same mistake as the time of Vincent. It is a mistake that you can not judge who you believe and who you doubt.

The feud with this royal family and the Marquis of Windhill was lucky for Erwin. It was Erwin who could not give any conspicuous warfare in the fight against the devil, but because he was a prince, the position of the legitimate child was stable. Furthermore, this case makes Erwin 's position rock solid.

I decided not to do anything as to what the Marquis of Windhill had lost loyalty to the royal family. I will not work anymore for the royal family. In other words, it is virtually retired. Of course, I have influence. Leaving everything to Erwin, there is even the possibility that other houses will despise them and lead to their own decline. Besides, I did not give up on Ariel. It is binary politics that I keep seeing some important matters and leave it to Erwin other than that.

Still a big step forward for Erwin. In the Windhill Hou family, I got quite a privilege. However, I do not know if Erwin is really lucky. If the influence of the Marquis of Wynn

heal weakens, a person who emerges instead appears. It is doubtful to Erwin to hold it down.

But that is still a story. Now Erwin obediently was pleased with his fortune.

And, in contrast to Erwin, it is Lancelot. Lancelot was completely defeated in the Aqusmea Hou family. Lancelot, who committed a big misfortune in the case of Vincent, was allowed to stay in the seat of a legitimate because his ability in the direction of Musashi was highly appreciated.

However, in the fight with the devil, Lancelot could not make a big achievement with that martial art. There is no war dead at all. The war skill required for Lancelot, the only child of the Three Hou, is great. It was not enough for returning stigma in the fighting that gave it.

That is not all. Lancelot was charged to Rion 's death responsibility.

For the Aqusmea Hou, Rion is a royal family who is blood of his own and was a precious being. If in the present age the time will come when the Aqusmea Hou can see the ambition, at that time he had the speculation to carry Rion as a flag. The idea of the legitimacy of the blood line, the enormous popularity of the people, and the idea that he will not hesitate to defeat the royal family. There is no such an adequate person.

However, the Rion was lost in a fighting fight for the Aqusmea Hou, saying a fight against a devil. Because I trusted the stupidity of brutal heroism such as Maria.

The facts are small, and after that little is a call. Exaggerating various blunderings in order to convince the Aqusmea Hou family and subordinate aristocrats to take up the seat of the child from Lancelot.

A fool who has induced the Aqusmea Hou in the wrong direction and is not in the battle or in the place of the final battle. This was the final evaluation of Lancelot.

It was the lord of the frontier lying in the western border in the Kingdom of Granfram, which was prepared in the Lancelot who was chased after the seat of the baby. It is a painful leap forward.

And Maria also accompanies it. As Lancelot's wife.

The fact that Rion 's defeat the evil spirit, the kingdom is escaped from destruction. So this is a happy ending, it will not be the case for Maria, who should have been at least the hero.

Maria's purpose is not to protect the world, but to the queen 's seat that was supposed to be obtained by it. And Maria has not given it up yet. Maria with high pride became the wife of Lancelot sent to the frontier because he needed a foothold to realize his ambition. To do that, Lancelot who listens to what he likes is also desirable.

The game greeted the ending. Maria is not the main character already.

Although Maria was no longer correcting the main characters, the main character was to be taken away from the constraint of having to be justice. At least with the feelings of Maria.

This will create a new calamity for the Grand Flam kingdom. Unlike games, a new story begins.



While having various uneasiness factors, when things began to show calm once. Wrong lines were walking in the slum. There are two women who looked like maidens and three men who are obviously two guards of them.

To the rare visitors, the people in the slum are interested, but many people are doing pretending not to see. That is the rule of the slum.

However, the poor-town was not a former slum, but as the city was lively active, new people started to flow in all the time. Some stupid things are still unknown to Roque if there is still a royalty-incestuous street.

"Well, my little girls are different, do not you drink tea with me?"

He is a very unknown man. It is simply stupid just to not see through the skills of other people.

"Do you treat me?"

"Oh, of course, I'll give you plenty."

"Oh, what shall we give you?"

"Will you go into the shop for now? Because I know a good shop."

The man is crying for applause with his inner heart. It is not something that you rarely see such as a simple victory case. Both of us are enthusiastic and both of us are pretty beautiful.

The only problem is the man who is about escorts. But once you take it in the building, the man thinks somehow. There are lots of colleagues in the hideous hide who is trying to take even if it is strong. It is indefinite.

"Whose store is that?"

Another woman who kept silent asks a man. It should be a doubt at this point, but the man does not seem to know.

"It's fun to go and see"

".... Where is Ain?"

"Ain? Oh, if Ain, I'm in a shop going in the future"

Obviously the man is saying fatigue. There are only a few people who can abandon Ain in the Royal City of the Kingdom. There is no such thing as this man can be as one of the counts.

"..... I'm outta."

"Out?"

"It's good, because I am in the way, go somewhere"

"What, what is it, Teme, what's that way of saying? People are gentle and riding in tone!"

It is the man who is on the run. I care about the surrounding eyes and show it to me, but I do not know that it will dig a grave.

"Hey! What are you annoying !?"

As soon as the man gave a loud voice, a strong man appeared from the alley.

There is a vigilante group that protects the security of the city in the Kingdom Goblin Street. Even a vigilante group is more scary than a small fish that makes a fuss about it.

"What, this woman"

The man could not explain it to the end.

"That? It is not you, sister?"

The man who appeared called a woman to a woman in the middle of the story. There is only one presence called a sister in the slum. It's only Ariel. The man involved does not know about Ariel, but he knows what the existence called a sister exists. I knew what I invented and had my face turned pale.

"..... Ah, after a long absence"

Neither did he seem to be concerned about the upsetting man, and Ariel gave a greeting to the man who appeared. Ariel also has a familiar face, he is named Noain.

"What's the matter? Its good-looking? Well, what a wonderful person comes is wonderful."

Looking at her cool maiden Ariel, he looks happy and the man smiles.

"Thank you, are you still calling me a sister?"

Because Ariel is called wife because he is the wife of Rion who is the boss. Now that Rion died, Ariel thought that his boss was turning into Ain.

"Is not it natural, so what kind is it for today?"

"Can I have a wish for Ain, can we meet?"

"Have not you heard of it? If you are Ain's big brother, I've taken a long trip to look for the general."

"eh.....?"

In a naive answer, Ariel has settled down with surprises.

"Oh, I see, I wonder if it was useless if I expected it, so I thought I was going to keep it secret until I found out.... Okay.... I can not stop talking about slipping my mouth?"

"..... Yes, that's good, so..... Where is Rion?"

Ariel will give out the name of Rion. Those in the poor street call Rion as General, but Ariel will forcibly think that he may just call a new boss. I am scared when I expected it and it was a mistake.

"I've heard that sightings are from the Kingdom of Hashi, who seems to have said that the guy who is going to Hashiu walked side by side, but he said," It seemed wrong."

"..... mistaken"

I thought that expectations that came into my mind had disappeared in a short time.

"But Ain's older brother must be able to change his hair color, eyes' color as much as you can disguise."

"..... That is, what else?"

"It is a story that the face and back stuff were all alike, I think that there are not many beautiful forms just for men. I believe that I am also a general manager. And if it makes me expect too much, it is that, but that is....."

"No. Yes, Rion is in the Kingdom of Hashi...."

The eyes of Ariel turned to the sol standing next to it. The sol which gazed at it is endured without even avoiding it, although Venus is kicking his legs. In the state of this sol, Ariel realized that Rion is certainly alive.

"Thank you. After a while, I will come again.

"Oh, I will contact you from here if my brother comes back, it will be tough with your body, if it's time to leave the royal palace, please tell me, well I understand."

"..... Yes, I understood."



Children may know by looking at their stomachs, but where is Ariel is information that only a few people know about the whole kingdom. There is a force in the resist that can hold it.

It was in order for Ariel to visit Ain to lend this power. I wanted Children's power with Rion. But, apparently, it seems to be early to ask for it.

Rion is alive. So why did you disappear from yourself? Ariel is anxious, but I think that there were reasons to be forced to do so. Ariel believes that Rion can not dislikes himself.

So, you can forgive me for fooling yourself. What I can not forgive.

"Hey, who is the woman with Sol Rion?"

".....Sure, I do not understand myself."

"Yeah.... I can not help it, good, Ain will surely find me, and I will know who the woman is."

Sol clearly tells a lie, but Ariel stopped pursuing. Sol's devotion since Rion's disappear is worthy of trust. Because I thought that because Sol was silent, it was because of reasonable circumstances.

".... How about that?"

Even if you say that the girl is the world, no one believes. Sol is still half-trusted. But I know that I am not a person. Although it is different from a genie, there was a heterogeneity that a girl could not hide.

".... If Ain can not be found, I will find it."

Ariel misunderstood Sol's reply. I thought that she was saying that she was not a woman's identity and could not find it. However, even though such a misconception is made, Ariel can not give up for it.

You go even to the end of the earth, and if you do not do it, you will cross the ocean, but I will find Rion. To that end, both myself and the child born must become strong. Not only power, but also mentally.

A fearless smile appears on the face of Ariel. It is a proof that the power to live to Ariel has returned. Even if you are not on the side, if Rion still lives, then Ariel can live.



There are those who are looking at the situation of Ariel like that from behind. In fact, Rion who is searching for resist by Ariel was in the royal citizens' street town. It is the same world with the appearance of a girl.

"..... that, do not be angry."

"Because it's not my fault, it's already good, you promised me, I will be on your way quickly"

It looks pretty cranky. I do not want to forgive Rion 's seeing Ariel as well.

"I promised....."

"Why are you asking because you ask, are you complaining?"

Apart from Ariel, León put out one condition in spending time with the world. It is a condition that Ariel and children should be safe at least until they are born safely.

"I just asked Ariel and the child to stay in a safe place, I made my child a royal family and made it a child of the palace, I have not said anything."

"There is no choice but to be part of the world, I do not have a great influence on the present, stimulating people's mind for a moment and amplifying it for a while"

"..... In other words, does anyone want the situation of Ariel now?"

"Someone is not alone, a lot of people, the anticipation of various people intertwine, the flow of things will be determined"

".....got it"

The world stimulated various people's expectations, and the world was wielding Rion. With that in mind, the eyes to see the world of Rion become tight.

"What's the reason for this, it's only my responsibility." The main character's game was a bad end, idiotic woman, that kind of flow."

The world misunderstood the meaning of Rion's line of sight, continuing excuses of Ariel and his child.

"I am not mad"

"Well, good, already because you can not do anything anymore, the time for the game is over, because the game's bindings and my interference will not have any impact on the world any more."

"Really....."

It was supposed to have been longing for this time forever. However, even after the game is over, Rion is still tied up.

"Now, from now on the beginning of the love story that made you and me the hero, do not have fun."

"Because it does not start...."

Apart from being a love story, the story of Rion still goes on. The future turbulence necessitates a hero and Rion is undoubtedly a person who will become a representative one of the heroes.

# 【 OUT OF THE GAME: TIME OF WAR 】

# CHAPTER 83

## AT THE BEGINNING OF THE END

---

Four years have passed since the fight with the devil ended. For the Grand Flamen king, it was the four years of feelings that I have been walking on thin ice forever. That's why the fight with the devil was that he left a deep scar in the Grand Flam kingdom.

In fact the king had to deal with several problems.

What surprised me first was a diplomatic problem surprisingly. The postwar negotiations between the King of the Grand Flam and the Kingdom of Melika had been suspended in a busy situation such as some disturbances on Rion and the final battle with the devil. It is not just a problem of the Grand Flam kingdom. The Melika side also pointed out that the possibility that a demonic person is getting into his country was pointed out by Rion, and it became large by the correspondence. It is not the circumstances where we can think about both the warfare and the ceasefire each other, we know that the other party is so. It was a common perception of both countries that postwar processing was postponed.

However, as long as the matter of the devil clears up, it can not be left untreated forever. The negotiations began at last, but this abandon worked against the King Grand Prix anomalously.

Grandfram kingdom is the victor. Of course, in the negotiations, it became advantageous, I thought that searching for the point of compensation is the center of negotiations, but this prospect was largely out. It has developed bullish negotiations with the momentum that the Melika kingdom never fails to continue war.

There were two reasons why the Melika Kingdom came into such attitude. One is that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam has greatly impaired the national strength due to the fight with the devil, which is much greater than the wear caused by the defeat of the Melika Kingdom. Although the Melika Kingdom had certainly suffered many damage in military terms, it did not mean that the country was destroyed. The difference in resilience was great.

And it was the absence of Rion that brought the Melika Kingdom even more bullish on this premise. If Rion is to stand on the battlefield, even if it has doubled troops it will not be any reliable material. The Melika kingdom would not have thought of rematch etc. But there is no such Rion. The Melika side thought about winning even if it was really a rematch.

This seriously weakens the side of the Grand Flam kingdom. If the war with the Melika is over and the war with the Melika Kingdom is over, it really may be defeated. Both the intelligence department and the kingdom knight troops were in a situation where organization restructuring is about to come.

As a result, the Kingdom of Gran Phlam got a ceasefire with the Melika kingdom without obtaining reparation. This blunder of the Grand Flam Kingdom will greatly detract from its authority and weaken the influence on neighboring countries.

The king got far away from the seat of the champion he dreamed of.

But the king does not have time to mourn it. There were many domestic problems.

Reconstruction of the desolated land. I have to regenerate farmland, but the number of farmers doing it is insufficient. Many people were sacrificed by monsters, but those who were comparable to it or were losing farmland and were unable to pay taxes and were away from the land. Those who got other jobs are good. However, it is not easy to find such as a new job, and the destinations of such people are criminals such as thieves.

Public security will deteriorate in each place, and the suffering of the people will further increase. And again, it is a vicious circle that throws out land and a person falls to thieves.

This problem did not converge internally. Regeneration of agricultural land and suppression of thieves is the role of aristocracy who is the lord, but many of the aristocrats did not have the power to rule.

Even if you are a nobleman, everything is not rich. There are many as many aristocratic people as possible because they arrange the minimum appearance as a nobleman.

Even if you want to restore the land, there is no money for that. It does not have military power that seems to be a military force, and it is hard to keep the thieves. Those aristocratic terraces, despite heading for reconstruction, were rough.

To such an aristocrat, of course, the kingdom tried to reach out his hand. We responded to the offer as much as possible, such as financial assistance, dispatch of bandits, etc. but the number of requests was overwhelmingly small.

Many aristocrats did not want the kingdom to know the real circumstances of their own. Some aristocrats have chronic debt, others have no military power which is a duty of aristocrats, there are many that homeowners may get rid of their circumstances when they know the situation in such circumstances The nobleman was afraid.

There were foundations for aristocrats to come to think like this. To the crisis of the Bandeaux territory, surrounding aristocrats did not do anything to reach out. That's why I did not have an army to fight hundreds of thousands of demons, trying to reach out.

This was regarded as a problem. It is the obligation of the aristocrat to hire the army to handle emergencies. Those aristocrats did not fulfill their duties, and the king who knew it was furious. The frustration of losing Rion has exploded the king's feelings.

In fact, this anger soon subsided. Even if you have military power, the small lords are at most a thousand or two thousand. Tentatively, when it is gathered, it can not be able to fight with a group of demons that have reached 500,000 or more. The problem lies in the successive kings who disguised the awards, created an unnecessary aristocracy, subdivided the territory, disregarded the borders of the bandu direction, and arranged only such aristocrats.

However, this fact has spread to some extent among aristocrats. It is now obvious that someone's intention was working, but it is meaningless to pin it. The nobleman already knew it.

As a result, the needy aristocrat chose to rely on powerful aristocrats representing the Houja, not the kingdom. The influential power of an influential aristocrat who became a form of selling the favor is increased, and in proportion to it the centripetal force of the royal family will be lost.

The royal family that weakened influence on aristocrats in neighboring countries and domestic abroad is still in trouble. Still, as a whole of the Kingdom of the Grand Flams, the four year year was enough time to restore national strength.

To the extent that the ball hosted by the king was held for a while.

The Kingdom Ball Dinner will be the first time in almost five years. The wife and daughters of the aristocrat who have been waiting for the event are dressed just as far as they are, and its glamor is good in terms of realizing the reconstruction.

On the throne in the front, the King and the Queen line up, the Arc de Trio Arnold is sitting next to the side of the throne. As long as there is no primary room, Charlotte should act as a partner in such a place, but he himself rejects it stubbornly and has not attended the ball, rather than sitting next to him.

There are many aristocrats around such a throne, but the situation has changed a little from the last time.

Three marquises will not come near and, in keeping with it, the dependent aristocrat of the Hou family will not move. There has never been a scene where the feudal lords and the three Hou family feuds appear clearly up to this point so far. Many people are anxious about this situation in the ornate feast.

Now, surrounding the throne is an influential aristocrat who is not under the influence of the three hou. For those with ambitions, this situation is a perfect opportunity that may be prevailed by the Three Hou. It is desperate to buy the king's pleasure.

"..... It will not be a case of fighting in the inner ring"

Lamenting the surroundings, Mr. Arunold's prince muttering. As Arnold's prince says, it is not the case when you are rubbing on the inner ring. It is not a situation where international threats can never be ignored.

"Did something move in the Melika Kingdom?"

It was Kiel who responded to the muttering. Kiel was also invited to this ball.

Kiel 's current position is a lieutenant of King Bandeaux Arnold. Baron rankings are also given. The man of the baroness is an incentive for the success in the evil



suppression, because the position of a substitute officer is not the other suitable person. The suspicion of the Kingdom of Bandeaux is persistent. No matter who comes from the center, you will not hear what you say. Even though it is Arunoldo himself / herself.

The Kingdom thought that Bandou should leave it to the bandau. Then, the only person who is suitable is Kiel. All the other party leaders are dying. Even though white and black remains, they are not on the table. The principals also want to be in the shade.

As a result, Kiel received appointment from the kingdom. It is natural that we should improve the land where we were born and raised. Kiel did not forget the word told by Rion.

".... There is no movement against Japan"

"Is that the way you have other things?"

"There is a sign that quite a few armies disappeared from the north, but I can not grasp where the army came."

The intelligence department has not yet fully recovered as an organization. Even if we tried to examine the features of everyone, no one was grasping all of them. Godan who was intelligence director who had probably held all of it probably did not leave any information. Whether it can be trusted or not, the connection with a quite a few people has expired, but it is a condition that the kingdom can not grasp just how much it is.

"..... There is no possibility of demobilization?"

Because the devil and the devil were defeated, the monster did not die or disappeared. On the contrary, monsters freed from bondage moved freely and settled here and there. On the contrary, the damage of demons spread to other countries by the suppression of the genocide of the Grand Flam kingdom.

The monsters now do not actively attack the village or the town. Nevertheless, compared with the past monsters, the damage caused when things happened was great, and each country was being chased by the suppression of monsters that had settled in their own country.

"There are too many numbers, so this time I think that the Melika Kingdom is fighting devils"

"As expected, is not it.... then.... Where is the war somewhere?"

"Perhaps the upper part's view is that the Melika Kingdom is moving to control neighboring countries before the threat of our country recovers."

"..... What if it is over?"

The idea of the Melika kingdom is clear. Before the decisive battle with the Grand Flamen kingdom, I intend to remove other threats. Even if it wins, the damage will become enormous if it becomes a full war with the Grand Flamen kingdom. There will be neither yuan nor child if it comes to a situation where it is pierced by a third country.

The fight against the Grand Flamen kingdom should be the last battle over which the continental hegemony was put on, so it is so bold that diplomacy bullies, but the Melika Kingdom has chosen a ceasefire.

However, there is something the Grand Francam Kingdom overlooks. Where is the country where the Melika kingdom has to fight, until the Kingdom of Granghlama has been thinned.

Even if you do not understand, at this time there is no direct relationship with the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, so it may just be not worried.

"How about the bandaux?"

"It's going well, the flow of merchants is also intact, and I do it a lot without having to worry about it."

As expected, right after the fight with the devil god, there was no one nearby, but the flow of merchants came back to us. It did not come to the south as it was originally.

If the elimination of tariffs with the Kingdom of Okus remained unchanged, and if so, the desire to stay at a pleasant camak and the detour not to want to be known to be face-to-face with the Kingdom of Melika and trade with Kingdom of Melika There are various reasons such as use as a road etc.

"It's a big deal, it's done well from that situation."

"For the people of Bandou, the reconstruction from devastation is the second time, because everyone knew what to do"

"..... That's right."

It was Rion who achieved its first recovery. By Rion, the people of Bandeaux learned not the way of reconstruction, but the feeling of not giving up to do it if you do your best. With this, you can cope with any situation.

"Have you got any clues?"

I do not tell Mr. Arnold King though I care about the surroundings, but it is about Rion. Rion may be alive. King Arnold, who got this information, was looking for its place.

"It seems like I am stretching my legs quite far, but totally....."

I told something, but Kiel closes my mouth as it is.

"Is there something there?"

".....Because the other party is an opponent, is not it easy?"

It is the black party that is working on searching for Rion. The order comes out from the current owner Arunoldo Taiko, but according to it the Kiel does not seem that the black party is moving. Perhaps the Black Party is searching for the only opponent Rion who will direct their loyalty by their will. Even if you find it, if you say that Rion does not talk, I will keep it secret.

This idea is hard to say to Prince Arnold.

"Yeah, I have to give up and work closely without giving up."

"Yes, after that, although it is a military force, the number of people managed to do something"

"If it is said that the quality is still more"

"There are some volunteers who do not have conscriptions, even if they acquire the skill of a horse, even three years are short"

"Really....."

Bandeaux army has increased its number three years ago with the command of Prince Arnold King. It is the result of thinking to King Arnold that power is necessary to regain the lost master.

Feed a soldier in the land of Bandeaux and incorporate it into Konoe in a place where skill has increased. Like the bandu army for Rion, Archer Arnold's prince asked for an elite unit to become his limbs. For that reason, we have increased the number of Bandeaux troops greatly, but things do not go so easily.

Even if I repeat hard training, I can not be like a bandu party that was familiar with martial art since childhood. Indeed, many of the Konoe Knights after the hereditary have been trained as samurai since childhood. It is not easy to catch up with it.

Still Arnold 's Prince continued to strengthen the military. In fact, the unit that I am directly connected is satisfied with only the unit with the band four party as the core. The newly recruited soldier is to leave the defense in case of moving that elite unit from the territory.

Why is Archer King Arnold eager to strengthen the military power so far, because there are some who must protect it.

"When are you in Bandeaux?"

"..... yet concrete things have not been decided yet the troubles are mothers"

It is not a story of when Prince Arnold is going to Bandeaux. It's about Ariel and his child.

"Well, I do not know how I feel."

For the Queen you will be the first grandchild. It is a child of Rion that Queen thinks it was also unfortunate for himself. I will never do, such as letting go.

"Even so, I think that it would be better to leave the capital sooner even one day."

"..... please ask your majesty"

"Your Majesty is a problem"

"eh?"

".....Wang Wei has declined much, contrary to that, the momentum of the Samurai is increasing more and more"

With a slightly lower voice tone, Prince Arnold started talking. It is not a good story to let people know. As a result of this, Lambert of Konoe who had been waiting behind came out and checked so that people would not come close. It is clear that it is a secret story, but it is a judgment that it is better than listening to the story.

"There is no power to keep your Majesty abducting the offer of the Houjie right now"

".... What are you asking for?"

"One thing about Charlotte.... There is a story from Fatillas Houjo who tells me to be a marriage, which has no problem in itself...."

To change the position of Charlotte to Princess, there is no objection on King Arnold. Although it is still only a form relationship, it is four years together. Even though I think about Charlotte's age, Prince Arnold thinks that you should put on the key.

However, the problem is a child of Ariel. It is supposed to be a child of Charlotte, so if Charlotte becomes the princess, you will not be able to leave the castle. Charlotte and Ariel can not forgive it either.

"..... Does not your Majesty know?"

"We can improve our relationship with Fatillas Hou, so we may be able to expect more relationships."

The royal family can not bear the painful situation as isolated, the king is trying to give priority to the politics. It is not wrong as an administrator. However, it is impossible to imitate Prince Arnold as imitating a child as it involves it. In the first place, if you admitted that Rion is a royalty, it did not happen like this.

"Can not you stop?"

"Charlotte is doing something that holds himself by being strongly opposed, that is, the Majesty is the enemy in this case"

"that is....."

Even though it is King Otoko, it is not a problem to call the king as an enemy. Little Arnold King is not a child anymore. Even if it is a successor, it is a position to be asked for as a minister.

"It's not just Charlotte's case, your Majesty can accept requests to Windhill Hou."

"Is not it?"

If the Marquis of Wynn heir requests it, only Ariel is considered.

"Returning to the Windhill Hou, the marquis's loyalty can be regained.If you can attach the support of the two houses it is probably a relief."

"Are you being chased so far?"

What is being chased by you can be known by subtracting two from three.

".....I have not heard any details, but there is something the Majesty is feeling a sense of crisis"

"Is that so"

"Anyway, the rumors that you hear are bad, especially to annoy me...."

"Do you annoy me?"

"That girl"

Behind the line of sight of Prince Arnold 's eyes, there was a woman who was surrounded by many women and was conversing happily. Thanks to wearing a beautiful shape that everyone looks back, few cloths, and a clean dress, you can also see the goodness of the style well.

There is no doubt that the woman who is said to be the most beautiful woman in this venue was Maria, the Prince Arnold 's Prince after a long absence.



Surrounded by many enthusiasts, Maria is really fun. Even if it says "surroundings", it does not mean that they masquerade men like school days. Surrounding Maria is the aristocratic wife and daughters who dressed in a dress like Maria.

"Well, Maria, you also got a nice jewelry, is it? You look good."

Somewhat exaggeratedly praised by the Countess of Simon, famous for having aesthetic eyes in social circles.

"Thank you, it was worth the effort made to make praise to Mrs. Simon's praise"

Praised by Countess Simon and Maria seems satisfied.

"Is this also a fashion of the different world?"

"Yeah, I tried imitating the design of a famous jewelry craftsman in a different world, I'm impressed that I could reproduce well by myself."

"Yes, at first glance it seems strange, but delicate workmanship is very refined and elegant, the different world is still quite advanced in culture, do not you?"

"I wonder? Perhaps it will repeat in a certain cycle, so it seems that jewelry like this in the world may be in fashion now."

"Well, is that so?"

"But it's changing little by little, so I do not think it will make you feel old."

It seems to me that the design of this world's jewelry is obviously old.

"Well, if you look at Maria's jewelry, I understand it is a regret, but I know that it is a fact. Maria's jewelry feels a unique sensibility that never imagines in craftsmen from this world."

Earl of Simon shows consent to Maria's story. With this, no one complains about Maria. In the eyesight, Earl of Simon has that much credit.

"I want one if Earl Simon praises so far"

It is Sherry, the daughter of the Oakley Baroness who has said this.

"There is not exactly the same thing, but I have made several similar designs"

"Well, that's nice, let's do this, why do not you buy it all at the same price, but it's nice to have all the different jewelry pieces in different shapes little by little"

"It might be good, I will ride too"

Another daughter shows her consent to Sherry's proposal. And also another daughter. I do not want to become a partner when I become like this, and I will say myself one after another.

"...., Ah, that, I am this time"

Some of them are hesitant.

"Oh? You, do not you like wearing the same thing as me?"

You will be told such a touching words.

"But, I just bought it this time"

It's embarrassing, I can not do it clearly, but I have no money. But even if I say this.

"Okay, I will ask you, so do not worry."

Maria is saying this. I do not know what I am not worried about, but it will make it hard for me to refuse.

"Well, it's a rule, I'm looking forward to it."

In addition, social intercourse superiors pushing down. The opportunity to turn it down now is lost. For those who are forced to buy it, they seem to be almost bullying.



Moreover, it is not just a bully. Debt burdened with this accumulation is an amazing amount of money.

"Let's prepare immediately, so that we can make it in time for the next meeting"

And next time, Maria will also prepare a new jewelry or dress. There is nothing to be in line with everyone. Maria is going to do something like this at various social occasions.

This is by no means a good bargain. Maria is thinking about bigger things.

"..... Because we meet after a long time, would you like to say hello?"

At the end of the settlement, Maria finally noticed Prince Arnold looking at himself as if glancing. Originally, I wanted to talk.

I have not seen him for the first time in four years when I met Prince Arnold, and when I can meet next time. Maria is not going to miss this opportunity.

# CHAPTER 84

## MARIA'S LEAP

---

Maria, who noticed the eyes of Prince Arnold 's eyes, approaches. I will be alone without asking for my accompaniment to Lancelot.

Even if you say Lancelot 's wife, Maria himself is no - cheat. It is rude to go out before the royal family by himself, but he does not seem to care at all. A smile that looks very happy is floating.

Because Maria 's rudeness is not beginning now, Archer Prince Arnold does not say anything. It is rude to know that it is rude, and the possibility of doing it on purpose is also conceivable. Arnold's prince is not going to take the trouble to ride the provocation.

"Long time no see, Prince Ou Prince"

This wording is not that of former Maria.

"Oh, when I meet after a long time, my wording also changes a lot."

King Arnold pointed it straight.

"Because even this is a member of the Hou family, I learned etiquette from scratch"

In other words, it was on purpose to appear alone. Maria's malice was clear. Whether Malice is malignant or not, the hostility of Prince Arnold's Prince will not change.

"It seems to be quite active, I heard rumors in various ways"

This is disgusting. All the rumors heard from the territory of Lancelot are all bad rumors. And many of them are attributed to Maria.

"It seems that I finally got a lot of help, it is a pity that it is not due to His Highness Prince King."

Maria did not seem to care at all, such as the disgust of King Arnold. It is not noticed. Maria's reply is also a little disgusting. I am sarcastically not to put myself on the side.

"Although it is good to be rich, how about making the people impossible?"

"I have not made impossible impossible, all of the people also benefit from having the province enriched."

"Is not there some who suffers from the shadow of the people who are benefiting from it?"

".... Is it going to be a slave? If so, then Prince King Otaru is very kind and I will do my utmost to think of my citizens and I will not feel like a slave very much."

A slave is not recognized as a citizen. In that sense, what Maria says is right. Because abusing slaves, the people are certainly comfortable.

"What do you say you can do for slaves?"

"..... It is your words, Your Highness Prince Ottawa, what I am doing is imitating those who had a close relationship with His Highness Prince Ottawa."

Maria's tone changes to a somewhat crude one. Because Prince Arnold only said criticisms, he was frustrated.

"Imitation?"

"Is it better for you to call Rion-kun, Flay? He was also making slaves of bandits working," he said.

"I think it's totally different, Rion did not slave thieves in the first place, forced labor was a punishment, and it was free after that punishment"

Thieves are sinners, but Rion has dealt as a citizen. Whether it is a criminal, the citizen is a citizen. If I compensate for my sins, it will be over. This idea is supposed to have influenced the idea as a different world, but Maria seems not to think in the same way.

"Something similar, anyway, I make the people happy, this is the fact."

"Sacrifice a lot of people, Is happiness that is standing on the sacrifice of others really happy?"

"..... a sweet idea.... Well, that's fine, what about Charlotte?"

"Charlotte will not come out of this place"

"Well? From now on, the princess, no, is it better for the future to become Queen?"

Maria knew the information that should not be public. Dare to speak to show off your power. It is not the power of individual Maria, but the power of the Aqusmea Hou.

".... It is not decided to become a princess"

Despite hesitating a little, King Arnold talked about the fact. It is because he thought that Charlotte also knew he was refusing.

"Then, what is it supposed to do with that grandmother's seat?"

"What do you want to do?"

"It can not be said that we will not put a girlfriend for a while, but it is not a good translation for anyone, the queen of a great country should have beauty and talent that is suitable for it."

That is, Maria says that he is suitable. This is why I did not come to this place with Lancelot.

".... I do not think that judgment as to whether it is appropriate only by appearance or ability, but I am clear that married people are not suitable"

"..... Ah, that's a shame."

Although it is slight on the face of Maria, I see the color of discouragement.

No doubt, King Arnold denied the possibility of Maria becoming the princess, but I let Mr. Arnold understand that Maria's reaction was not his misunderstanding.

"Are you serious?...."

"Just kidding, but I think the Queen is heavily loaded with Mr. Charlotte."

"Charlotte does not want such as Queen's seat"

"Well, why did you get married, or is it true that Charlotte also wants the seat of a girlfriend, but is not it possible for His High Priest Prince Ogata to not forget the thought of her school days?"

"What did you say!?"

In the provocation of Maria, Arunoldo Ohko steadily got on.

"Is it bad rumor going down to His Highness Prince Oyuto? It is also in my ear. His Highness Prince Otaru locked his brother's wife in the royal palace..... It hurts!"

"What?"

Although it was Prince Arnold who became unable to endure the continued insults of Maria and was seated, Maria hugged his shin while not doing anything.

I can understand at a glance how I got it. A small knight whose height was too small to reach the standing waist of King Arnold stood in front of Maria holding this short imitation sword.

"..... what are you doing!"

"Ochiki (Punishment)"

I can not catch words of tongue saying what to Maria.

"..... Why have you heard that you hit my shin !?"

"Wild, jerk, Heisei (bad guy, success)"

"I do not understand at all what I'm saying! Who is this child's parents?" Apologize!"

Even if he complains about his opponent, Maria asked him to appear loudly to his parents if he did not know. But nobody responds to Maria 's question.

"..... You can understand it even if you keep silent !?"

"I am"

The answer that I finally returned was from surprising people to Maria. King Arnold is crouching and stroking his head.

"Well? Well, the child born should be a princess?"

"That's right, Frau is a princess."

".....Lie?"

It is no wonder Maria is surprised. Frau wears the black knight outfit that Rion was wearing like clothes like children's clothes, and it is invisible to girls very much.

From the bottom of the forelock, which is straightened to black hair with black hair, thick eyebrows are peeping in. Small nose and mouth under the intentionally strong, cheeky eyes. The red cheeks are plump, and they seem to always have a bulging surface.

This is a charming face with this, but I can not think that it was a child made between the very beautiful Arnold King and Charlotte. Even if a real parent knows Rion and Ariel, it will have the same feeling.

If it makes me feel the connection of blood, it is about the eyes of crimson. In other words, it seems that the eye shape is like adding Rion and Ariel to divide by two, but there are few people who will notice this.

"Frau: Would you mind if you come out of this place?"

In the fatherlike atmosphere Arunoldo king talks to Frau. He has acted as a parent for more than three years. For the first time in my father 's about the board.

"refuse"

"I am sorry, I will not omit the words of apology"

"Hmm"

I did not like to apologize to Frau. This neighborhood resembles Ariel of childhood.

"Apologize to her, although playing, it is not good to hit a person's shin with a sword"

"....."

Even now, Frau is expressing frustration by inflating the plumping cheeks further.

"Apologize properly"

".....garbage"

Twice as King Arnold said, finally Frau apologized to Maria....., maybe.

"I do not feel like being apologized."

"The language is still awful, so I have to take Frau backwards, let me raise it around here. Ah, I want to hear a little more about the Kiel, the story of the territory, wait in the office. Lambard, Kiel's guide"

"Ha"

With Frau as an excuse, Prince Arnold decided to go down from the ballroom. Things to check are confirmed. There is no use any more in this place. I wanted to talk about things about the area and other domestic circumstances including Kiel. Especially for Maria, I would like to tell it properly.

Embracing the Frau, Archer Prince Arnold went away from the venue. But the ball still goes on. As a place of plot rather than banquet.



Frau was to leave to Ariel who was right outside the venue. In this way Archer Prince Arnold thought. A young Frau can not come to the hall alone. I knew that either Charlotte or Ariel was together. Then, when it comes to either, the answer lies in Frau's behavior. Because Charlotte is not a real mother, on the contrary, she takes care of Frau too much, so you can not imitate it ah.

Certainly, girls, even the princess is cheap, the thought of what to do with a turpois is also in Archer Prince Arnold, but only in this case, it was a little nervous, so I did not say anything.

In the midst of everyday that the thought of the country gets heavier, the existence of Frau was a salvation. To be honest, there is a feeling that Prince Arnold does not want to leave Frau.

However, if it is drained in such circumstances, it may regret later. Only that, a feeling of crisis was being sought in King Arnold.

"I kept you waiting"

I got off from the ballroom, there was not much time. Actually Kiel and Lambert have just arrived at the room. Still, Arnold 's Prince said that because there were others waiting.

"No, I just finished just a while ago."

Charlotte was not in the hall.

"Then, tell me what I understood quickly"

"Yes, as expected, the people who are rumored are all disappearing from social occasions, even for individuals who have exchanged, we could talk a few people, but the contact is discontinued I am saying that."

Although I was not in the venue, Charlotte met several acquaintances. It was because of secret investigation.

"Is that..... Did not you get any specific testimony?"

"Unfortunately I tried to get in touch with a suspected person, but I was refused, I do not know if it is my own intention or threatened."

".... not only circumstantial evidence"

King Arnold, who received explanation by Charlotte, has a displeasing face. It is not enough for the information I was looking for.

"Your Highness Prince Ogata, what is this story?"



Even if I know that it is somewhat disturbing content, I can not understand anything to Kiel more than that.

"It is the continuation of what I was talking about at the venue, one of the disturbing rumors about Maria."

"What did she do?"

Kiel also does not know about Maria at all. However, the impression of Kiel is selfish and conspicuous, but it does not make you feel dark. Maria and disturbing rumors are not linked to one another in Kiel.

"Imitating a camark called the eastern red light district, although it made it quite malignant"

"Vicious....."

"There is a rumor that it is said that you can say it as a backstroke, making a prostitute a daughter of an aristocrat who has stopped repaying debts," he said.

"that is....."

It is a common story. Camargue also falls in aristocratic prostitutes, but Kiel has heard that it is also due to debt repayment. Regardless of whether you are a nobleman or not, you become a prostitute because you are having difficulties in life.

"If that's the case alone, I do not regard it as a problem, apparently that debt is debt from Lancelot and I actively lent from the side of Lancelot."

"Is it meant to be a prostitute from the beginning?"

"Probably there are a variety of opportunities, and among them, apart from the amount of money, I think that the quality is the worst thing is to sell jewelry and dresses."

"Up to such a business?"

"I am taking the form of introducing merchants, but Maria is on sale. The woman looks good only. If you wear a rare dress or jewelry and go out to socializing place, There seems to be few women who want to imitate them."

Even though I should have had a time when I was caught in the appearance, Arunoldo Tako talks like other people's affairs. As if you do not want to remember, it seems as if you are erasing from memory.

"So are you going to borrow?"

"Each one is abnormally expensive, let me say that the payment is good at postpay and I will recommend the next item before the payment has ended." This is the accumulation."

"It seems like there are problems with the buyer....."

Kiel is right. There is also a problem on the buyer side. But what Maria is doing is more bad than the story of King Arnold. It is driving the opponent in a situation which must be bought. At this stage, King Arnold also does not know that.

"It admits, but it is not permissible if you intentionally carry debts to force a prostitute from the beginning."

"surely"

"And it seems that the move of Maria seems not to be a personal problem, I do not know how Maria's movements are linked, but rumors have also arrived that the Aqusmea Hou is secretly preparing for the war"

The topic of King Arnold is getting bigger and bigger.

"..... Is such a thing permitted?"

"There is no rumor but there is rumor that firm evidence can not be grasped and it is impossible to examine it because it is thoroughly intelligent. There is a rumor that a considerable number of former intelligence workers have flowed."

"Is that so....."

The Kiel's reaction is also dull to the enthusiastic explanation of King Arnold. Kiel is an excellent command force, but it is not suitable for politics and plotting. Of course, Arnold King Tako also knows this. I called this place because I wanted to hear it separately.

"There is something I want to ask there"

"what?"

"I want to know the power that Rion had, and I would like to borrow it, if it can, with it."

This is the first reason I called Kiel to this place.

"Is the power that Rion-sama had?"

"Rion should have a power other than Bandeaux, I do not know what it is. I only know that what I know is power like the intelligence department that is the most lacking in the kingdom now"

To ask Kiel for this is that Ariel is not talking about resist to King Arnold. It is the same for Sol and Venus. For Ariel, resist is the last resort. For the time when the King Arnold betrayed themselves.

".... I do not know.... Although there were dubious people coming in and going to Rion's place, I heard that it is a merchant"

Unfortunately for King Arnold King, Kiel does not know the existence of resist.

"Where is the merchant?"

"One is in Camargue, and now the current mark is like the merchant created."

"Kakark?.... If you go back to Bandeaux, would you please ask them, and if the merchant is like we are thinking, tell him we want to talk directly."

"I understand"

This Arnold King 's request has failed from the beginning. The resist can not reveal its identity without the permission of Rion. In addition, there is no possibility of every opponent in King Arnold King. There are many mountains behind in the resist. Because it is a despicable criminal group that is superior to Maria.



Maria, who is now fully enemies of King Arnold 's Prince, had pulled out the ball and was on the way back. In the horse carriage, she is also accompanied by Mrs. Simon and Sherry of Oakley Baroness who were together at the ball. However, the atmosphere in the horse-drawn carriage is quite different from that of the dance hall.

"Let me stop it already"

Earl of Simon is staring at Maria with a steep look. It is totally different from the expression I had been showing at the ball until last.

"What is it supposed to stop you?"

Even if a striking glance is aimed at, it does not appear frightening of Maria.

"Praise things that are worthless, vulgar things"

"Oh, but all the people who bought me are satisfied."

"Because I believe my lie!"

If you say that Earl Simon, a well-known and famous man, is a good thing, there are rarely any who doubt it. Even if you are actually right, the Countess of Simon's reputation is too high and I can not be confident about my own eyes.

"Even so, you are bad, it's not foolish everyone."

"..... because you will threaten"

"Do not say things with bad things. Hey, Sherry?"

"..... I also do not like it anymore.... I do not want to fit another person anymore"

Another Shelley is also one who is being threatened by Maria. Sherry's role is cherry blossoms. It is the role of others to make a flow to buy items that Maria advances.

"Why do you say it toward me? Even though you scurvyly do something terrible to me."

Sherry is a classmate of a school era. And she is one of the girls who bully Maria. But, being threatened with this, Shelley does not follow Maria.

"I apologize for it,"

"Well.... I apologize.... but Sherry, it is not myself, is it your father?"

"that is....."

"I will not return borrowed things just because I'm waiting for repayment just by listening to it for a moment"

Shelley follows Maria because there is enough debt that the father can not return. It is the same for Countess Simon. Maria loaned funds necessary for reconstruction from the damage of monsters and funds necessary for repaying other debts in the name of Lancelot. This is why those who are likely to be able to use them are obeyed.

"..... That is, my father is somehow"

"I heard that line many times, but it's okay, Mr. Shelly quit, I'm fine."

".....truly?"

"Well, well, I never see you anymore. Come on, come on, get off the carriage"

The carriage is stopped if you notice it. In a dark alley where nothing is in front of Sherry 's house.

".....What do you mean?"

Sherry's face is pale with feeling a disturbing atmosphere.

"I will pick you up, but I will tell you that this is your father's well aware, poorly being sold to real fathers"

".....Lie"

Half is true, half is a lie. Rather than debt repayment, it is true that he gave his daughter to the Aqusmea Homes for new debts, but Oakley does not think that it will be sold away. In fact it may be understood, but it will not show such a swing.

"go in!"

Immediately after Maria 's voice, the door of the carriage opens. What was standing there was bad guys in the atmosphere of absolutely ambition. The men instantly restrain Sherry who is stunned by too much shock. When Sherry returned to me, my mouth was blocked and my whole body was bound by my vain gangs and I could not move.

"Every time"

"..... You still have a good work?"

"Because it's a job, then, if there is another opportunity"

Without any idle talk, the man will take Sherry and try to leave. It is usual. However, Maria did not allow it today.

"Hey, will you let me meet you, what kind of boss, this time?"

"The general is? Because the general is going far in another work now, I think that it is impossible."

"It's okay when I came back, I want to talk once."

".....I will let you know, do not expect too much, I'm a busy person, I also dislike seeing people."

"Somehow, I would like to cooperate with you a lot more."

The male organization is an independent organization that is neither Maria nor Aqusmea Hou. Although socialization began with human trafficking, but Maria certainly wanted to take it to a friend because it seems that it is not a rogue of just a back society, a solid work and a work that she has asked for variously thinking.

Maria feels strong that people who can behind such dark work may become necessary.

"..... then, we are with this, because it will be a problem if you get to know people's eye"

"Oh, yeah."

In the end, the man left without doing anything definite promise. Although there is a little dissatisfaction as Maria, such cautiousness is one of the reasons for buying men.

"..... Maria, you lady"

"Countess Simon, I want to be good friends with you, for each other"

"..... Yeah"

It is because they threaten to accompany Mr. Simon's accompanying. Earl of Simon is not an individual, but the influence of the Earls is also worthwhile. It can not be let go without easily.

"Well, that man should obligate to listen to me, obviously, it's okay, it's fun to let a man with a high pride crawl on the floor and ask for forgiveness. Okay, my wish will come true."

Maria has forgotten that Countess Simon is right next to him, and Maria murmured an unrest. For the four years since the genital punitive was over, it was humiliated days for Maria.

The resentment will soon be out. Preparation for that is progressing steadily.

# CHAPTER 85

## REBELLION OF LANCELOT

---

Kanzawa town of the Western border. It is the center city of Notut where Lancelot, who was pursued the seat of inheritance, was swept away as the lord. However, the notch of this frontier has become the most developed land in the Kingdom of Gran Pham in the last four years.

This is the power of Maria is great. Maria's confidence now is not from the former belief, it is based on a solid achievement.

Maria had realized the knowledge of the other world that he owns in the ground of Notut unremittingly.

Regarding agriculture, farmers got wages from the lords and do farm work as farmers manage their farmlands as lords and officials who act as their agents. Indeed it was truly a rebound at the beginning, so we are progressing from the place where we make slaves work.

Crops are also decided on the farmland, and the method of making several crops in turn in a year was taken. Some of the crops include those that serve as feed for livestock, and by steadily supplying the feed, it activates the animal husbandry, and conversely fertilizes the soil with the compost of domestic animals born from it , The circulation of raising the harvest amount is realized.

In addition to that, I also actively improved the agricultural tools. Even though we say improvements, we just turn everything into ironware. However, by that alone, efficiency of farm work has risen to a high level.

Improvement of agricultural tools has focused on the collection of iron rather than the improvement itself. In order to investigate mines, pick up ore and sand iron, and at the same time build ironworks one after another, in order to procure necessary charcoal there, we activated forestry and increased charcoal mills.

Some of these funds were gathered by asking for contributions with the promise of distributing profits from there. It is a corporation.



Eventually, steelmaking has become a big industry of knotting, and its production volume is quite highest even within the Grand Flamen kingdom.

Why did you do so far in Maria?

One problem is the content of Maria 's knowledge. Maria's knowledge of other worlds, such as agricultural techniques, is by no means the latest in different worlds. Maria brings knowledge of the times when things such as pesticides and chemical fertilizers did not exist.

This is conscious. Maria, who had dreamed of the hero of the love game, had even learned useful knowledge in case of incarnation.

Of course, it is not a translation that I was seriously studying, so I do not have such a deep knowledge. Still the reason why Maria 's knowledge was proved successful is thanks to an excellent family member attached to Lancelot.

This is the second reason Maria has succeeded.

Although Lancelot was pursued the seat of the successor, it is still a human being of the Aqusmea Hou family. In order to be a regional lord, in addition to his minister who had served so far, experts from each field were appointed by his father, Marquis of Aqusmea. That is not all. It also has abundant funding. Lancelot's inauguration as a provincial lord was thought to be a very difficult measure, but the Marquis of Aqusmea may have given the opportunity to restore, unexpectedly. It is only the Marquis of Aqusmea who understands it.

Although they are not Maria 's ministers, they could use it freely if they ordered through Lancelot. When I came to this world, Maria got the organization for the first time. I merely talk about rough things, after that the organization realizes it in what I think. For Maria, I did not appreciate much.

New technology, excellent organization, abundant funds and labor force gained by it. Failure to do so may be more difficult.

And Maria succeeded. Knut became surprisingly affluent land, and with its financing power, Maria began to lend money. Moreover, he borrowed the aristocrat who was already in debt and was troubled by repayment at a lower interest rate.

If the interest rate goes down, repayment will naturally become easier. Maria in the early days was a savior for poor aristocrats.

However, although repayment became easy, Maria would like to request a variety of things other than that. Many of them are like things to help criminal matters. Cooperation in selling dresses and jewelry is one of them.

But I can not refuse it. There is debt to the extent that can not be done. Because it can not be refused, it is natural that Maria is requesting it.

By these fraudulent vice businesses, Maria will become more and more prosperous. And by that money, the victims will also increase.

Maria is not just doing something like this just to get rich. The thing you want is certainly a luxurious life, but you can not be satisfied with the luxury that can be obtained from such a business.

The place Maria aims for has not changed a lot. I have done various things to realize that. One of the achievements finally became fruitful.



In the plain spreading over the mountain, the heavy explosion that echoes the belly echoes many times. Iron balls shot in the air. It flew a large arc with a great momentum, flew away and fell to the ground, it bursts with a loud noise rising.

A large roar is rising from the people who are watching.

The cannon's trial is a huge success.

There is no cannon in this world. A long range attack is magic or throwing stone all. There was no gunpowder, rather than there was no cannon.

Maria provided knowledge of its gunpowder generation, and the family group showed it brilliantly. With regard to gunpowder, it is certainly useful for Maria in the different world, thanks to Maria's considerable knowledge.

Once the gunpowder is made it will be the development of weapons that used it. It is a cannon and a gun. It was this purpose from the beginning that I focused on the refining of iron.

We will try mass production at the place where we have done experiments and done satisfactorily. It finally became a form, today it was the final exam day.

Continue to gun trial. Twenty soldiers were lining up in a row, holding a gun at a distance away, only to stand the wooden board.

After one beat, the high pitched plume sounded one after another. Smells of smoke and gunpowder are drifting around.

Accuracy to target is never high. Still some of the hits that were hit were shot down by bullets and were crushed.

Also, the roar was echoed around. The reaction of the gun is well done. Although the accuracy of hit is bad, it is not much different from that of magic. People in this world can be regarded as having no problem. On the other hand, the speed is overwhelmingly superior to the guns for the first attack. The time to launch, the speed of bullets, both. It is a sufficient result to be evaluated as a weapon beyond magic.

"Success! If there is this weapon, it is no longer a dream for Aqusmea Hou to control this country! No, it is not a dream of continental race as it is!"

I am talking with excitement, it is a minister from the Marquis of Aqusmea. He is also one who was in charge of developing cannon and guns.

"There is no room for improvement any longer?"

Lancelot asks his vassals. It's confirmed just in case. We are already in mass production. The problem should have been solved before that.

"The problem of how to shift the quality at the manufacturing stage still remains."

"Is there still a problem?"

It is an unexpected reply to Lancelot. Slightly, the eyebrows are frowned.

"If you make a lot, the defective item comes out as much, so it's a matter of how much we can suppress that occurrence, which is planned to be solved by unifying the manufacturing procedures and raising the skill of the manufacturers."

".... Is not there a problem with the cannon and the gun itself?"

"Yes, it has been resolved at the prototype stage all"

"That was good, everyone, it was a hard time, I will never forget everyone's efforts."

In the final examination session today, all the people involved in development, all the ministers are complete. Toward them, Lancelot said words of gratitude and labor. However, that expression does not indicate gratitude very much.

"So do not leave me dead"

Subtle words of Lancelot issued subsequently. Those who heard could not respond quickly. Even if you can react, the result is the same. We are ready to kill them.

A magical water spear penetrates the body of those who lined up one after another. That is not all. A soldier who appears from anywhere will swing the sword and attack them.

There was no one who could escape from this raid. Other than those intentionally left behind.

"Now give the opportunity for you to choose, decide whether to follow me as usual or return home."

The leftover people are the men who have served Lancelot all the time. Still, Lancelot is not fully trusted. Because it is the Lancelot of the Aqusmea Hou, I think that there are those who served.

Even so, there is no one to say that I will return to my parents' house here. Speaking of it, everyone knows that they are only killed in this place.

".... Then, follow me as before, you guys made a good choice. I am the one who fulfills the wish of the Aqusmea Hou, my husband, who are also my husband, will wait for it I am looking forward to it."

If there is the ambition to become the champion of the continent in the royal family of Gran Phlam, there is ambition that Aqusmea Hou houses also have the throne of the kingdom as their own thing. This is not limited to Ausmia Hou, ambition that the other two houses have much less.

Originally, the four houses were the same line. When the country became a founding country, the Grand Flamen became king. At that time there are no complaints with the other three houses. It is what we decided after discussing with someone who is the most suitable for the king among the four.

However, as the generations got through, the thought that the former was the same line will come to the three hou family. That thought was accumulated over many generations, and eventually changed to the ambition of throne someday.

Lancelot says this.

However, it is a troublesome thing. Lancelot's ambition is a personal desire influenced by Maria, not related to the desire of Aqusmea Hou.

Lancelot is trying to use the ambition he had in his generations as a cause name in order to fulfill the individual's desire.



Lancelot rebelled. Initially, this information was not received by Matmo in the kingdom. If this becomes the revolt of the Aqusmea Hou, the big upset will spread, but the current position of Lancelot is one of the small lord of the kingdom. Where it alone caused a rebellion, the kingdom has no effect.

Even in the fame of an individual, the strategic aspect of getting involved in the Melika kingdom, the situation is different from the time of Rion.

Even if the rebellion of Lancelot was true, at best, it is a battle for inheritance inside the Aqusmea Hou. This Kingdom judged.

Actually, from the Aqusmea Hou, it was reported that the inner ruffle was done, and the collection of the situation has been informed that we can finish in the Aqusmea

Hou. There is no complaint in the kingdom. It was thought that you do it without permission, such as Hou family's dispute.

Until information arrives that Aqusmea Houjin army headed for control was defeated.

Although the Aqusmea Hou family army saw the situation sweetly, the power of the firearm was also great, too. However, at this point, the information on firearms has not arrived in the kingdom.

The arrival at the kingdom was information that the Aqusmea Hou family army was defeated, and it caused the subordinate to flow to Lancelot side as if the dependent aristocrat departed from the avalanche.

In this way it will no longer be a talk done with the inner fellow of the Hou family. It is a civil war.

In response to this situation the kingdom is already in wartime regime. Many military officers were packed in the large conference room, and we analyzed the fighting power of the enemy Lancelot side and repeatedly tactics planning on the side of the army many times over and over.

"Latest information"

Marcus Astrand who is the head of the kingdom knight's troop is seeking reports from his subordinates. It is time for the regular meeting where the King also participates.

"Ha ha, subordinate aristocrats on the side of Lancelot are already over half of the subordinate aristocrats of Aqusmea Hou"

Lancelot has already been removed from Aqusmea Hou. He himself does not care about this at all. Lancelot himself abandoned the family name of Aqusmea, and now he names the last name Britannia. What is the idea around Maria would have been understood if Rion was in this place.

"Half..... Why so many?"

Although Aqusmea Hou got defeated in the first game, Marquis of Aqusmea himself is alive. It is not common sense, such as centripetal force in Lancelot who was pursued

from the position of the successor rather than Marquis of Aqusmea who is the main owner.

"Is Marquis of Aqusmea seriously going to a run-slot?"

Here the king caught my mouth. There is a possibility that I do not want to think, but the king could not keep myself out.

"The possibility of communicating behind the scenes can not be ruled out, but there is no reliable evidence...."

If the Marquis of Aqusmea and Lancelot are in fact communicable, it will be a rebellion of the Aqusmea Hou itself. The situation is a bigger problem, but in situations where there is no clear evidence, it is difficult to deal with.

"Is there no abnormality in the movement of the Aqusmea Hou family forces?"

"Aqusmea Hou family forces have not seen aggressive movements since the first game went out."

It can not be judged that this alone does not mean I do not feel it. In circumstances where subordination aristocracy continues, we do not know who will betray when fighting. It is more likely that all dependent aristocrats are waiting for the flags to be clear.

"..... on the premise that the entire Aqusmea Hou family caused rebellion, think about the correspondence"

If the situation is uncertain, think about countermeasures assuming the worst situation. It's not a bad thing, but it's not always right.

"Is it OK? It could be a thrust of Marx of Aqusmea to the rebellion side"

If the kingdom enemies the entire Aqusmea Hou, the Marquis of Aqusmea will have no choice but to go into a revolt. It may become an act of increasing rebellion oneself.

"It is clear that there is ambition in the Ausmia Hou family, which will be avenged."

The ambition of the Aqusmea Hou family is a story for many generations. The king who brings it here seems to be just throwing away.

"The attitude of such a royal family does not lead to suspicion of other Hou houses?"

King Arnold became silent in the attitude of the king. The civil war will only please other countries. If it got up, it should be quickly overturned, and the way it leads to fury is wrong.

"There is already suspicion, but Fatillas and Windhill never take the rebellion."

The King certainly denied concern of King Arnold. Perhaps it was meant to eliminate anxiety.

"..... Your Majesty, why can you say so?"

The anxiety of Prince Arnold 's Prince worsened. The relationship between Fatillas and the two heroes of Wynn heal is also not as good as that of Aqusmea Hou.

"that is....."

The king is stuck in a reply. Now that Arnold 's pitcher knows that the anxiety has been successful.

"No way, did you drink the request?"

No doubt, I heard that, other than that there is no other thing Arcade's Prince Arnold thinks.

"It is to protect the kingdom."

This is the cause of the king's cause. You can do anything to protect the kingdom. The idea of this king is still unchanged.

"What are the principals?"

"That's it for now."

"Have you not asked them anything and accepted the request?"



"About this matter, the intentions of the individuals are irrelevant, it is the crisis of the kingdom, there is no other choice but to understand it"

The King has been frustrated by the pursuit of King Arnold. There is also the king in the back. That's why I did not want to be accused by people.

".... Why do I need to understand?"

But Arunold's Prince was more frustrated than the king.

"What did you say?"

"In any way Charlotte, Ariel has no obligation to sacrifice himself to the crisis of the kingdom"

"That is Rion's wife."

"What exactly is it even if you are a former wife?" Rion Fray is not yet recognized as a royalty?"

"..... It is a nobleman of the kingdom"

Certainly the aristocrat has an obligation to work for the kingdom. But this is perfectly fickle. The principal who was a noblemist is officially dead. And Ariel himself has no rank.

The king's argument does not apply, it is a form that imposes obligations of aristocrats on commoners. It was better for you to take care of it yet.

"Are you going to give the kingdom to Ryon after dying? Are you asking for your family?"

King Arnold chose this word rather than poking the contradiction of the words of the king. I chose a bitter person. King Arnold lost confidence in the king who is his father.

The bearishness of the king, such a way of thinking can not be accepted absolutely.

".... How can the kingdom be saved? Show the concrete measures."

It sounds like a re-opening, but it's not wrong. Now, what you need is a solution to the situation. It is wrong to criticize though it is not even there.

"It would be nice if you win, the royal family has power, if you show it, the flow will change."

"There is no power in the current royal family, I know it."

"There is not such a thing - there is enough power to fight"

"It's not a power to fight, it's the ability to win, it's the ability to win. Breaking through the Aqusmea! Breaking down the Melika Kingdom! It's the power to get rid of all the crises surrounding the Grand Flamen kingdom! There's no such thing!

"Majesty....."

Feeling hysterical in the appearance of the king who shouts loudly, Prince Arnold learned about his stupidity. The king has been exhausted, because the situation has been forced over the past four years.

Besides that, Prince Arnold did not notice, he was only criticizing what he would do.

"The two matters of Charlotte and Ariel are decisions, there is no way to cover what they say"

"However....."

"If you have complaints, show an alternative that you can convince, if you can not do that, keep it silent."

Despite saying this, the king stands up and is leaving the conference room without waiting for Prince Arnold to open his mouth. I did not mind stopping Arnold's rookie it. I do not know how to speak with the current king.

"..... Frederick"

"I am tired and come on."

The head of the Knight Order knew the state of the king. So, as usual, the head of the Knight Guard Knight who pulls the king firstly kept silent for a while without saying anything.

"..... Do you think you can not win?"

Regarding the king, I thought that should not talk about anything now, the Arnold King Taise changed the story.

"I am not going to fight with a losing feeling, but there is absolutely nothing to fight."

"What do you think would you do if you are Rion?"

".... That question is meaningless"

"There may be something to get something just by tracing thoughts."

King Arnold is misunderstanding the words of Konoe Kishi. It is not because Rion is dead.

"In the case of Rion Fray, I am striking a hand before this happens, and let me get up to rebellion and choose a strategy to crush it."

"..... Maybe so"

The strength of Rion is in its thorough preparation. To the fact that it does not happen or not happens, Rion does not neglect to prepare. There is no gap. Even if you can see a gap, it is a trap, so it's bad quality.

"If you are alive and staying in this place, you know what you said"

"What is that?"

"We have no choice but to do what we can do, give up if we can not do anything, and if we really do not do anything, the result will not change."

"..... It will be helpful as well. Yes, let's think about what I can do now."

In the words of the Knight Order of the Knight Order, King Arnold remembered the feeling of not giving up, which is the creed of Rion. I decided to think about something that could be done in this situation again. There can not be nothing.

But Arnold's prince does not know what matters. King Arnold King, of course, the head of the Knight Knight also is not a disciple of Rion. There are others who know Rion 's way of thinking, Rion' s way of doing it the best.

Moreover, in the same castle.

# CHAPTER 86

## RION'S DISCIPLE

---

The back of the castle which is the living space of the royal family is a closed space where only the extremely limited people can enter without even the Konoe, except the servant who serves. If an outside person visits a person living in the back, you will use the audition room in front of you.

One of the audience rooms, Ariel faced the visitors.

Sitting in front of Ariel is the Marquis of Windhill. The face opposite from the front in this way has been since Ariel left the capital to head towards Bandeaux with Rion.

"long time no see....."

"Yes, it's been a long time ago"

"I was glad that I was fine."

"You two too"

To the Marquis of Windhill, there must have been plenty of things to talk about, but when confronting each other in such a way, the conversation will not be bouncing inside. Many of the reasons are in the direction of Ariel. The expression of Ariel is really sullen, it is not it that rejoices the reunion with his parents after a long absence.

"I was sorry about Rion."

"Rion is alive"

"..... I understand that feeling, but more than four years have passed since I can forget it."

The reaction of Marquis Windhill is the same as the others. Even though Aerial talks honestly that Rion is alive, no one will try to trust. To be reluctant to this is one reason why Aerial is about mouth about Rion.

"I can not forget it"

".... You can understand it, you do not have to force you forcibly, but I do not care how long you are lamenting the death of Rion, the life of Ear is still to come."

"You said you are alive"

The Marquis of Windhill believes that Rion is dead. This can not be helped. Rion is officially supposed to be dead and Ariel can not show evidence that he is alive.

Although Ariel insists that Rion is alive, it is received that it is not accepted death with sorrow.

"..... Why will not you go home?"

"Why am I going to return?"

"It is natural that you would like to have a cute girl handy at hand."

I finally got permission to return Ariel to my family. Marquis of Wynn heir was delighted and sent the messenger of the pickup to the castle, but the messenger was driven back to him by Ariel himself.

As Marquis of Windhill we do not know the reason. Anyway, if you come to the castle to meet with Ariel and tell a story, Ariel shows a very annoying attitude whether he is happy with the reunion after a long absence. There is no reason to talk and talk with this.

"My father, I came out to marriage, I am not a human of the Windhill Hou."

"But has not the place to come to the bride disappear?"

"I do not care about the Fray Kingdom, anyhow, I am Rion's wife."

"So, that Rion"

"So, Rion is alive."

As long as there is a gap in this premise, the story of the two do not mesh.

"Is there evidence that Rion is alive?"

"There is sighting information"

"Eyewitness information..... Are you sure you are the principal?"

"That..... I'm looking into it now."

Even Ariel has not grasped Rion's whereabouts. At least, it is not in the ears of Ariel.

"Why did not you end up being supposed to be yourself?"

"..... I'm looking into it too"

When pursued, Ariel will get worse. That does not mean to admit death of Rion. As for the fact that Rion is alive, Ariel has confidence.

"Well then, what if I do this?"

Here the wife of Windhill opened her mouth. For Ariel, it is more and more difficult situation.

"I will search for Rion with the power of the Windhill Hou Homes.No, it is not only to make a search, if I find it, I will put a rope on my neck and I will bring it."

"Mother..... I think that is impossible."

Rion can not be caught. If there is a strong person who can do that, he is the head of the Knight Knight, but Ayriel is now thinking that even the head of the Knight Knight may be unreasonable. It is not a kind of Rion that is losing.

So, Ariel considers going to find himself. If we can not bring them, we have to follow along.

"Are you the best of the Windhill Hou?"

"Do not fight, follow the escape Rion, it's not easy"

There is possibility that if Rion faces the front from the front to hundreds of elite Windhill Hou family members. But, such a thing is impossible.

".... Eru, even if Rion is alive, he threw you away?"

Unlike the Marquis who is beloved of Ariel, his wife can say such a cruel line. Even though it is the same thing to think carefully of Ariel.

"If that is not the case, if that is the case, really, if you do, let's get it apologized and apologize many times, so.... so that you can not escape by connecting with chains, say 100 times every day, words of apology and love I will repeat it."

".... That is nice, is not it?"

The Marquis herself does not know what is wonderful.

"Anyway, I will not return. I will search for Rion and live together."

"Eru! No response to -"

At the moment when I thought that the marquis patriarch ended up.

"Please do not tell me that! It's an important story, wait!"

A big voice came from outside the room. Everyone's eyes turn towards the door as if something is wrong. Flew came in by opening the door there. Frau, who found Ariel, ran over gladly and clung to his feet.

"What's wrong?"

"Tsukuru"

"Are you bored with the opponent of Sol?"

"Hmm"

This is a small lie of Frau. If you are bored with Sol, you can have opponent Charlotte. They also have Venus. In fact I could not see Ariel, so I got lonely and came to see me get angry.

"Frau! Do not disturb me!"



It was Charlotte who continued to jump into the room. A sweet Charlotte to Frau can not stop doing Frau 's work while saying it is useless in the mouth.

"Do you like Charlotte?"

Although Charlotte is a side chamber, Princess Arnold 's Princess. I saw Charlotte who jumped suddenly and the Marquis of Windhill was surprised.

"Oh, the Marquis of Windhill, I'm sorry, did you disturb the team's place?"

"No..... but is Prince Frau highly conscientious of Ell?"

"Well, that's because she always looked after her trouble."

I am looking after trouble, because Ariel is his mother. However, now that I still thought that it was not a good time to talk about this, Charlotte tried to mislead.

".... Vincent?"

However, there was a person who could see the truth at a glance in this place. It is the Marquis of Windhill. Frau, who had been thought of who it resembled, had the answer to Mrs Win Wheel's wife.

"What?"

I am aware of the Marquis of Windhill by his muttering. Apparently, Frau seems to resemble Vincent when he was a child.

"..... Eru, maybe your Prince Frau is your daughter?"

Charlotte can not have a child like Vincent born.

".....that's right"

Although hesitated a little, Ariel admitted. The Marquises are Frau 's grandparents. I thought that something possessed by blood ties can not be deviated again.

".....Which way?"

This Marquis of Wynn heir's question is superfluous.

"Who else but Rion !?"

Sure enough, I offend Ariel.

"Well, that's right, but.... why are you with the daughter of Prince Arnold?"

"You, the Hurricane Charlotte wounds that question, the position of a wife who can not have a successor is painful"

"Yeah right...."

The Duchess of Windhill can not have children. The birth of aerial is daunting, it is impossible that time. If you do not let the feeling of responsibility, it is kept in aerial.

However, Charlotte got compassion.

".....I will give children, maybe."

Actual place I have not tried Charlotte, so I do not know, but it is no doubt that Mrs. Marquis misunderstood.

"So, why?"

If it is not for hiding things a child can not lay, I can not think of any other reason to tell a lie.

".....I want to protect them, I do not have any back shields, it is dangerous to bring children of Rion, much less a boy."

"Surely, was it necessary to do so far?"

You can see that Charlotte was afraid at the Marquis of Windhill. If you know the situation of the current Kingdom of Gran Pham, it is still more. If you become a boy who can catch the blood of Rion, there are no more shrimps in it. Even if I had absolute loyalty to the kingdom, it is not yet confident that the Marquis of Windhill himself was also just a grandfather.

But that is a premise that the existence of Ariel and his children remain hidden. If the royal family admits Rion as a royal family and reveals the existence of the prince or

princess and keeps it under the royal family's protection, it should have been difficult to carry at least between children.

"Arnold-sama's reputation"

King Arnold killed the Rion on purpose. It was rumored as if truth was impossible. So, if it is made public that Rion was the second prince, the rumor will increase its truth.

"Is it important to the end is King Otoko..... But, your Majesty knows that it eventually plunged the whole royal family into difficulties"

If it is a Hou family, probably, Leion became the heir. In order to develop our own home, always the excellent principal is the way Hou houses are. From the surroundings, it is the Marquis of Wynne heal who kept on admiring Vincent, but he knows exactly what he ought to have.

"Is being a princess salvation?"

"My father, I do not want you to think Frau like that, I want to make my being a happy present for both men and women."

Not only that Ariel's words do not want to be involved in political fight, but also Rion is conscious. Things of Rion who seemed unfamiliar to be born.

"Yeah, but for that you also leave the castle.... can you leave?"

At last the Marquis of Windhill finally noticed. Frau, the daughter of Ariel, is supposed to be a child between Prince Arnold and Charlotte. It can not be taken out of the castle.

"I can not get out now."

"Because I do something unreasonable....."

"I am sorry, because of my ambition"

It is Charlotte who actively made the current situation. Charlotte himself thinks, although it is a result of various anticipation mixed in.

"No, thank you for thinking of EAL. Thank you, but....."

"I will definitely get off the side of the side room, no, actually it should have been gone in the side room....."

King Arnold will never have a girlfriend forever. Because of that, Charlotte can not stop being a side room.

About this, the quality is bad as the queen is the biggest obstacle. Princess who does not accept the intention of parents at all is valuable, and the queen is also a precious one. I'm not going to let Charlotte go to the Queen.

Not to mention the King who can not resist the Queen, Prince Arnold, too, can not strongly say that this reason is taken as a shield. There are no friends of Charlotte.

"Far from being a side room, is not the seat in the front room waiting?"

"that is....."

The Marquis of Windhill can not be ignorant of this fact. And it is useless no matter how much resistance Charlotte resists if the king acknowledges. If you just give it to the primary room from the side room, in extreme terms, you only need one document.

"Well.... I got it a little, sadly,"

".... What did you understand?"

"There is no sincerity of Majesty in the treatment of Her Imper and Princess Charlotte, although it is certainly a kind of political strategy, although it is somewhat missing as a minister, it is frustrating as well"

"Is that it?"

The Marquis of Windhill does not clearly state the answer to the question. It is worrisome of Marquis of Wynne heal, but for Charlotte it was unnecessary.

"We are hostages"

There is no hold back to the king in Ariel. I clearly told the fact.

".....hostage?"

Charlotte still has not come with a pin yet. My head is not bad, but since roots are good people, I am not good at kind of tricks.

"It's a good thing for the royal family whether Mr. Charlotte is a side room or a primary room. Mainly keeping Charlotte at hand. If you are a princess, the Marquis Fatillas will be delighted and Charlotte It makes it hard for me to escape, so it's like two birds with one stone."

"Something like that...."

"And my Majesty knows that I will not return to the Wynn healer, even if promising to return it to my father, I can finally stay on hand."

".....terrible"

"As your father said, it is a politiculate, is it better to say strategy? I do not think anyone's feelings anyway."

However, if that strategy is also taken, it makes no sense. Four people at this place, at least parties, had a bad feeling against the king. Regardless of the purpose of putting the Windhill Hou family on the side, I failed to regain loyalty.

"It should have never been such a person, but...."

Formerly he was the one who gave loyalty straight. There is a complex feeling as Marquis of Windhill.

"It is unsuitable for this era, if that is the case, you can leave it to others, but that can not be done either."

To the king, Ariel is dry. At the time I was a father of Rion, I also had the feeling of accepting it, but now such thought has disappeared. The current king is just a hindrance to Ariel.

"Tranny?...."

The Marquis of Windhill muttered with Potsuri. No way, I never thought that it would be such an era. An unspeakable sentimental feeling is emerging in the breasts of the Marquis of Windhill.

"What if your father also retires without impossible?"

".... What about retirement?"

Suddenly Ariel has made a leap forward. However, the Marquis of Windhill knows the character of a girl who dislikes meaninglessly.

"Getting off the stage is one way to survive the evil world"

"..... Do you think so?"

The Marquis of Wynn heal, in a subsequent word, found that Ariel is seriously recommending retirement.

"Yeah.... I can leave it to the heir afterwards, in order to leave it, I ought to owe people responsible for the result, I think so."

".... Well.... I guess I think a bit."

The Marquis of Windhill sensed something contained in the words of Airier. Originally, what I felt was that it turned into confidence with the words of Airier.

"Today is the time to go, if only we can meet, we can meet anytime."

"However....."

"Flow has fallen asleep"

"Oh well...."

Flow which Ariel picked up lifted his head tightly and did not move. Boredom was an excuse for meeting Ariel, but the story of an adult seems to have really bored Frau.

"When you next come let me hold you?"

Marquis of Wynn heal looks happy at such Frau.

"Well, if I do not mind Frau, it's tough for a child."

"Oh good, I brought you up, do not you?"

".... What do you mean?"

The difficulty of Frau is that it is a concession to Ariel.



Ariel, who broke up with the Marquis of Windhill, returned to his room with Frau. I was waiting in the room, Sol and Venus, and even the black party Bravodo. Sol and Venus are in the position of Konoe and Maiden, but BlaVod is not in a position to be allowed to enter the back. He came in and sneaked in.

However, this is also consciousness of Prince Arnold, so there is no worry that you can be blamed even if you are seen in the back.

"how was it?"

It was Sol who first cried out. I naturally know that I have met with the Marquis of Windhill.

"Father and mother knew about frau"

"Have you been spoken?"

"Frau seemed to resemble his older brother, the mother saw it at first sight,"

"Was it so, what's the problem going on?"

"No, I suggested my father to retire, I told you to think, I think my father's own ambition is not strong."

I can not absolutely say it. But Ariel believes that the eyes to see Frau of the Windhill were eyes of a grandfather who was pleased with the existence of his grandchildren.

"..... Maybe you know?"

"I could not hear it before my mother, but at least I am aware of Erwin 's ambition."

"Do you know that, but would you recommend recommending retirement? If the Marquis of Windhill retires, the holdout will not work."

"If you feel the hold in the way, Elwyn moves to exclude, whether you know that there is no connection of blood, that kind of man."

This is why I recommended retirement to the Marquis of Windhill. Although a considerable part of the real power has been handed over, it is not everything. The Marquis of Windhill is in the way to make the action of Erwin.

And there are people other than Erwin who are disturbing the Marquis of Windhill. He is the father of Erwin's fruit, Wu Stein. You should think that this person wants more than Erwin to disappear to the Marquis of Windhill. If you do that, you will tell Erwin the truth and you probably think that you can hold the power of the Windhill Hou.

"How was the Aqusmea Hou?"

Sol directed the question to Blavod. Blaude is the place where we have been exploring the situation of the Aqusmea Hou.

"There is no confluence, but the flow of subordinate nobles does not stop"

There is no fact that the Marquis of Aqusmea is in communication with Lancelot. Lancelot has quite a roots on what he did when he was forced to succeed. Even if the Marquis of Aqusmea wants it, the Lancelot side does not allow it.

The flow of subordinate nobles is not based on the intention of Marquis Aqusmea. The presence of new weapons called firearms is great, but that was not the only reason.

"I thought it was just a foolish girl."

"That woman is not stupid, only Rion is better, much more, because the strategy is that woman's good skill, is it a capture?"

Maria was secretly promoting the inclusion of subordinate nobles. The words of Ariel are disgusting, different from capture. The game is already over. Nevertheless, if you invite Maria who is an absurdly beautiful woman with a color scheme, you can invite someone to come out. Of course, in addition to that, it uses various hands, such as threatening and promising hospitality in case of success in reverse.



On that basis, first they fought themselves and rolled over to the subordinate aristocrat who was behind the scenes where they broke the military army of Aqusmea. Naturally, after letting others do persuasion work.

The turning momentum made in this way caused the illusion of other runner aristocrat as well as Lancelot. Then, turning over also increases, and it stops anyhow anyhow. This is the current situation.

The plan itself is not what Maria thought. A person who is good at it is on the side of Maria. That's the target of the school era.

"Most of the Ausmia Hou family, and also the Wynn healer, if the Fatillas Hou gets to the royal family, the number is a little inferior, but the royal family will be better as a fighting force"

The kingdom knight troops are the strongest troops in the country. At least, in the way we fight. As a sol that used to be loyal to the kingdom as a former Knight Knight, I have a desire to want it.

"Is Fatillas going to the royal family till the end?"

In the explanation of Sol, Ariel came under suspicion.

"Would Fathilaas turn too?"

"Marquis Fatillas sacrifices her daughter for her own family without any obligation, as Charlotte himself says, the Marquis of Fatillas is about to have a great opportunity for independence as a hostage by a daughter Will you let go?"

"..... Is it independent?"

Now Sol is not yet able to understand the explanation of Ariel. It is too much to study politically.

"If there is a promise between Lancelot and Erwin, what are the conditions?" Do not say friendship, I do not think that there is such a thing between the two."

"Is that independent, and each one waking up the country?"

"Yes, as long as there is no need for a royal family, the three hou houses will have to fall apart, the case of this time has got rid of themselves."

Kill the Grand Flam kingdom. Rion thought about how to realize this tremendous purpose. What Ariel explained to Sol, among them, was what Rion thought.

There is no need to oppose the entire Kingdom of Granpham. If the royal family ceases to exist, the three houses will confront each other as soon as there is no opponent to follow. I think that the three parties are in line with each other. It can not be allowed to allow any one to stand on.

However, it was a question as to how to defeat the royal family, and while we did not come up with some measures in the future.

"Three countries?"

As expected, if Three Hou houses disapprove all at once, Sol also thinks that there is no chance of the royal family winning.

"It may be four,"

Ariel is also considering the possibility that the royal family will survive. If the shape of the Grand Flam kingdom collapses, the three Marquis will name the king. I do not believe that I will not be destroyed by destroying the Grand Flam royal family. A reunification battle is waiting ahead. It is foolish to fight to waste your army in vain.

There is a precondition for this speculation. It is a premise that the fighting power of the Samgye family is equal, and if it is not so alone it can not fight with the two-prince. However, this is really good for Ariel.

"Even so, the Kingdom will fall."

This is the minimum condition that the Grand Flamen kingdom is said to have collapsed. I do not know whether it is Lancelot, the other two, or a joint, but it is predicted with considerable probability that it will attack the kingdom.

"Well, I have a great opportunity to run away."

He is not cheap for Ariel as he intends to marry the kingdom. On the contrary, I think that it is a great opportunity to be released from the kingdom. It seems to be ruthless, but if the kingdom is going to keep trapped in the castle, it is already hostile. It is not Ariel to empathize the enemy.

Thus, the speculation that I am talking about now does not fall into the kingdom's ears.

Neither the King nor Prince Arnold is known. Always staying by Rion, that Ariel who was listening to that idea is the best student of Rion.

Prior to that, Ariel showed the fact that Rion is an excellent partner who can also recognize on the public side.

# CHAPTER 87

## ANOTHER WARFARE

---

While new turmoil is about to take place in the kingdom of the Grand Flam, war has been taking place in southeastern part of the continent, one pair and two pairs earlier than that. It is a fight between the Melika Kingdom, the union of several small countries in the east, and the Association of the East.

Before the decisive battle with the Grand Flamen kingdom was the Melika Kingdom who attempted the Eastward Penetration, but that is not going as I expected. The counterattacks of the Tohoku alliance were more than expected.

The early battle was an advantage of the battle and it was a Melika kingdom army which attacked the two countries located at the western end as seen from the Tohoku alliance, but the pleasure of progress was there. In addition, in the place where you attacked the neighboring El Test Kingdom, you will be fighting a fierce defeat by receiving a fierce counterattack. It was decided to retreat by being defeated scatteredly against opponent of sufficient one military force.

Further things did not end there. After reorganizing the military, changing the course and trying to invade another country, the Melika army can not break through the defense line established by the Allied Forces of the East, can not move forward one step It was. On the contrary, the damage is just increasing with counterattacks.

In response to this situation, the Melika Kingdom made a big decision. In order to break the situation, a considerable number was pulled out from the army which was placed in the direction of the Kingdom of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, and the reinforcement army with the princess of Olivia as the general captain was organized.

It is from the impression that the analysis that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam can not afford to attack its own country and the war with the Association of the East Far East might end with a fight of a faint as it is.

When the eastern peace is over, next is the southern part. And finally we are waiting for the fight against the Kingdom of the Grand Flam which bet on the hegemony of the continent. As Melika kingdom, I could not go back to here.

Enhance the force and break through the defense line of the Association of East Asian countries at a stretch. Once the defense line that has been constructed collapses, there is no power to stop the invasion of the Association of East Asian Nations. It was such a plan.

But the situation did not go as far as the Melika kingdom wished. The invasion will not proceed slowly, while committing a risk, doubling the force by transferring a considerable unit and letting Princess Olivia participate as a war goddess.

The cause is that among the East Asian Union, the history is only old, but the army of the El Testing Kingdom which is the smallest country. Moreover, it was not a regular army but a mercenary group hired by money.

A country of the Melika kingdom army is advancing troops along the mountain near the kingdom of the Ilian kingdom, a country of the East Asian Union.

"Do not loose surrounding warning! Do not disturb your formation!"

A commander led by the troops raised their voices and issued instructions. You are wary of enemy surprises.

The Association of East Asian countries picked a place suitable for defense and strictly consolidated it. On the other hand, the Melika kingdom overwhelmingly made use of a large number of soldiers, attacked the defense base, found a thinly invasive track and sent an army to attack neighboring countries.

But it was a trap of the Association of the East Asian Nations. It was forced to withdraw due to surprises many times, increasing sacrifice, and receiving firefighting around the invasive road thought to be thin.

Still, the advantage of the numbers has not been lost. The Melika realigned the army and decided to invade again. Discard the capture of the defense base and reduce it to the number of soldiers needed to surround the Tohoku allied army so that it can not

move. It is a strategy to pass the remainder to the invading army and increase the number of troops invaded at the same time.

If the number increases, the Tohoku allies side can not respond to all the invasion troops. Because we concentrate our troops in the defense base, since the defense of each country is supposed to be equal, it is the calculation that you can drop the country enough only by breaking through a few troops.

This strategy was successful, and this invasion unit had been attacked so far without being surprised up to this point. The city of Iya kingdom is near if you leave this place. Finally, it was supposed to be a clue to the eye of the third country.

The first thing I noticed was abnormal, a soldier. Suddenly the sun is dark and the neighborhood gets dark. What the soldier saw that looked up at the sky without any kind of mind seemed to be huge masses approaching the head like an illusion that the cliff itself had fallen down.

A cry that is not voice. The surrounding soldiers also noticed and tried to escape from the spot, but it was already late.

A lump of rock rocks the ground and a tremendous impact sound echoes around. At the same time it was difficult to breathe, too heavy smoke danced.

When it got subsided, the soldiers who had escaped being crushed saw the earth and sand piled up like a small cliff that totally blocks the highway and the two men and women standing on it.

A breathtakingly beautiful girl who got dressed like gothic lolly and a grayish white haired man clothed in black all-enclosed armor and covered with cloth under his eyes. As soon as I saw the figure of two people, the shakes of spreading to the soldiers more than when the earth and sand was falling down.

The soldiers knew. That these two people are now the best mercenaries who have become good enemies of the Melika army, the two best people of Wonderland mercenary group, Alice and White Rabbit.

But no one calls them by this name.

"..... King of disaster"

"Iceblood puppet the princess!"

"The demon kingdom ah ah!"

Different street names are shouted here and there. It is only a name that can not be thought of as being for everyone. In fact, the power of these two people is beyond an ordinary man.

Roll both arms that Alice raised overhead straight down. The cold air that blows from the ends of both hands descends to the soldiers who stand in front and freezes their bodies. The soldiers who escaped it ran away at the same time to escape their fortune and not to waste their fortune.

At the place where I saw it, a man rushes down the slope of earth and sand towards the soldiers who are on the other side. Four colors of light floating around it.

".... Sarah, Luffy. Go out."

The red and green lights come out and change their appearance. Fire dragon and wind dragon, it further split into many bodies and attacked the Melika kingdom troops in a panic.

A sweet sound echoing continuously. The formation of the freshly assembled Melika kingdom quickly became staggered. A man who pulls out the sword thrusts into the hole of that formation. Sword swords do not know the place to stop, they will steal troops of Melika kingdom one after another.

The soldiers have lost fighting spirits and are running away. A soldier trying to escape with his back showed up, as if he was measuring the moment, a cavalry unit straddling the jet-black unicorn appeared from behind.

"This is a black cavalry corps, ah ah!"

Also, from Melika kingdom army, scream shivering fear rises.

A monster called a jet black unicorn in the same black single color armor as a man. The cavalry unit of Wonderland mercenary group calls the Black Order Beast Corps.

The cavalry party also jumps out from the Melika kingdom to that interception, but the elite teacher in the wonderland mercenary group, the elite black cow ballast partner, is inconspicuous. In a short time, I completely lost the fighting ability.

And that is not just about a cavalry party. The soldiers of the Melika Kingdom who lost the escape, being sandwiched between before and after, completely lost their fighting intentions and threw them one after another.

"finished?"

Alice, who came down the slope, cried to the man.

"Where is the fight?"

"I have finished long ago, I almost ran away without fighting"

"..... You escaped, you did not run away, right? I want to reduce enemies even by one person Well, have you pulled out your hand?"

It is one of the objectives of this strategy to defeat the enemy as much as possible in order to reduce the difference in fighting force as much as possible.

"Because I fought alone, I got tired."

Even if a stern look is pointed to a man, there is no appearance of any deterioration, and Alice makes an excuse.

"You are tired, you, you are not human, are the world tired, how does the world move?"

Despite the explanation, Alice is the name that Rion gave to the world in the appearance of a girl. And the pseudonym of Rion who is the opponent is white rabbit. This was named by Alice. It is rare for Rion to assert White Rabbit. I do not like it.

"I am tired when I get tired, and I am not the world now."

"Completely, it seems that you are dragging recently?"

"You are working too much. This worker's hockey is"

"..... what is that?"



I can imagine being a word from another world, but Rion does not know the meaning.

"Doing business poisoning, do not ask the words in your head"

Alice makes a considerable part of his memory. It is because of that I know the words of other worlds.

".....I do not remember"

"I do not remember, I can not find it..... It can not be helped explaining this.... I work too much anyway."

"Until this is over, if you accomplish this task, you can get the money to live in luxury without working for the rest of my life, not to live without working for the rest of my life.

When asking for the fight against the Melika Kingdom this time, El Testa kingdom promised huge rewards employer. That's exactly what Rion says, it's the amount of money you think will spew all the wealth of the El-Test Kingdom.

The fight against the Melika Kingdom is important for the Tohoku alliance, betting on the existence of the country.

"..... Really paying for that poor country?"

As much as Alice thinks, the El Test Kingdom is a small country. It is equal to nothing such as military power originally, it is all about Rion and leave it to Wonderland mercenary group.

"Contract contracts, if you succeed, I will get paid even if you do not like me"

"I know that it is doubtful, but the place where I work seriously is still workaholic."

"Trust is important for business"

Alice 's point is getting a point, but Rion never admits it.

While the two were chatting in this way, one of the subordinates who had been working after the battle came closer. Mercury, who is the captain of a black cavalry unit.

"Mr. Rion, the disarming of prisoners is over."

"Bubu Bout! That name is forbidden!"

Alice complains quickly to Mercury who calls himself in the name of Rion.

"No matter how I call it, it's my selfishness."

"I do not want to hear the name she gave, that promise I will throw away its name, promises are absolute."

There are a lot of things I want to say, but I know that even if I say this here, nothing will be solved. Mercury decided to change the way he calls herself gracefully.

"..... King, the clean-up is over"

"King?"

However, Rion is puzzled by this way of calling.

"That was the source of our pseudonym, U, Tiger Somehow, the top of it was not a King, meaning the king"

Mercury's pseudonym is Spade. Other leaders of the former band four party are also named from clubs, hearts, diamonds and trumps. It is what Alice thought from the image of the wonderland which is the name of the mercenary group. Omoto is the memory of Rion, Ryo.

".... Well, anything is fine"

Regardless of what, Rion does not care. For Rion, except for Rion that Ariel put on it is all a pseudonym.

"That's not good! Well then, I am a queen!"

On the other hand Alice seemed to like it. However, this pleasure ends in a moment.

"You are a joker?"

"..... Is not the joker bad for girls?"

"Well then, my head, this is what you told me yourself"

Alice is the head of the mercenary group of Wonderland. Apart from who the members are obeying, this is what is going on. It is certainly a wonderland, so it is better for the headmaster to be Alice who is a woman. Alice and Rion are the only ones that understand this.

"The headmaster is not cute"

"Well, Alice, I do not need to change the way to call it."

"Well"

"Well, it's a break until the pick up of a prisoner of war comes, but as soon as we hand it over, we will start moving to the next attack site so we should prepare for that."

Leave her troubled Alice, Rion gives instructions to Mercury. I can not afford to spend wasted time. Receiving instructions from Rion, Mercury was back to give instructions to the troops.

"After all, work poisoning"

"We do not have a lot of work to win, unless the weak leaders work many times stronger, right? This is to accomplish the mission, that is, to earn a lot of money."

I know that Alice knows that Rion is not interested in this big money. Rion does not matter, so I want to do it. The more difficult it is, the less you think about other things.

For the last four years, Rion, and those who former Bandeaux's Konoe Knight Army following Rion, have different opponents, but have always put themselves in a fighting place.

The wonderland mercenary group who was trained in practice and trained was truly one of the strongest troops in the continent.



The losing of the invasion troops headed to the various places reaches the headquarters of Melika kingdom troops one after another. A certain number is within the scope of the plan, but now it is far beyond that. The invasion strategy ended in failure.

"..... Why is Rion Frey in the Association of East Asian Nations?"

Princess Olivia's fist is beaten on the conference room desk. I was told that I was disgusted enough, and finally the feelings exploded.

"Calm down, we have not yet determined that he is Rion Fray"

With a calm tone, the Yuri of the Konoe Knight will be anodized, but Princess Olivia can not calm down with this.

"Do you mean there are other people who can show such a battle !? Where did it come from !?"

Princess Olivia is also fighting several times with the Association of East Asian Nations. Every time I grabbed victory and raised fame.

However, as soon as the pre-fighting was over and the Melika kingdom finally put forward and worked on the eastern paramilitary, the army of the East Coast Alliance was different from the former Tohoku Allied Forces. There is no doubt that the cause is the existence of a mercenary group that fights a battle with golden name of Wonderland Mercenary Corps.

"About the wonderland mercenary group, I got a little information, are you going to ask?"

I came in talk with Mr. Hans Sutherland's general over the Melika army. Apart from the king, it is one of the three general upper generals at the top of the Melika army, the oldest general warfare general of the oldest.

Bought that experience, this time, I was to become the assistant of Princess Olivia. It is consideration for not being such a situation that Princess Olivia will become a prisoner of war.

"Please let me hear"

"Well, it seems that the name of Wonderland Mercenary Group was heard for the first time in the Kingdom of Hashiu, I heard that he was under contract with demons and demons" with money."

"Kingdom Kingdom....."

It is a country adjacent to Bandeaux. In Princess Olivia, the thought that my thought is not a mistake became stronger.

"From there, it seems to have moved to the countries of Okus, and the countries of the Association of the Orient. There is evidence of working in the south, for monsters it is quite a problem, so it seems they did not have any trouble with work."

The wonderland mercenary team is moving so that the evil escaping from the Grand Flam Kingdom will follow and spread. There are certainly such intentions, but that is not the only reason.

"It seems they did not stay for a long time in one place. When you do one job two, you immediately move on to the next, and the work also goes on to the next, from devils, evil demons, thieves getting ruined, rebel lords slaying down, etc. We now have"

"..... There are really so many things"

Actually, the mercenary occupation was not in this world. A military is composed of a knight who is a professional soldier and a soldier drafted. I do not want to bother to hire such inconspicuous mercenaries without loyalty.

However, I think this is because the Melika Kingdom is a great country. The circumstances differ when it becomes a small country. It takes time and money to train troops. Regarding drafted soldiers, once the military service ends, it will return to valuable workforce. To lose it is a loss of national strength as it is.

I do not want to kill my soldiers in my home country, even in monsters, demons, thieves and so on. There is nothing to be grateful if you solve it by lump sum payment. Besides, who are you asking for?

"It seems that all the wonderland mercenaries have succeeded in the work of anything, as it has been going around here, it seems that it was earlier that the once-raised reputation spread."

"But did not you know Japan?"

"We do not act at all in the Melika Kingdom, so I do not know if it is intended or not just a job"

Both. I do not think Melika will hire mercenaries. It is likely to be troublesome when my identity is bald. Rion rather than Wonderland mercenary group, he was avoiding the Melika kingdom.

"Although there were quite a few officers' invitations, no signs of belonging to some countries were found, as it is now said to be a mercenary group, that's what it is."

"Now you are hired by the El Test Kingdom, are not you?"

"Yes, I was fortunate for the El Testing Kingdom, and it was a chance that my country would be attacked, by chance, the wonderland mercenary group was in the country."

The Melika army who attacked the El test kingdom suffered considerable damage and was withdrawn.

"..... Can not you hire in Japan?"

If you are hired by money, you can hire it in the Melika kingdom. As for the monetary condition, the Melika kingdom can certainly present good things. Princess Olivia can do such a flexible idea. Even if there is a point that fighting partner is Rion.

"It is under investigation on that, but it is probably difficult"

"why?"

"I do not know what kind of request was made by the El-Test Kingdom, but to continue fighting, it means that we have not finished the request yet I will never abandon the request on the way. It seems that it is one of the reasons why the wonderland mercenary group is trusted though it is self-evident."

".... Well, if you do not want to fight, I thought that was good,"

"Yes, to be honest, I also think so."

"..... Is General Hans up?"

Princess Olivia heard for the first time such as bearish comments from General Hans.

"As a soldier, whatever enemies you need will fight dignity if necessary, but I feel afraid as a single warrior."

"Are you afraid?"

More surprising remarks come out of Hans' mouth. Even as a samurai, Hans Shogun is a brave man of history. I can not think of fearing enemies.

"I can not explain this well, but I feel like I touched something I can not touch."

It may be a kind of intuition because it is a wartime warrior. It is aware of the danger of instinct as a warrior fighting Rion.

"What do you mean, I do not know?"

"It is a coincidence that the wonderland mercenary group became the enemy of the Melika kingdom, it just happened to be in the El-Test Kingdom"

"You may be able to say so,"

"But the result is.... Even if you think about it now, Wonderland Mercenaries are moving the whole of the Allied Forces of the East Ocean, even if any of the flower's troops are small countries, they move the armies of the six countries Is there such a thing as normal?"

In the past, even if we entered into a coalition, we dispatched cheering troops to the country where at best we were attacked, and we did not do any strategic cooperative movements at all.

But now it is different. The military of each country plays their respective role with a unified intention. If it is someone who is letting it do it, only wonderland mercenaries who have never been before, yet are the center of the fighting can not be considered.

"At least it can not be in our country,"

"Son of disaster, the king of disaster is a good thing, it brings disaster to what you touch, and that person himself makes fattening himself by making enemies. This kind of existence I do not think there are any people, I think that White Rabbit is definitely Rion Fray."

"..... Yes.

If the fighting enemy is big, Rion gains the power needed to fight it. In truth, Rion does not want it, to be able to acquire a mighty power instead. However, if you need it, you can not help asking for surrounding power no matter how you feel. It gathers the power that can be used, and it becomes a thing against it.

After all it is the same thing. Because the enemy 's presence enlarges Rion.

How much does Rion gain from enemies of the Melika Kingdom? Princess Olivia felt somewhere in his chest rumbling, despite being the general captain of the enemy.



## CHAPTER 88

### ALSO, THE MOOD THAT FAVORED THE FRAUD

---

The Melika army grasped the failure of the invasion strategy and withdrew all the sent in troops. At that time, already considerable troops were under attack, so it is said that it is too late, but it can not be left unattended. Continuing the invasion will only increase the units that are destroyed.

From the results of the subsequent war situation analysis, the Melika side decided that the second invasion strategy was fitted with the measures of the Association of the East. It was a strategy that thought that the interceptor would not be able to deal with it if we increased the number of troops, which resulted in the scale of some of the units becoming smaller, which was brilliantly struck by the interceptor there. A little more soldiers can not compete with Wonderland mercenaries. The damage per combat was considerably large.

Although it seems that it is only a result conclusion to be an enemy's measure with this, there are other reasons that made the judgment of Melika so.

Despite having sent a large number of invasion troops, nearly all of the troops were attacked before reaching the attack targets, utilizing the difference in advancement speed. As a matter of fact, the military kingdom had given confidence to the side of the Melika that the operation of enemy units, which can not be explained just by this, is based on the command of Rion Fray. The name of Rion is that it is perceived as a person who can not be guarded as much as possible in the Melika kingdom.

In response to this result, the strategy adopted by the Melika kingdom stops the invasion and pushes the effective control of the two countries that have already dropped. As a military, without shaping a big army, maintaining a large army, it prepares for an enemy invasion.

In the battle on small and medium scale and the operation of troops in wide area, the Tohoku allies side has minutes. If so, it is the result of thinking to pull in the opposite battle.

This strategy is a success so far. At the very least, the U.S. Association of East Asian countries is upset and it has been impossible to review the strategy.



It is for the first time in a long time that the kings of the six countries of the Tohoku alliance meet together. That means that you feel a sense of crisis in the fight ahead and the battle itself is calm. The king is not alone gathering. The general of each country also participated in this place.

Rion who did not know that such a heavyweight is a venue and has been called by employer El Testo king, Cornelius IV, has stopped at the entrance, with the embarrassed expression floating. It is not a frightening thing, it is not such a thing, because it has a bad feeling that it is likely to be involved in troubles.

"Oh, did you come in, do not stand in such a place?"

The El Test King, who noticed Rion, cried out. It is the invitation of the king who is the employer. I proceeded forward without ignoring it.

Roughly there is a roundtable whether there is a gathering of the kings of each country. The El Test is sitting in the most remote seat from the entrance of the round table. It is a roundtable considering not to tame up in the seats, but not at all.

The El - Test Kingdom is now the smallest country, but it was once a powerful country that oversees the surroundings. In the East Asian Union, it is a country that has a certain respect.

"Sit on an empty seat" is good

As Round Table, King El Test recommends a seat to Rion who was worried about where to put it. As Rion is getting more and more bad feelings. The El Torito himself is originally frank personality, but there are kings of other countries in this place. It is usual that there are people who do not mind feeling that Ring, who is a mercenary, is present.

There is something to push it and recommend seating.

"Well, the fight with the Melika kingdom was brilliant, thanks to the Melika kingdom gave up the invasion and pulled the army."

"It is temporary only to the last"

"I know that, there. I have consultation with the Lord."

It is consultation at once. I can not think of Rion, that the story is quick and will be saved.

"Although consultation is good, first of all please ask the completion of the previous contract"

Wonderland mercenaries only contract in the short term. This contract also only received a request to prevent invasion operation of the Melika kingdom.

"Hmm. Completing the contract is payment of the request fee"

The contract with the El Testing Kingdom is the second time. The El Testo King knows the meaning of Rion.

"Yes, consultation on a new contract is thereafter"

"Absent"

".....Yes?"

"I can not pay it right now"

There is no appearance that the elite test king who said this is totally bad. On the contrary, there is even an atmosphere that seems to be somewhere.

"Is that a breach of contract?"

On the other hand, Rion is suffering at once with a bad feeling in mind.

"I am going to pay, but cash is not now"

".....You can use jewelry etc. Of course, it is on judgment."

"There is no it"

"Yes?"

"The national treasury is now empty. If I do not get taxes, I will pay even if I want to pay it."

"Then, when is that tax revenue entering?"

"Two months later,"

"Would you like to wait two months....?"

Individuals of Rion are not sticking to money. The money to foster mercenary members is too much. Rion thought that waiting for about two months would be fine.

"It is impossible for us to get taxes only once, Japan is poor."

"Would you wait a year and two months?"

"No, I can not do it again twice. The reward for this request is expensive, I will not go to translate all five years, no, so it's ten years."

King El Test has said this with a keen sense. It is a truly wonderful story, but he himself does not seem to think anything.

"So you said you did not want to pay from the beginning?"

The attitude of King El Test adds further irritation to Rion.

"I am willing to pay, but I just need not pay it soon."

"It is the same as not being willing to pay dividing in ten years"

"That's out of the heart.... hmm, let's do this,"

I can not see how he thought of El Testa. It is only trying to say things I have thought in advance.

".....what?"

Anyway, Rion knows that it is not a bad suggestion.

"Make security as a collateral, get it returned if you pay off safely, unless you can pay off, it is yours"

However, the proposal of King El Test was far beyond the imagination of Rion. As expected, other people are also showing a surprised expression.

"..... Well?"

"If you do your best and can enrich the country, collection will be faster. What are you, is it a very good proposal to the Lord?"

I do not know for Rion about where he is a good proposition. Before that I can not understand the meaning of the proposal.

".... Are you saying that you should see national government?"

"What else do you hear?"

"I will say with conscience of rude.... but is it stupid?"

"Faufufeufu, a stupid man towards the king of a country, it is an innocent man, even a warm god is angry."

"No, do not laugh at it"

"I am laughing when I am having fun, I think that it is the most enjoyable time in my life that was boring, this is also thanks to the Lord."

"..... for it"

Rion does not know what El Torit kings are enjoying. Anyway, I found out that the belly which I could not eat was hid behind the hot face.

"Well, I'm not going to ask for a conclusion soon, decide slowly and decide."

I do not think it is the attitude of the side waiting for payment. However, regardless of the attitude of the other party, Rion 's answer is decided.

"I refuse, payment is a decade split"

"..... Do you think a little more?"

"No, no matter how the country is before I will not stay in one place for a long time"

"Are you going to run away all the time?"

From the expression of King El Treim that looks straight at the eyes of Rion, the dull atmosphere of the past has disappeared cleanly.

".....what?"

"I do not know what your Lord is reluctant to do, but the Lord is not facing something from the front in the face, so then things will not be solved forever."

"..... What do you know of me?"

"Nothing, but as you grow older you will see something that you could not see when you were young. The lord does not live with your full strength now, as you look at it from the point of view, it makes you unhappy not only with yourself. There are those who come with you aspiring to your Lord mainly, can you make those unhappy?"

The word of King El Testo who ought not know anything strangely sounds in the breast of Rion. In order to distract the loneliness that was separated from Ariel, I have done dangerous work one by one without taking a break. If you were told that you are not alive at all, you can argue, but it certainly did not face the front for the people who follow you.

"I..... I already have made many people unhappy"

Still there is a reason why Rion does not want to accept others. It is regretful about the people who lost their lives, involved.

"Because it is because there was no power in the Lord, if you do not want to make people unhappy, you can get the power you do not have to do, you can do it mainly, although you can, you will escape from it, There is a man who will be miserable to say."

" ....."

The words of El Test the King can further raise the heart of Rion. I was looking for strength. Even so, I was also afraid of that power. As my strength grows stronger, more people will get involved. That was scary.

"Say it again, you do not have to hurry, you have something I'd like to ask you in the main, so it's in trouble to leave now."

"I do not intend to receive it"

"The client is not a coward, the concern of the reward is probably okay."

"Probably....."

"Let me explain about the request from you"

A shrill voice came in from a slightly nervous state. The height of the voice is not only for tension. It is a child who has not yet voiced.

The Lord of the voice was Alberto II Langobald who became king of Kingdom of Thalia at a young age.

".... I think that it is impossible."

"I have not talked about anything yet"

You do not have to listen. The Kingdom of Thalia is now occupied by the Melika Kingdom. Alberto II of the child is still calling the king because the father king died in the invasion of the Melika kingdom.

"It is not a job that one mercenary team can do, such as depriving the country."

"Other people have also promised cooperation, they will fight in the whole East Asian coalition"

"I think that it is still difficult, because the Melika Kingdom gathered the military because I am confident that if it's a battle from the front of the army, I will be beaten."

"Even so, are not you able to win if you do?"

"I am overcool. And then....."

Rion who said something to me, I closed my mouth as it was. Whoever hears that this will be anxious.

"What is it?"

"I think I will hurt my mood, so I stopped."

"No problem. Please talk."

"..... Why will you take back the country for what?"

"Why is it not natural to take back the country that was robbed?"

In response to the question of Rion, King Talia answered with a suspicious face. I am wondering what he is listening to.

"Is it for the people?"

"eh?"

The answer to the question of the following Rion could not be returned at once. The King of Thalia does not understand the meaning of the question. Looking at the reaction, Rion kept on speaking.

"As far as I know, the Melika Kingdom is not a country that carries out extreme politicians, so people may be able to live a much richer life than they are, because they are under control."

"that is....."

It is impossible to deny the possibility that Rion will be right. By being incorporated into the Melika Kingdom, there will be some newly born industries.

"If it becomes a battle for recapture, a lot of people will die, people who are not related to war will be involved, do you still need to get back?"

It's a tough way to ask a child. However, Alberto II is a king even a child. A lot of people will die by his idea. Because I was a child, I did not feel like spoiling my mind.

"..... but I must get back."



"why?"

"It is not possible to destroy the Kingdom of Thalia for my generation"

"Is that because of your own honor?"

"There is also, but the kingdom of Thalia has been continued by the efforts of the predecessor, and it is not permissible to abandon that effort."

".....Is that so"

Beyond what I thought, King Anthony's answer was grown-up, but it was something I could not understand yet for Rion, who had no idea of the country.

But King King Talia is more adult than Rion feels. More than being an adult, he was already a king.

"Besides, those around me hope to regain the Kingdom of Thalia, so that everyone has the preparedness to throw away their lives so that I have an obligation to respect their preparedness as kings."

"Duty?"

"In one word of the King, the vassal would die, so whatever kind of death seems to be, do not make the death of the subject meaningless, I have been taught like this"

".....Is that so"

King Talia has been knocked down as a king since the childhood. Even if he is still a child, at the preparedness as a person standing above a person, Rion does not extend.

"I do not have the power to make everyone happy to me now, so at the very least I'd like to cherish the feelings of those familiar with them, please, please, I'd like you to lend me your power"

King Talia, who stands up and lowers his head deeply. I can not rely on this figure and I can not feel a dust. Even the style as the king is felt.

".... Please give me time to think"

"But even during this way the Melika Kingdom"

"Even if you move to a gum shara it will not go well, you need to think about the winning matters and you'll need time for that."

"What?"

"Whether to accept or not is to think about strategy, I will let you know if there seems to be a winning event, and if I can agree with that, I will contract for the first time there."

It is the usual way of Rion. In addition to being truthful to the other party, it is also to keep the scope of their work from the beginning.

"Okay, I understand."

"Well, I will excuse myself, so I have something to research and think about"

Without waiting for acknowledgment words, Rion will leave the room and leave the room. In the place where I saw her back, the first thing I opened my mouth is King Hendrick II, Ponaparte of the Kingdom of Orlando.

"Are you serious?"

This question is directed to King El Test.

"I am serious, I hope that he will take it."

"Because we have no successor, we make those who do not know anyone the king,"

There is no successor to the El Test Kingdom. However, this has happened several times in the past. In such cases, it is customary to get adopted from neighboring countries. The surrounding countries were countries which were divided from the El Test Kingdom which was a great country, and its royal family has some sort of blood connection if it goes back a long way.

"I understand the features"

"People like to do war with money"

"I am not, I say that I know his real name."

"Real name?"

"Although not heard from the person's mouth, there is no mistake first. Rion Fray, no, in the sense of real name is Frey Highland?"

The elite test king had seen the identity of Rion. It is a result of investigating with some trouble as it is.

"..... Is Highland the Grand Franram Kingdom?"

It is the last name of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam which is a great country. Even those who do not know the name of Rion know the sex of Highland.

"Yes, he is the second prince of the Grand-Flam Kingdom, the most recognized, the King of the Grand Flam kingdom."

"Why is it a mercenary job?"

"I do not understand, there may be some circumstances, in the Grand Flam kingdom it is supposed to be dead"

".... Did you die?"

"Devil warrior, in the last battle, it is supposed to have been dead with the devil and the struggle."

"Is not it a grandfather's hero?"

This fact surprised King Orlando than to be the prince of the Grand Flam kingdom.

Demonic champion. The fight with the demons of the Grand Flam Kingdom is so called. Together with the proliferation of demons, the story of a demonic champion is spreading throughout the continent, and it is transmitted to countries of the Association of the East Asian countries. There are stories of heroes who saved the Kingdom of Gran Pham.

"It is what you notice when you give out the name of Rion Fray, for the small country like us, the information should be greedy to obtain life and information."

In order to have this idea, although the El Testing Kingdom is a small country, only the intelligence organization is substantial. It is thought that it is a shield to protect the country who has information rather than having half-military power.

"Why is it a royalty and a man called a hero.... that kind of thing?"

There is a guess at the head of King Orlando. Of course, it is a mistake.

"There is no ambition for him, if there were, he would have remained in the Grand Flam Kingdom."

The El Test King also misunderstands. It is unreasonable. Tsujiki is in line, the truth is impossible that it was fitted in this world, forcibly pulled apart.

"Is it safe because there is no ambition?"

"Not only that, he seems to have much more power than we think, in what we think is nothing more than a country, in our country."

The strength of Wonderland mercenary group can not possibly be compared with the troops of individual countries of the Tohoku alliance. There is also economic power to feed that mercenary group. The El Testing Kingdom has not paid anything for this reward. Still, the fact that it can be said that it is good for ten-year division means that there is such a reserve.

"..... that much power"

"I do not understand the actual place, but in Japan we could not finish searching and it means that we have the power to not do it."

And there is also a counterintelligence capability to prevent the intelligence of the Eltest Kingdom. Eventually, always the organization of Rion will be informed of its existence by the height of its ability.

"Really....."

"Although it may sound like a beautiful thing, 儂 does not want that power. I think it is distorted somehow is frightening. If I can not fit in the framework of the country, I do not know what will happen, but anyway I do not get cured Do it."

"HM....."

King Orlando who made a negative remark heard this story thought. The other kings are the same. I do not agree with it, but I feel like I can not deny it at all.

"There is a man who does not have a vessel in our country but there are people who want to bet on this survey. The first and last big game of 送 who has sent an ordinary life"

".....Now we do not agree or agree, because in the end it is whether he will receive it or not"

"Well, that is, there is still time, there is time to figure out what kind of human it is"

"That's right."

What is Rion 's view? The Eltest king did not say it clearly. But, everyone knows. If Rion succeeded to the El Testing Kingdom, it would be necessary for each to make a crucial decision. That the Tohoku Union Association will not be able to stay as it is in the past form.

## CHAPTER 89

# RELATIONS BETWEEN RION AND ALICE

---

Whether to receive a request from Kingdom of Thalia. Regarding this, Rion's idea has been decided. Rion is admired by the King of Thalia, who is still a child, but shows the style as a king. To the thing King King of Thalia has prepared for not having own.

King Talia is regrettable to end with a king only as his name. If you grow up with the current feelings, there is a high possibility that you can become an existence called a master.

To such a person, Rion has never met only one person. And one of them is not already in this world. The word of King King of Taria remembered Rion, who knew about his ineffectiveness and still was doing what he could do as much as possible. If you feel like this, you will no longer have the option of refusing to Rion.

The problem is how to respond to requests.

We are exploring the movement of the Melika army in detail. It is a very cautious move. The Kingdom of Thalia and the Kingdom of Pain who occupied, mainly in their respective cities, are taking shape to strengthen the rule of surroundings, but they are never in a hurry.

On the contrary, there is even a sign of inviting the Allied Forces of the East. Rion has confidence that this guess is wrong. The purpose of the Melika Kingdom is Toho Flat, but that is to eliminate anxiety in the east in preparation for a decisive battle with the Grand Flamen Kingdom. It is not necessary to deprive the country, it is only necessary to deprive the power to intervene in the fight against the Grand Flamen Kingdom. On the contrary, it means that you can not finish the fight with the Association of the Eastern countries, leaving the strength of the army.

"First of all, will you build a base within Kingdom of Thalia?"

"Is it already there?"

Mr. Mercury responded to the words of Rion strangely. The whole land of the Kingdom of Thalia is not suppressed by the Melika kingdom. Part of the East is a defense base for the Allied Forces of the East.

"It's useless at military bases, a city where ordinary people live, and that's where we need to base a fairly large city."

"Suddenly, is not it dangerous to aim for it?"

Because it is a military base with high defense capability, there is circumstance that it could protect even overwhelming military force difference. In the city where ordinary people living inferior in defensive capabilities live, there is no guarantee that they will protect them even if they rob it.

"I know that it is dangerous, but I think that it is impossible for the army to struggle only to withdraw the country, but we need support and support from the people. To fight the Melika kingdom in a visible place in the public There is a need"

"..... Do you involve citizens?"

Mercury is showing a state of being a little puzzled to the idea that it does not seem to be Rion.

"It is the will of the King of Taria, he seems to be prepared for it, he does not know how it is actually, but he takes responsibility for words he said"

"Is that so....."

Even if the client's intention was, it was strange that Rion accepted it. If it is a job that can not be convinced, even if the reward is high, it has refused so far.

"I think that it is the result of thinking to King Taria, at least I did not feel selfish, and it seemed to be a good king if I grow well, I want that king to rule the country"

Given Mercury's idea, Rion further told his idea.

"I understand"

If Rion says so far, I can not say anything to Mercury any more. Originally, Mercury himself is not complaining. However, Mercury thinks that it is also his job to speak for the feelings of others.

After entering Bandou, those who entered the mercenary group are overwhelmingly now. Not a few people have yet to understand Rion 's guardian.

"Did you find anything as a candidate?"

The question of Rion headed for Chandra. Chandra also jumped out of Bandeaux with Rion. It is now in the position to lead Leion 's intelligence agency, including those of the Black Party who have been sent in the intention of the party leader, Bravod.

"Siena and Tosca"

"What is the trend of the lords there?"

"Siena is a minister to Melika, Tosca is secretly preparing for resistance"

".... What is the location of Siena?"

"Distance from the southeast, five days of Venotia, the city"

"From the border?"

"Four days from Iria, Three days from Pain's side"

"There, there is an additional investigation of Siena, thoroughly investigate the deficiency weaknesses, and let people go down if possible."

"Consent"

The opposition base is leaning to Siena. It has almost decided as long as there are no problems as much as it gave instructions to divide people.

"Why do you choose Siena?"

Mercury himself thinks that it is his job to talk about the doubt.



"I have not decided yet, but Tusca will fight against the Melika kingdom even if I leave him alone."

"But before you fight the Melika Kingdom, are you arresting the nobility of Kingdom of Thalia?"

As you drop the town, the army will be worn away as it is. Then it seems to Mercury just to benefit the Melika kingdom.

"It is a traitor, absolutely unforgivable. I have it showed to Siena to show it, so there will be more people to clarify the flag, I can afford to Melika separately. One problem is that it is embarrassing. It is only betrayal of time."

The will of King King of Thalia has nothing to do with this. It is a Rionish way of thinking.

"I understand"

Mercury knows that as well.

"Can you drop the problem before the reinforcement of the Melika army? No, I need the time to set up the defense equipment after dropping, three days to know the attack, five days to the military dispatch to the shortest..... Indeed it is impossible and obstruction is necessary on the way, so do not have a base for the Task Force, so how can we make it intrude into the territory?"

By deciding the opposition base, Rion's thinking began to turn ahead. However, the future is not determined now. If you get more information about Siena as a base, consider it further, considering it. By repeating this, the final measures are completed. It is Rion's usual way.

"..... a little organizing"

Rion sitting like this saying. This is different from the previous one. Previously, it seemed like I did not care at all around people, as if I had forgotten to stay rather than to say, I often entered deeply into my thinking.

The reasons for this change are unknown to Mercury et al. Somehow, I say that I think about it, I imagine that I am resting with my mind alone.

"I would like you to make work poisoning do nothing"

Alice looks like she does not understand it at all. In this case, I do not know the air in the place.

"Who is it because of that?" Although there was a place where too much work has been done from time ago, Still there was more room than now, not time, but the mind is affordable, now Ryo-san forcibly pursues himself It seems like there is."

It is not decided even by implications such as complaining about Alice, but it was Mercury that I complained about first. The most dissatisfied is accumulated.

".... is that it's my fault?"

"Who else is in, I have decided that you separated Rion and Ariel."

"Ah, I do not want to hear that name"

"Even if you do not want to hear it, because it's this case, let me say what you want to say"

Mercury seems to stop holding down as she clearly told the complaint to Alice. Mercury accompanied Rion, somehow, because I have a desire to return to Bandeaux, former Ariel.

However, it has already been four years. I just get frustrated by things that can not be realized.

"What?"

"You, you are with Ryo, are you really fun?"

".....What do you mean?"

Alice was touched upon Mercury 's question. I thought that I was just complaining.

"I think Rion is the most attractive time when he is with Ariel, because it is the only time when you can see Ryo's prime."

Formerly Charlotte told Prince Arnold that he likes Rion who is ever conscious of Ariel. Mercury says the same thing.

"..... It's fun"

"You may be right, but how about Rion, if you really say that you like Rion, should not you first consider the other's happiness?"

"I will make him happy"

"You can not do it"

"I do not know until I try it!"

"Well, when is Ryo-sama, can you be happy !?"

"that is....."

Alice has no answer to Mercury's question. Even if it is not Alice, there are many people who can not answer, being questioned. If there are those who can answer, they are just confident or really happy people.

"If you are in the world, try it in a world where Rion will be happy, if you can not do it, give it to who you can do"

Mercury further pulls out Alice. It is spitting out complaints accumulated in the puddle together.

"..... terrible, I hate you a lot!"

Altis caught tears in his eyes and Alice told Mercury to complain about the utmost and started running straight.

"..... who looks like"

When I saw such Alice, I murmured Chandra.

"Was it such a thing?"

Mercury also has similar impressions. Alice once used to behave like a person, but it was obviously uncomfortable. She seems to be smiling and not laughing, she seems to cry and does not cry. I did not feel anything at all, no matter what behavior I did.

However, from now Alice, the regret is informed clearly. It was strange for Mercury, and it was regrettable that it was a bit overpowered.



Leaving the room, Rion was on the roof of the dormitory prepared for the Wonderland mercenary team. Recently, I always come to this place when I want to be alone.

He stood on the roof, he looked idly and watching the surroundings and indulges in ideas.

"After all, here?"

Voice heard from my back. It's Alice's voice to turn around and make sure.

"Is it for something?"

Rion answered, with his line of sight facing forward.

"You came to complain."

"Wrong?"

"How long will you keep depressed, something, being blamed on me, annoying?"

".... When I was in the world, how did you see the world? How did you think about the people living in the world?"

Without answering Alice 's question, Rion returned a totally different story.

"There is no sense of being able to see it, because there is no vision, it comes in as information only."

Alice does not seem to care about his question being ignored.

"Information? Still, do you think about people?"

"Even if you say the world, I am part of it, it is just one of the worlds that can not be counted."

".... What does that mean?"

Even if it is said that the world can not be counted, there is no image to Rion.

"You understand, right? Ryo is there, and there is Frey. I think each of them, but it is one thing that is similar to this, as it is consolidated in Rion."

"..... I understand somehow."

Rion understands that he is managing one world in a sharing manner rather than having many worlds. Alice said that it was one part under management. It is correct and also wrong. In the first place it is impossible to fully understand the way the world is by human body.

"Besides I am heterogeneous in the world, my opinion is not helpful"

"I did not want to know the idea of the world separately, but when I thought of it as a person, from the perspective of a third person, how about people?"

"..... somewhat a philosophical question, but is there no answer to that? Everyone, the world does not think about it at all, mostly"

"Almost?"

"A little while ago, I said that I am a heterogeneous one, which is heterogeneous because I have feelings for people."

"..... There is no emotion in other worlds?"

Somehow I know Alice is heterogeneous. However, if that is the case, the word almost is not right.

"Many are, but I think that there is another world like me, so you are in this world?"

".... is it that one of the worlds that made Ryo revitalized?"

No way Rion did not expect that the story would go in this direction. However, the reason why Ryo arrived has long been a matter of concern. I wish I had known it.

"I guess it's not me, but I know how I feel, some parts of the world are getting tired of getting bored."

Alice's explanation is hard to understand for Rion.

"..... bad, I do not understand a little"

"Because I will explain from now, even if you explain it, even if you explain it, I will tell you easily a little clearly."

".....Ah"

For example, it does not seem to be understood even if explained, such as the mechanism of cosmic creation. Rion received that Alice said that it is such a thing.

"This world is more of a fantasy world, rather than a gaming world. There is a mix of people's thoughts, this world exists and there are several worlds at the same time, is this good?"

"..... somehow, is the feeling that the fantasy world is like a parallel world?"

".....It's a bit different.... but it's such a feeling. I manage that kind of things like myself. In existence like myself, to manage the same world over and over again. There is a person who will be the one who managed to repeat the same game story many times over."

"..... That's why, are you getting bored?"

It's like a real game, various players repeat the same game over and over. If the existence of a game manager exists in reality, it certainly gets bored. After all it is a programmed game. The pattern has been decided.

"Moreover, there are also vile existence that can not be regarded as the main character like this one"

"Oh, is that so, who else is reincarnated as the hero?"

Rion learned that repeating it over and over is to change the player who is the hero.

"Yes, there is a hero trying to live in this world hard, with the responsibility as the hero carried, but when you know about that hero, even the woman like this hero must give the same treatment I wonder what is going on."

"I understand the feeling"

"This time, I thought so, and I was interested in you without doing that, I thought that you were the most suitable for the main character, on the other hand, trying to eliminate you as a disturbing person Most of the world kept thinking."

"Is the world separately intent?"

The whole world was not an enemy. Even though I understand this, nothing changes, but it is interesting.

"Yes, when I tell the truth, I look like the little tiny sand from the whole world, so it is not me alone that helped you. I think that I called on the world and I got some kind of support, but even if I look at the world as a whole, the intention of excluding you should have been overwhelmingly strong."

".... Why are you trying to ask me what to do?"

"I do not know, actually it may be just trying to mix bugs, that is, I just wanted to harass."

"I am a bug....."

A bug that makes the game program crazy. As such existence, if you think that you were reincarnated in this world, complicated feelings pass by the heart of Rion.

"Angry?"

"No, I do not get mad, I got a chance to redo the life in this world, I am thankful for it now that I am far better than my life as Ryo."

Ryo 's life was a life I did not do, I gave up a lot of things. But now it is different. If you do not do only give up, Rion decides in your mind and lives.

"I will return the story, but do not pretend to be depressed."

"It is true that we are depressed."

"But you have not given up."

"Naturally, I have not settled anything yet"

Rion does not forget the revenge of Vincent. Whether it is separated from Ariel, it must be fulfilled. There is also a thought that I do not want to forget the common purpose even further, because it is separated.

"If you are aiming at my gap, you're useless."

To do that, we need to escape Alice 's bondage. That is what Alice knows.

"How about that? Actually you showed a gap"

".....When?"

"Now you said, have not you told me that it was not your power to help me, that is to help everyone of Ariel and Bandou is not your strength."

Contract when defeating the devil. Actually it is more like a curse than a contract. Although Rion is deprived of his freedom by its spell, in fact, Rion does not know what the spell is. Alice will not tell the details.

It may just be a threat, or it may not be. One thing that is clear is that if you do not know anything, you can not deal with anything.

".... but it is true that I helped."

"Do not rush, I do not think that the appointment will be rebounded separately, and I do not think I will leave you."

Anyway Rion wants to know what the spell is. If you know, I think that a way to break it should be found.

".....truly?"



As you can see, Alice is staring at Rion.

"I will not lie with such things"

Rion also stared the eyes of Alice from the front, clearly saying.

"..... A woman, did you fool a lot of women like this?"

Inflate your cheeks, Alice will show off. These facial expressions are not like dolls when we first met. Alice is changing little by little.

"You were a woman?"

"You made me a woman, let's hear the impression of holding the world, how did you feel?"

"..... Do you say that now, are you sure you want to try it?"

As a woman, as usual, a woman was loose guy when he was pressed by a woman. It seems fine whether it is not a woman or a non-human person.

"It was only for the first time. And I hugged many times. I was pleased that I could set the world, was it comfortable?"

"Hey, that kind of embarrassing line....."

The Rion has settled with a relieved expression.

"what?"

".....It's Nothing"

Rion, who was questioned by Alice, shows an atmosphere that is unlikely. When you show such an attitude, the more you want to pursue, the more madam? It is said.

"So, what is it?"

"..... I tried to say that such embarrassing words are not touched."

"Why did you quit it on the way?"

The words returned to the repeated questions are not like hesitancy. However, in the case of Rion, it is a bit of a special line.

"It was a line that used to say good to Ariel."

"..... a bit complicated"

Alice was a bit happy to have said the same line as I was heading for Ariel, although it is a place to burn Yakimochi.

"Stop this story"

"I do not want to make the world myself tonight."

"I'm persistent, I have something I have to decide before I make the world myself"

This world is not Alice. To divert the story, Rion is using such words.

"..... Is it a serious story?"

Alice knew, I changed the story. It is too lonely to be persistent and to be refused by Rion.

"No wonder"

"Maybe, do you accept the proposal of that girl you can not eat?"

It is a proposal of King Cornelius IV. Alice has absolutely no reverence for the king.

"I have not decided to take it, but I wonder if I could leave room for a bit, this is not the old man but the influence of the child"

And that is the same for Rion. It is touched with a reasonable attitude, but it seems like a business smile. It is only respect for form.

"Oh.... Is he inspired by a serious boy?"

"A little different, I just thought that the framework of the country would be useful"

".....What do you mean?"

"For me, others were important people, enemies and others."

The only important people are Ariel and Vincent. Many were outside the scope of interest other than that.

"So?"

"Besides that, a friend was made, it was also the same as an important person, it became a person to protect, but the person to protect is ambiguous, but even though it is nothing else, there is consciousness to keep it."

Residents of the poor are the people who should protect themselves. Then the Bandeaux People are subtle in Rion. I can not say that all people are members. However, the people also have a consciousness as a person to protect. Rion does not know whether it is a sense of responsibility coming from the position of a lord or of his own.

"Is it that the friendly Ryo-kun interferes with a ferocious Frei kun?"

"Well, is that so? Other places are intertwined well, why is not it clear just for some reason, that has always been tough in myself"

"..... I understand somehow, but how does it relate to the country?"

"If there is your own country, people in the country should protect themselves, and other countries will become clearer than the enemy or anything else."

Alice's face that heard this turns into a shaky face. Normal people do not try to distinguish others seriously so far. Moreover, there are not anywhere such as those who worry about having a country for that purpose.

".... Sometimes, there are times when I think that you are stupid"

"Why not?"

"True, you will not bore me"

Alice knows Rion 's Rion. When you are talking with just two people, sometimes you have something to show off. Alice does not know why it is. Speaking of the classification of Rion, you should definitely be an enemy.

I do not know what Rion thinks, but Alice himself, staying with Rion, can be fun.

Even if it is known that it is a limited time. That's why I do not want anyone to get in the way.

## CHAPTER 90

# RETALIATION OF KINGDOM OF THALIA

---

The Kingdom of Iria and Kingdom of Thalia were originally one country. However, at one point, a civil war over the succession of the throne occurred, and it ended without reaching the end, and it was divided into two countries. Originally it was far from rich, but because it was divided into two, it became more and more poor.

Especially the Kingdom of Thalia, which has nothing resources or industry, has managed to hold independence without stimulating other countries' ambitions of the Melika kingdom It is ironic as it is one of the reasons.

However, the Melika kingdom is not a benefit due to the occupation, but begins the invasion seeking the eastern stability for the Melika kingdom. The force against it was not in the kingdom of Thalia, the capital fell down without disappointment, the king was to be kicked.

The King of Thalia of the predecessor seemed to be prepared from the beginning, and when the invasion of the Melika kingdom became clear, he was missing Albert II and his aides who were prince at that time from the capital. This thanks to King Albert II's saving.

Just because my life was saved, I was just watching without any troops trying to resist, just being able to do anything other countries fighting.

The time of humiliation also ends soon. The operation of Kingdom Kingdom of Thalia was finally started.

Siena, chosen as a footstool of rebellion, is the third city of the Kingdom of Thalia. However, its scale is also inferior to Bandeaux's Camargue. Regarding the size, although there is a military outer circumference in Camargue, it is not far further in the vibrancy of the city. Even at night, the entertainment district of Camargue, the lights of the bar and the hall are illuminating the street, but the city at night in Siena is dark and dark.

There is a group moving in the dark. Even in the darkness that can not be seen in the immediate future, there is no appearance of fear at all, the group that is running at full power covers the entire body with black bunches and blends into the darkness of the night. It will not notice its existence if it gets away a little.

The group is heading for the castle in the center of Siena. It is Rion who can run ahead.

Eventually I saw a moat surrounding the castle. Even if it approaches it, it does not seem to weaken the momentum that runs to Rion. On the contrary, I strengthened the momentum and jumped into the moat as it was.

Localized gusts lift Rion 's body into the air. Riding on that wind, Rion jumped over the moat and settled on top of the wall.

Looking around, when you find a solid tree, you solve the rope tied to your waist and tie it to the tree. I confirmed that I can not pull it out a few times strongly, and next time I pull the opposite side. A rope was drawn to respond to it.

As you confirmed this, rise above the tree and erase signs. It's also a short time. Shortly following the rope, the groups of black coffee came across the moat one after another.

At the place where everyone is complete, one person stands at the top and goes deep while watching the surroundings. In advance, the state of the castle is examined. Just go to the destination so that it can not be found in security. The guard is not too severe. It is the soldiers of the Melika Kingdom who are concerned about the guard, but the eyes of the alert are rather suitable for the inside. It is the main purpose to watch the revolt not to occur.

As a result, without being found in security, Rion arrived at the destination. The windows lined up on the wall are all dark. There are only a few places where the twilight is leaking.

Looking up and checking the target, Rion muttered a little.

".....Nome, it's the window on the third floor."

As soon as Rion's misunderstanding is over, the ground rises. It was growing high with the Rion on board. At the same time the sound of the bell sounds from where. The magic tool that was set in the castle is perceiving the use of magic and it is ringing.

The screams of the guards who heard it started to be heard from here and there, but at that time the Rion broke the window and was jumping into the target room.

Do not check your opponent. Rion strikes with a sword that keeps the head of a man who raised his upper body on the bed sheath. A woman who was next to it is detained by another person. It's quick not to give up while giving up the scream.

"Get ready for placement"

With instructions from Rion, the subordinate responds only with the sign of the hand. As it is, it was divided into several groups and spread out. Only Rion and the two men left in the room.

"I will attract enemies, because they are hidden and surrounding warnings, because enemies do not necessarily use similar hands"

Again, when answering with silent hands alone, they shoved into the shade of the bed and the ceiling, respectively. While doing this, the surrounding noise and noise will gradually become bigger.

Footsteps running through the hallway. The door opens and light comes in. A flame hit the shadow illuminated by it. The screams of the soldiers resonate in the corridor.

"Enemy! It is the lord's room!"

In response to this voice, the hustle of the hallway gets bigger. Knowing the existence of an intruder, soldiers are gathering.

The signs of people in the hall will be darker, but there is no one coming into the room. It is wary of magic. Unfortunately for the soldiers, however, it is useless for Rion.

Fireballs and wind blades that jumped into the corridor bent at right angles and attacked soldiers hiding behind their backs. Beyond the wall, the soldiers burned in flames and torn in the wind cried and crawling around.

"Go down, get the distance!"

I hear the voice of the instruction. A bitter smile floats on the face of Rion who heard it. Actually, if you say that you are hiding behind the wall, you do not otherwise bother to inform the enemy of the movement.

Judging that it was not a trap, Rion went into the hallway. Even if it is a trap, I do not intend to take a blunder.

".... Well, No way"

Rion illuminated by the light in the corridor. Gray hair, crimson eyes. Even if most of the face is covered with black cloth, with these two features, the soldier knows who the opponent is.

"The demon kingdom ah ah !!"

Rion which uses not only four attributes but also more magic is called demon king. Devils do not exist in this world. The devil means the king of a devil. Calling it the king of a devil who was an enemy to Rion is a strange story, but since the Melika Kingdom is using it as a derogatory term, it does not matter how fine.

Those who are frightened by their opponent as Rion, who oppose the opportunity to raise their hands. Soldiers' reactions are various, but there is no doubt that control is not taken.

"Give you a choice - whether you die according to the Melika Kingdom or live by pledging loyalty to King Albert II, choose either."

In addition, the words of Rion confuse the soldiers. A soldier of the former Kingdom of Thalia clearly shows the color of upset as the name of King Albert II got out. Those in the Melika kingdom feel it, this is also upset. Being rebellious here, as Rion says, the possibility of dying in this place increases.

"If you obey King Albert II, please cooperate with me! Wipe out the people of Melika from this town!"

Rion to urge decision. As the Melika side, I can not let it go down as Rion thinks.



"Kill the Devil and scoff, the reward is as you wish!"

"Enemy is alone! Do not be afraid!"

I will raise my voice to somehow raise him. Do not think that it will be done in that way.

Those who raised the voice of the command will be battled by soldiers who were in the neighboring one after another. It is not a former soldier of Kingdom of Thalia. It is a man of Rion who dressed like it.

This action makes a tide, the full battle of soldiers of Kingdom of Thalia and soldiers of Melika kingdom begins. If this is the case, Rion will only support Thalia. I focus on the commander class and I will go over it. The soldiers of the Melika kingdom who lost the command system lose their fighting intention and the castle is gradually suppressed by the Kingdom of Thalia.

Suppression is completed before the evening breaks. The flag of the Melika kingdom, which was listed in the castle, was taken down and the flag of Kingdom of Thalia was destroyed. In this way, the operation of controlling Siena started and ended without being known to residents.



Around the evening, when people began to notice anomalies, King Albert II got into Siena. In order to adjust to this time, I was waiting nearby. It is to inform people that recapture was done by King Albert II and to boost the momentum of rebellion.

In truth, it was best to accompany Rion with us, but the surroundings did not permit such dangerous imitation. I do not feel like fighting a person who knows that Rion will also be in sort of hands.

"..... No way, it really means to fall"

Stefan Alibart, one of the aides of King Albert II, who now regards the general of the Kingdom of Thalia, is stunned to forget to rejoice in Siena.

I did not expect the city to fall in a way like a dark cliff.

"Stefan: Is not that rude being rude?"

"Oh, sorry"

"I should apologize to Freder, not myself."

"..... I'm very sorry"

Stefan to speak obediently apologetically after receiving the words of King Albert II. However, apologizing to Rion is not necessary. What's worrisome than that.

"To whom is the name of Fray?"

"Ah, what you did with me was deceiving her name."

"No, it does not matter..... Oh, is it from your Majesty El Testo?"

Although it is intuition, Rion thought that he had no mistake, he did this kind of hearing.

"Yes, you taught us the features, I was surprised, but I was also convinced that the hero of a demonic champion is strong even against a person, is not it?"

King Albert II taught us the truth story indeed obediently.

"Until that story.... Well, that's good, someday you will know someday."

"This strategy was also brilliant, even though I dropped down one town, there was no sacrifice."

"Ah, that is not the case, some of your soldiers are losing their lives in a recapture operation, the story with me is postponement, the first thing is to mourn your troops and mourn about death"

It is Rion that involved soldiers of Kingdom of Thalia, saying this. From the middle I left the soldiers of the Kingdom of Thalia almost battle, and my men had only a safe battle.

"That was right. Thank you for your advice. See you later."

King Albert II who does not know such a thing, thanked him and went to the place of the soldiers.

"Do not be scared, your lord will hurt the boy."

Alice is rarely speaking to Mercury. You do not want to talk to Mercury, but by doing this you are teasing Rion.

"Because it is a man who falls in love with a man, in the case of King Taria, it seems like a longing"

Mercury is seriously answering Alice 's words. For Rion, he is ashamed.

"Do not say stupid things, hurry up for the next preparation"

"We have already sent a messenger but..... it really means to fall, which King King Talia admires for course."

Exactly the same word as Mr. Stephan of Thalia Kingdom comes out of Mercury 's mouth. Mercury was also skeptical about the operation this time. It is a matter of dissatisfaction that I can not be active.

"It's not a matter of me separately, Chandra, who looked up to the reputation of the surrounding reputation, inner thought from the personality of the enemy lord, and used it, is the achievement of the Black Party"

The enemy lord was dissatisfied with not being all over petty, many men's servants. It is a person who swore loyalty the first when the Melika kingdom drops the capital. Originally it was not a bad person.

The black party did not end just by examining it, and tried several works that would further amplify the distrust of his subordinates. Those who betrayed from the beginning and handed down the invasion of the Melika kingdom, only one person gained a high position in the country of the Melika home country due to his achievement, even those who have a low loyalty to the Kingdom of Thalia are dissatisfied I ran the rumors one after another.

In addition, this secretly touches those who think and suggests betrayal to the lord. Those who have a strong loyalty to the King of Thalia made use of their loyalty, and those who did not do throw it away with money, increasing the number of passersby.

After making enough preparations like this, I invaded the castle.

Although it is not a way to pass it anywhere, Rion judged and succeeded in practice when it was successful in Sienna.

However, this is only the first step of counterresion strategy. A full battle will start from here.



The Melika army, who knew that Sienna was recaptured, quickly formed an army to recapture, but it took two weeks to advance. Knowing that it was the wonderland mercenary group that dropped Siena, I was mindful of the hasty advance.

I had anticipated that the Tohoku alliance would move to recapture the Kingdom of Thalia, but suddenly I had not thought that I would aim for Siena at all. It is only five days from Venotia where the Melika Kingdom Army is located no matter what. It is a distance that can be counterattacked immediately, and the defense power of the city is not so high.

Why did Rion target such a place? Is not there a trap? The Melika Kingdom got stuck with doubts and became immovable.

In order to explore the measures, it was the fact that the Allied Forces of Oriental Nations are about to concentrate on Siena, running around collecting information. As Melika kingdom is waiting for the situation.

In this way, I can not be alarmed all the time. We decided to advance the military in order to settle with the Association of the East.

Arriving in Siena in eight days, even with careful advances while watching the surroundings. The Tohoku Allied Army, which had arrived earlier, was waiting to build a position. The Melika kingdom has given time to allow it.

Although it was a regrettable Melika kingdom whether this was a measure, being able to bring the East Coast Union to the battlefield is that the measures of the Melika side also succeeded.

Although it decided to decide the majestically only afterwards, it took an attack against the Allied Forces of the Eastern Province, but stone fell from the position of the Association of the East Federation and Siena as soon as it rained in the Melika army which went forward. If it thinks that it ceased, the next day rain of arrows falling like the sun is shining down.

In the end, without reaching the position of the Association of the Oriental Nations, the Melika kingdom army was to be pulled.

The face of King Taria and General Stephane looking at the state of the Melika kingdoms from above the outer wall of Siena is anxious to say that the enemy has drawn.

"Is it good? If you release stones and arrows with this momentum, it will run out soon."

A large amount of throwers and projectors are carried in Siena and the position. But, as soon as there are no stones or arrows to fly, it will turn into just a garbage.

Rion used stones and arrows in a single attack to the extent that General Stephan was worried.

"Someday will run out, it will not make much sense even if it grows on the third or fourth day, the important thing now is to delay the start of the fight even a little"

"Why do I need to delay?"

Construction of the position is almost over. Restoration and reinforcement of the outer wall of Sienna should have been completed. If you have time, you can further strengthen, but that does not make much sense, such as what you can do in a day or two.

"Do not fight if you can, I want to end it"

"..... What?"

Siena is the land of the battle. General Stephan is heard like this. This is the same with the King of Thalia, other kings and generals.

"If you fight from the front here, even if you win, you will have some kind of damage. If you can recapture the Kingdom of Thalia, then I will say that I will be the next Kingdom of Pain, right? That's impossible to contest here"

"I understand that, but how do you avoid fighting?"

"If the situation arises that this is not the case when fighting here, the Melika kingdom army will draw."

"What is that?"

The explanation of Rion is vague and General Stefan does not know. However, Rion is in trouble even if asked straight. He is talking vaguely on purpose.

".....What is such a thing after explaining how it is said to be outstanding how it looks great after it succeeds? It is considerably embarrassing if you fail to speak beforehand, are not you?"

"Maybe so.... but, it is still anxious"

".....As the Melika Kingdom has ambition in the kingdom of the Grand Flam, there are countries that have ambition in the Melika Kingdom"

Believe me. Showing such a feeling exactly, Rion talked.

"If there is a country attacking the Melika Kingdom, why is it so convenient, why?"

When listening to this word of General Stephan, Rion sighs a lot. It seems that general Stephan knew that he was not good at Rion or was a troublesome type. One does not say until he hears ten, but Rion likes a conversation with a person close to it. Ariel, and the head of the Knight Guardian Kingdom of the Grand Flam kingdom, and furthermore Alice is this type.

However, if you say that you dislike a type like General Stephan, that is not the case. Vincent frequently asked persistently until he could understand it, and at that time, Rion was patiently patient and explained until he understood it.

Whether you learned that you were a follower or originally, Rion had a side that you liked carefully surprisingly.

"It is not happening conveniently, it is about to happen."

".....how?"

"How about thinking a little yourself?"

This is the line that I used to speak to Vincent once.

"Suman, but I do not have any tactic skill"

And this way of saying, Vincent used it well. In this way, Rion turns into a teacher-like attitude that teaches enthusiastically poor students hard.

".....First of all, the current state that the Association of the East is fighting the Melika kingdom. This is a situation that stimulates ambition. The Melika Kingdom is biased the army quite east. Of course, the other side is thin"

"Certainly, but will it only bother you to attack the Melika kingdom?"

"So, we need the material that makes me feel that it is a measure to prepare it and make the other party feel it."

"What specifically?"

"The Tohoku alliance will not stop fighting only by kicking out the Melika kingdom army, so it will not be a fight alone."

".... When was such a thing decided?"

General Stefan heard such a story for the first time. The thing that General Stefan has not heard is that King Taria has not heard. Then it is not consensus of the Tohoku alliance. That's right.

"I think that I have not decided, as I said without permission"

"Ha ha, can I do such a thing !?"

"It is a problem if the king of the Association of the Eastern countries or someone of the Shikibu speaks, but I am a mercenary, and I can insist that they do not know what the temporary hired person said

"It may be so....."

To feel doubt about Rion 's action is that General Stephan is still young and Matmo.

"It's not a lie at all, I have not decided to stop the fight at the place where I ran out of the Melika kingdom army."

".....oh dear"

If it is the theory of Rion, there will be no lies in this world. Because absolutely things are not so many in the world.

"It's not just that, but we have prepared for it."

"What is that?"

"I told you to give up one city in the Melika kingdom, if you do not need it, I will give it to another country or return it to the Melika kingdom."

".... Ha ha?"

Even if I understand the meaning of words, I can not understand the contents. I do not have an idea for General Stefan how to tell the city of the Melika Kingdom.

"A city can be obtained just by advancing the army.This should be attractive, it seems that I could not bear if I could withstand this temptation."

"..... that?"

"The Roland Kingdom invaded the southern part of the Melika Kingdom, and this information should reach the front Melika kingdoms among them, how will it work, this will affect the way of the recapture operation?"

"..... to give over the city"

Rather than the way of fighting, it was General Stephan who is interested now.



"It is a secret"

".....Really"

The power of Rion is equivalent to that of one country, said King Cornelius IV of the El Testing Kingdom. It is true that not only General Stephan, but also King King of Thalia. Moreover, the power of that country may not be acceptable in your own country, if you do not do it well, it may be that power of any country of the Tohoku alliance is out of range.

Rion had not stopped walking toward the end. And the future, its progress will accelerate more and more. The hesitation of seeking power is fading in Rion.

# CHAPTER 91

## FOUR YEARS OF ACHIEVEMENTS

---

The invasion of the Kingdom of Roland greatly shocked the Melika army. But, as Rion wants, he did not mean to stop fighting and withdraw.

Even if you want to do so, it is no doubt that the Allied Forces of the East will pursue them. The Melika army is well aware of the difficulty of withdrawing from the war. If we withdraw from enemy countries, soldiers will spare our lives. Originally, life is regrettable, but in the withdrawal battle without any war crimes, there is no excitement towards the enemy by holding down that feeling. If so, how much you can win will not be able to win even if you are superior in number.

Still if you are going to withdraw, there is no other choice but to put down the deterrent of wiping out. The Melika army took the choice. It is not a matter of regretting the sacrifice of the armed forces. It is because Rion considers one person more dangerous than Roland kingdom etc.

This is the first time a scene where Rion and the front face each other in a large army. And if you miss this, you do not know when the next opportunity will be. The Melika kingdom decided that he should take over Rion here.

Prior to the decisive battle with the Allied Forces of the East, first of all 5000 was retreated from among all the forces. It is to secure the withdrawal path in case of emergency in order to prevent the back side being blocked. This creates a sense of security a little between the soldiers. Therefore, if it is possible to face alliances of the Allied Forces of the East in the front, there is nothing to be said about how much if we reduce some thousand soldiers. Still, there are more than twice the difference in military force.

In addition, move the army in the Kingdom of Pain and instruct to close the back of the Allied Forces of the East. Apart from how far it actually closes, if the troops of the Allied Forces of Tohoku that knew this movement became uneasy, that would be sufficiently effective.

In such a command, the intention of Hans Sutherland general superiors is working. It is a solid strategy that seems to be general over Hans.

"Did you grasp the trend of the reserve force of the enemy?"

"Ha, it seems that we are gathering at a defense base near our border"

"Really....."

After listening to reports from his subordinates, General Hans has a displeasing face. It was not the kind of information I thought.

The Allied Forces of the East Orient is about 20,000. I do not know how much armies are in Siena, but even if I made a mistake in estimating, I do not think it would cost ten thousand. When considering the total mobilization force of the Association of the Oriental Nations, General Hans thinks that the number of soldiers in front of him is too small.

Of course, there are also a number of people devoted to their defense missions as reported by their subordinates. But before winning the decisive battle that the winner who fought this battle would also get the final victory, I think how much it is meaningful for such preparation.

"Is there really no movement of the army?"

"I am sending a considerable scouts to the border of Taria, Pain, I can not believe that the army can move by slipping through the eye of the surveillance."

"It is Rion Fray that you can do it. Return the scouts affixed to the border. The search range is 50 kilometers from this point. This defense will be added by this army Good or approaching unit, For example, let me report on any small scale."

"Ha!"

Following the order of General Hans, the men went outside the tents. Hans on the back looking at his back, the general still has a floating face.

"Are you worried?"

Looking at the situation, Princess Olivia calls out.

"As I mentioned earlier, the number of coalition forces in the Eastern countries is small, but if I speak of a commonsense number, that is the case, is it true that Rion Fray will do such a thing as normal?"

"With him, what if you bet on everything on this battlefield?"

"I will do so, there is no later in the Association of the Orient countries, there is no choice but to win in this place"

"Yes, but will the East Coalition Union listen to him that much?"

Throw away your defense and put all the soldiers into the battle in the Kingdom of Thalia. As I said this, how much king hear obediently? The doubt of Princess Olivia is right.

"I do not usually hear it, but.... are you thinking too much?"

General Hans is afraid of the power of Rion. It is not against the warriors of the battlefield. At least in my experience, I am confident that General Hans is above Rion. It is good power to say that Rion 's political power is what the General Hans' fears are afraid of.

I moved the Kingdom of Roland. Such a thing can not be just a mercenary. But in fact the Roland Kingdom decided to fight with the Melika Kingdom and began the invasion. How much it is prepared is understood by comparing the national strengths of the Kingdom of Roland and Melika. By itself the Roland Kingdom will never win the Melika kingdom. There is enough difference to say so.

There are two reasons why the Roland kingdom has moved. Betrayal of a fortified city near the border between the two countries. I have not grasped the details yet, but I know that I fell to the Roland kingdom army with little resistance. Even if the city itself did not betray it, it is certain that there were quite a few overseers.

Another thing is that the rumors of defeat in my army spread to the surroundings considerably exaggerated. Although damage is certainly large, we have not defeated enough to say that we lost. But among the southern countries and the people of the

Melika kingdom, the invading army was supposed to be in a situation where it was not able to withdraw due to devastating blows. To spread out too much, Melika home country is fearing that the second and third Roland kingdoms appear, it is about to rush to fire.

In the present place, after the Kingdom of Roland, there is no country to invade the Melika Kingdom, but if it comes to the invasion army abandoned the Kingdom of Thalia and be forced to withdraw right.

Regardless of the home country, the upper part of the invading army is suspected of intervention of Rion, for reasonable convenience. And, in fact, if it was Rion, I was afraid of how much power behind it.

"It is a good thing to watch out for vigilance in fighting him, but how about being too careful? He may be aiming at it, too."

".....I see. I guess I thought I could do things I can do, then I believe in themselves and fight only."

"I think that is the right way"

And this is also the way Rion is. After hitting all kinds of hands, I will advance things without worrying about a few controversial differences. While modifying the aim goal little by little.

"Well, will you start a full battle, our military is strong, believe in it"

"Yes, I will win"

"Ha"

Finally, a decisive battle between the Allied Forces of the East and the Melika Kingdom starts.



The army of the Melika Kingdom is strong. Not only is it a large number, but also in refinement, it is fighting with the Grand Flam kingdom. However, it seems that it is necessary to return the seat in at least a thousand people unit.

From the beginning of the battle, the Mercenary Army of the Melia kept leaving a jackal on the Black Beast Armor of Wonderland mercenary group.

"Block the enemy's path! Stop your feet anyway!"

The Melika commander 's anger is echoing here and there. The strength of the Black Order Beast is in the monster to mount. It is abnormally fast, and there are also stamina ridiculous. Even if I put out a cavalry party to counter this, I can not catch up with it, just being pulled fishing, I can not do anything, the horse will collapse.

Attacks by magic can not catch the attitude at too much speed, just finished with magical power unnecessarily. If so, it is natural, even if you try to direct soldiers to other troops without fighting Matumo with the Black Order Beast, it is obstructive and can not attack well.

It was not as much as losing, but the situation lacking decisively continued for a long time.

"What is a cod beast like this...."

Mr. Hans overwhelmingly murmured. Even in the Melika Kingdom, the organization of cavalry units is being considered. It was a battle when Princess Olivia was taken prisoner, he knew its existence.

But things are not progressing as I expected. First of all it is difficult to live and capture monsters, and even if you can do it, you can not tame. It is the present situation of the Melika Kingdom that only plans remain, leaving no solution for this.

However, the enemy 's Black Order' s Army is a unit of the thousands of king, and at that power, I think that it can not be stopped by a ten - fold cavalry. Even now, if the army has the same troops, the general of Hans regrets.

Still, he is not a general over Hans who just regrets. Somehow, I am hard-working to find a countermeasure.

"Why do not you move the whole thing forward?"

If the size of the unit confronting it is small, I can not stop the Black Order Army. If that is the case, you can set the distance with the enemy while building the team with the army. Princess Olivia's idea is simple.

However, this simple thought is mostly right.

".... half...."

However, General Hans did not accept it as it was. It seems to be cautious, it seems halfway.

"Is not half as well, the whole army is the same?"

Princess Olivia judged it to be incomplete.

"Enter the range of enemy throwing stones"

If you shorten the distance, you will be within the ranges of the stone-casting machine and the injection machine. Hans' general troops were concerned about this.

"It contains information that stones and arrows to skip have run out."

The Melika army was also focusing on gathering information on enemies. The information that stones and arrows used for throwing stones etc. are exhausted at a very early stage has reached the Melika kingdom.

"Yes, after the information has arrived, the state inside the town has not been transmitted at all"

The information from the person whom I was sending to Siena has ceased. This is an abnormal situation.

"..... Do you say that information is being manipulated?"

"I can not affirm, but I can not say it is not so"

".....It really is a troublesome man"

I can not trust the information that becomes the judgment material. Then, thought of a person is confused even if it does not stop. You will lose confidence in the answer you draw.

"I know that it is halfway, but I do not know the truth unless I try it."

"How about reducing it?"

"It is incomplete, and in order to make the enemy use hidden balls, we need a situation that makes us think that we must do it."

"Well then, let's move forward 20,000"

"Ha"

Following the decision of Princess Olivia, 20,000 forces will slowly come forward. While wary of both threats from the sky and strikes from the beasts running on the ground.

And this strategy will be successful in a sense. A lot of stones came flying from the other side of the outer wall where I got quite close to Siena. It pours over the heads of 20,000 avant-garde soldiers.

"Shuts! Pull!"

The stone which is the bullet of the thrower was still exhausted. The Melika kingdom army which it understood is trying to go down to the back in a hurry, but there are also some large stones being released there.

That is not all. A cavalry party jumped out from the Allied Forces of Tohoku, which had been kept in the team so far and was defending, trying to pursue the Melika kingdom which is trying to retreat.

"Enemy cavalry team approaching! Combine the team!"

If we were not struck by attacks from the back, Melika's army began forming shapes at places that might have deviated from the range of throwing stones.



It is a place I want as a Melika army. Finally, the opportunity to fight from the East Coast Alliance Army was to come straight.

But unfortunately for the Melika side, Rion is unaware of the inferiority and can not fight from the top. While the Melika army was conscious of the Allied Forces cavalry corps of the Oriental Nation, the Black Beast Beasts had run round the battlefield and headed towards the backhand headquarters.

"Better go back! Protect Honjin!"

There are one weak point in the Melika army. There is a princess of Olivia called goddess of war. Her existence boosts the morale of the army greatly, but if it becomes such a situation that it is taken to the prisoner of war like that last time, there is a possibility that the defeat will be finalized.

The accompanying general of Harris is to prevent such a situation, and the Princess Olivia himself is ready to be truncated. However, no matter how the upper part thinks, for ordinary knights and soldiers, Princess Olivia is an exceptional one, and it was a subject that must be protected.

The back of the formation formed to meet the cavalry party of the Tohoku alliance collapses. It was for the defense of Honjin. The Black Beast Army did not miss that disorder. It is natural, since it was aimed from the beginning.

From the Honjin on his way to the Melika kingdoms who are still in line with the front line, I made a charge from the back. The attack is attacked from the collapsed back of the defense, and the formation shakes greatly.

A place where the disturbance spread to the front, the cavalry party of the Tohoku alliance rushed.

"Let's do it! Lieutenant before you! Support the previous army!"

Looking at the situation on the front line, General Harris overtakes instructions. In response, the direction of progress has revolutionized from around the team. After 20,000 the army slowly began to move.

"Honjin will also follow, because if you are isolated you do not know what the enemy is planning"

Honjin is made up of three thousands of the direct force army of General Harris and two thousand of two thousand konoe of Princess Olivia. The Prince of Olivia's Konoe is more like a straightforward army than Konoe. Among the Melika kingdoms, five thousand can be said to be elite, but still a wonderland mercenary team feel uneasy with the opponent.

Following 20,000 behind the back troops, 5 thousand of the main ship comes out. Also, 45 thousand armies were assembled together. Along with that, the Cavalry Corps of the Association of the East Asian Republic and the Black Beast Armament also returned to their own teams.

".... There are also hands to wait for the confluence of separate force"

The soldier called Harris' general army is a military stationed in the Kingdom of Pain and now deploying to close behind the Allied Forces of the East. Total twenty thousand, if it joins, it will be 650 thousand armies.

It may be necessary for that number, General Harris has started thinking.

"If I can win it, I will wait as much as I can."

"Are you sure you can not win?"

"..... To be honest, now I think a bit."

"What?"

It is not just the general over Harris who was surprised by the bearishness of Princess Olivia. Yuri of the aides and other Konoe Knights also. From the mouth of Princess Olivia, this kind of bearish rarely comes out.

But the words following Princess Olivia will surprise them even more.

"I wish it was my misunderstanding"

"What is it?"

"Is not he on this battlefield?"

"Is it.....?"

The general over Harris had gathered after leaking a loud surprise voice.

"To the best of my knowledge, he is always on the front line, trying to fight at the forefront, I do not know for sure, but he is out of sight."

"It's a fight between the armies, is not he taking command in the back?"

It is Yuri who has disputed the words of Princess Olivia. But this is not from loyalty.

"Yuri: Even if you deny it by force, it will not solve anything, you ought to know."

Princess Olivia looks forward to Yuri's feelings. I do not want to admit to enemy troops without Rion that they are unilaterally torn.

"Well, where are you thinking of Rion Fray?"

The general Hans also seems to recover from upset and has asked the Princess Olivia.

"I do not know exactly, but I assume that I do not feel bad if it is as I'm thinking."

"..... Is not it the case when you are thinking about endurance and warfare?"

I also found out that Princess Olivia is also thinking of General Hans. The battleground is not limited to here. There are Melika kingdoms in other places, perhaps Rion is fighting that army.

No matter where it is, if Rion wins and comes back, the situation is definitely worse than it is now.

If we try to prevent this, we have to finish shattering the Allied Forces of East Asia shattered before Rion returns.

From this day, the attack of the Melika army 's anger will start. I will retreat to the back of the team of the Allied Forces of the East and close to the city of Siena. Attacks such as throwing stones from the streets ceased again, the attack on the outer wall finally

started, the report revealed at that time the fear of the Melika kingdom's mainland. And it's more than one.

One thing is that a separate battalion lost to the Allied Forces led by Rion Frey and the Allied Forces of the East Federation. The Allied Forces of the Eastern countries are thought to be the armies who were supposed to have preserved the defense base, perhaps. It should not be any other thing.

And another one reports that the unit turned backwards collapsed by attack of the cavalry unit led by Alice 's headmaster of Wonderland mercenary group.

The Melika Kingdom is totally read the movement and it means that it was used.

But the fact that I shook the Princess of Olivia more than this is the fact that the cavalry unit is still elsewhere. How many are unclear at this point, but that cavalry corps, along with Rion and Alice, will appear on this battlefield. That too, soon. The foot of the monster can not be later than that of the horse of the messenger of Melika.

Princess Olivia and General Hans also prepared for defeat at this point.

The failure of the Melika kingdom is that he thought of things based on the power of Rion when he was in the kingdom of the Grand Flam. Rion leaving the country had greatly strengthened his power. That is not only the power of individuals, but also the power of the subordinates to follow and the strength of the organization.

It may be more powerful than any other country of the East Asian Union. The idea of King Taria and General Stephan was right.

## CHAPTER 92

# THE COLLAPSE OF THE GRAND FLAM KINGDOM

---

The waves of great upheaval came to the Kingdom of Gran Pham. Lancelot finally started actively.

Lancelot began to take aggressive measures where the majority of the subordinate aristocracy of the Aqusmea Hou went to his own camp. It moved to the subjugation of subordinate aristocrats not obeying.

In the place where the subordinate aristocrats who showed a hard posture were brought out, the subordinate aristocrat who opportunistically flowed to the Lancelot camp all at once. This means that two-thirds have flown to the Lancelot camp.

As soon as this happens, there is no chance of winning the Marquis Aqusmea camp. I approached the restoration of Lancelot and tried to settle the condition under the condition that the family members immediately handed over.

However, the Lancelot side refused this. On the contrary, the Marquis of Aqusmea and the death of Lancelot's younger brother returned the condition of allowing subordination. The intention of Maria is working on this. If allowed here, the Aqusmea Hou will remain. What Maria is seeking is not the country of the Aqusmea Hou family, but Maria and her husband, Lancelot. You can not allow existence that might threaten your own authority.

Such a condition can not be accepted by Marquis of Aqusmea. However, the Lancelot side did not intend to present conditions to Marquis of Aqusmea. If you give out the life of the Marquis and the cousin of Aqusmea, my life will be saved and I showed it to others.

A rider got out of it, Marquis and Aqusmea and his brother were to be killed, and Lancelot got all the power of Aqusmea Hou.

With this, Marquis of Aqusmea, one of the three houses, has no family name, its family name will be discontinued.

Lancelot declared the founding of Kingdom of Britannia and called Lancelot Britannia.

In this situation, the Kingdom of Gramfrum did not endure hands. Negotiations with the Marquis of Aqusmea continued, and after the Marquis of Aqusmea was killed, he was encouraging subordinate aristocrats to move away from Lancelot. But this did not work as expected. There were few aristocrat who made it.

In this way, the Grand Flam kingdom will not be a strategy but move to the strategy stage. Kingdom of Britannia, Kingdom of Granfrium has not admitted, but began preparing for war with.

The kingdom knight soldier mobilized was 600,000. Each of 20,000 of Windhill Hou family army and Fatillas Hou family army will be added to this. Total troops 100,000, mobility number nearly three times that of Britannia army.

The Britannia side also advances the army according to the movement of the kingdom. The ground of the battle was scheduled to be the Koshi basin which advanced three weeks from the kingdom to the west.

However, the battle was to be held in places the Grand Flam kingdom would not have thought.

"Protect the castle gate! Do not allow enemy invasion!"

The scream of the Knight Guards echoes in the corridor of the royal castle. In the situation of nearly surprise, the inside of the castle is a big mess.

The army of the Windhill Hou family who was supposed to participate in the fight with Britannia was trying to attack. Indeed, in betrayal, the gate of the outer wall of the kingdom was surprisingly broken down, allowing the invasion of the Wynn Heil home forces of 30,000 to the kingdom.

Windhill Hou family army immediately besieged the royal castle. It is attacking from both the main gate and the back gate. For the kingdom knight defenders, the Knights Guard, the war situation is not good. There are few Kingdom Knights soldiers left in the castle. Four thousand is a good place even with the Konju Order which was stuffed in the castle.

That is not all. Although the Windhill Hou family is a small unit, Erwin was invading King's Castle before betrayal, as he was nominated for auditing the King. That small unit pulled the Windhill Hou family army heading from the inside to the back gate into the castle.

"..... Your Majesty, please escape"

Advocate the head of the Knight Knight to let the king fall from the castle. In the current situation, it is impossible to push back the enemy. If the king gets kicked in here, the Kingdom Knight Army towards the fight against Britannia will also be destroyed.

This time it is only for you to escape and recurrence once, the head of the Knight Guard crown thinks.

"Where can I escape even if saying that to run away?"

"Before you leave the Kingdom first, if you can do it, you should settle down and mobilize your troops and move on to the capital recapture."

It is not decided at this point such as where. I do not know the circumstances around the kingdom.

"I understand that....."

"I do not have time.

Knight chief of the Konoe Kishi urges the hesitant king to make a decision. There is a way to get out of the castle. The difficult thing is to shake out pursuers after they are missing. For that reason, it is better for others to notice that they have escaped even if they are a little late.

".....I understood"

The king decided to escape from the kingdom. At this moment, the fall of the Kingdom, the division of the Grand Flam kingdom has been finalized.

On the other hand, some people are trying to use this opportunity. It is Ariel. If it falls to the capital city, the Grand Flam kingdom will have no more room for the Ariel. Even if you run away, the chances of getting pursued should be quite low.

The question is how to get out of the castle, the kingdom, but I have been preparing it for a while. That's when Ariel started living in the back of the castle.

The day when its preparation was finally useful was coming, but an unexpected hindrance appeared.

"It is dangerous to stay here, leave the castle"

Ariel does not say that he knows such a thing. You can not escape because you are, both.

"Since we will prepare in a hurry, please let Prince Prince Ou king go first."

The disturbing person is King Arnold and his Knight Knights. King Arnold rose to the back trying to rescue Ariel, but it is a nuisance for Ariel.

It is from the Kingdom of Gran Pham that Ariel escapes.

"That's not going already, enemies are already intruding into the castle, it's dangerous just by Ariel."

"From me and others, you are important to His Imperial Highness Prince Ogata, people of the Konoe Knight, is not it?"

Judging that persuasion by King Arnold was impossible, Ariel turned the story to Lambert and the Knight Knight.

"That is true, I think everyone should escape here."

"We are dressed in our hands together, is not it good? Do you expose your highness Prince Otto to danger?"

"that is....."

For Lambert, King Arnold is the most important. I will shake the words of Ariel.



"There is no time to talk about this! Enemies will come soon!"

But here again, Archer Arnold's rookie came in. Generally speaking, the argument of King Arnold is correct. It is impossible for Ariel to cover this.

"..... How do you leave the castle?"

I also know Ariel, so I decided to think about how to accompany Prince Arnold 's children. Once you leave the castle, you think that you have the opportunity to shake off as much as you want.

"There are hidden passages that the royal family knows only in the castle, and if you use it, you can leave the capital without being known to the enemy."

".... Is that really only royals?"

"what?"

"Hundreds of years after this royal castle was made, has the secret kept secret for a long time? Is it a hone house that is attacking?"

Hou houses burned ambitions as long as the same age, someday becoming a royal family. If you were looking at the information necessary for that way to drop the royal castle, it is difficult for secrets to remain secret.

The obsession of this Hou family is that the royal family does not know.

".... there are a couple of things, everything should not be known"

"In other words, it can not be said that not all are known, there is a possibility that the hidden passage that Prince Ouutoshi is trying to use happens to be a way out of the hoe."

"But you can not escape from the castle unless you use hidden passages."

".... It's okay now, Sol will run away,"

I do not feel like going along with King Arnold. I can not go on to keep discussing. While showing a tired appearance, Ariel talked to Sol.

"Okay, let's get away soon."

There is no objection on Sol. First of all, you should give priority to getting through the castle. Listening to the words of Sol, Venus and Konoe maidens started moving. We began preparing to escape the castle.

"Hurry up, the hidden way is behind the majesty's side"

I misunderstood that Prince Arnold heard his persuasion.

"I will not use that place"

"what?"

"Come with me and I will show you to a safe hidden way"

"..... What?"

With amazing Arnold's rookie as a chance, Ariel holds Frau and heads to the wardrobe dressed in the wall of the room. That door was already opened by the Venus, and the clothes that were inside were thrown to the floor one after another.

Pockets and holes are empty in the wall behind the wardrobe where clothes have been removed.

"Go ahead, please come with me"

Voice heard from the back darkness. It is the voice of a lurking bravod.

This hidden passage was confused by the rebuilt dressing up in the back, and after four years thereafter, it was created by the black party. On the way, I also use the hidden passage which was originally. Examining from the inside of the castle, the hidden passage was easily found comparatively. This is the reason that denied the words of Prince Arnold that Ariel is not known to anyone.

The black party has new outlets and is connecting from there. The possibility of being ambushed at the exit should be as low as possible.

"I will go to the preceding unit"

Half of the Konoe maidservant enters deep inside the dance. Everyone was armed with where they were hiding.

"Let's get on, Charlotte also"

"Yeah"

Prior to that, Sol, who carries Frau, accompanies Ariel and Charlotte and enters the back. The other half of the Konoe maidens continued behind it.

"..... Your Highness"

Lambert speaks to King Arnold, who is staggering. Lambert himself is quite surprised, but he can not forget his position to protect Prince Arnold.

"..... That's right, let's go"

King Arnold decided to go with Ariel. While realizing that Ariel was Rion 's wife for the first time in a while.



The way to get through the hidden way is inside the building near the imperial capital city. It looks like an inn, but in fact there are no guests such as guests. It is the place the black party uses as the base of the kingdom.

Being near the slum, you can not see the army of the Windhill Hou. It will appear that the castle fell. The aim is a woman. Whether you work wolf or pay money properly depends on the quantity of Erwin led by it. Since Erwin is not stupid, I think that I will not imitate antipathy of the citizens, but that does not necessarily lead to the soldiers at the end.

When leaving the building and entering the slum, the residents of the poor are also mainly women, but they were preparing to escape.

"Here it is"

There is a man advancing in front of Ariel.

"..... Ain, have you been back?"

He is supposed to have been looking for Rion. However, it is almost four years that Ariel visits the slum. It is not amusing to be back at long.

"Yes, I had something to put on and prepared for."

"so"

Regist also predicted today's day. Ain's word proves this.

".... Are you OK with everyone?"

"eh?"

"I will take you to Bandeaux, but are you willing to take everyone?"

What Ain is asking is the handling of Prince Arnold's children.

"Ain and the principal do not mind"

"Please do not mind here, because it is not a problem you are known"

Umbilical road connecting the Kingdom and Bandeaux. It is a route used mainly when carrying things with translations. It says that Ain is willing to be known to Prince Arnold King. It is one of several.

".... What shall we do?"

If Ain is good, then it depends on the feelings of King Arnold.

"Can we go to Bandeaux....?"

The thing that you can go to Bandou is also the place that Prince Arnold wanted. King Arnold is the lord of Bandou and the Bandou army is an army trained as the direct army of King Arnold. If it comes to war, I want to join forces quickly.

However, Arunold 's Prince King does not know how the king intends to get out. In common sense, after passing through the castle, you should set up a base in the

vicinity, collect troops and go counter-attack. There was a thought as to whether I could not be there on the spot.

"I think I should head for Bandou"

Lambert advances to Bandeaux to Arked Arnold King Taishi.

"Reason?"

"Even in the unlikely event, Bandeaux can be the last base, and the land of Bandou is a difficult land to attack, and if you firmly hold it, you can rest assured that your Majesty will face counterattacks"

In the unlikely case, it is the case where the king was taken. When I hear the story of Ariel, I can not imagine the king definitely getting out of the castle. Even if you can get out safely, if you do not have enough troops, you may lose in a counterattack match.

When the king and the two Prince Arnold are battled, the Grand Flam kingdom is destroyed.

".....That's right, I understand. Let's head for Bandou first."

"Have the stories gotten together? We want to hurry, too"

Ain caught my mouth. Even though it says that you have secured an escape route, if you feel secure with that, do not serve as a subordinate of Rion. Besides Ain, resists do not have a good impression on Prince Arnold.

"Oh, ask for guidance to Bandou"

".... Well, come with me, sir, Mister, here is your lady carefully."

Ain will guide one party while staring admirably to the Arnold King Taishi, not to mention Arielle, as well as to the child's frau, as well as showing a splendid favor.

"..... Hey, Ain"

I definitely want to ask Ain to Airier. Even though I knew it was not appropriate to listen at this place, I could not keep myself silent.

"Does it take a little more? It seems that preparations have not ended yet"

Ain saw Ariel 's feelings and answered in an unknown way. To the last, to those who do not know clearly that Rion is alive.

".....that's"

"I will definitely come back. Please wait till then."

"I understood,"

Ariel is desperate to bear the tears. I believed in Rion forever. Still, anxiety inevitably swells. No matter what I said, I have not heard from you for over four years.

The words of Ain dispelled the anxiety. Ain said, please wait. I do not know what preparation is, but I know that Rion is about to return. That alone was enough.



The capital fell into the hands of the Windhill Hou. When the royal castle's fall was revealed, the knights and soldiers of the king escaped from the kingdom in order to merge with the king.

Erwin, who fulfilled the Kingdom's control, declares the foundation of the Kingdom of Wynn heal within that day.

King Grand Flam could safely escape the Kingdom, but he could not move to recapture the Kingdom at once. A kingdom knight soldier of 600,000 headed for the suppression of Lancelot, the army collapsed with a crushing defeat. In the situation that the Kingdom fell, most of the defeated soldiers fled away without returning to the knight troops.

The merit of this timing is that there was a close collision between Lancelot and Windhill.

Looking at this situation, Marquis Fatillas will also decide. By fighting the Grand Flam kingdom, he declared independence himself, and decided to name him Fatillas.

The Kingfisher of Gran Pham breaks into four, and from this point further disturbance will spread. The turbulent world has only just begun.

# CHAPTER 93

## SHIKOKU DISTURBANCE

---

Kingdom of the Grand Flam is in the form of the Kingdom of Britannia in the western part, the Kingdom of the Windhill around the north and the Kingdom, the Kingdom of the Fatillas in the south and the Kingdom of the Eastern part. However, this composition will collapse in only a few months.

Wingheal kingdom army withdrew from the kingdom. Instead the Britannia army occupied the Kingdom, changed the country name to the Great Britannia Empire. Lancelot was to call the emperor.

In the name of Lancelot who became the emperor, the order of the Wyn Heal Kingdom, Fatillas Kingdom, and Grand Flamen Kingdom was ordered to be obedient.

In response to this order, Erwin, the king of the King of the Windhill, pledged immediate vows and, instead, was given an absolutely inviolable autonomy right in the territory of the heel heel. There was a close collusion in advance.

Meanwhile, the situation of Fatillas Kingdom and Gran Phuhlam Kingdom was unable to grasp the situation due to a busy movement that does not understand what it is somewhat. Why do we have to swear the minister, before that, even the emperor does not even know anything.

Of course not only the Kingdom of Gran Phram but also the Kingdom of Fatillas was to refuse the minister.

Imperial city of the Great Britannia Empire Kiyoto. When the occupied territory of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is overwhelmed, the capabilities of the imperial capital are planned to be transferred there, but now the politics of the Great Britannia empire is still taking place in this kiyoto.

Sitting on that throne is Maria who became the Empress of the Great Britannia Empire. Emperor Lancelot led the army, so now Maria is in charge of political affairs.

"I understand Grand Flam but have you also refused Fatiraasu?"



Maria seems dissatisfied with his report.

"Because it is suddenly a matter of ministering, is it reasonable?"

My son is reasonable. However, this remark was somewhat cautious.

"..... Are you saying that you, the Empress, have a non-existence?"

"No, no, in such a thing...."

To the expression of Maria 's anger, the minister paused his face and gazed at his face. To his people, now Maria is not Maria earlier. Before becoming the Empress, Maria was tenderly in touch with everyone, but now there are things that I do not like a bit, and sometimes I will sin.

Many thought that people gained power and changed people, but this is a mistake. It was not acting to change the person but to anyone who was kind to anyone else, but this is not known yet.

"I will forgive you this time"

Looking at the scared face of his minister, Maria is in a good mood. In this way, I am glad to see my power.

"Haa. Thank you."

"Go down..... Well, what are you going to do next?"

The line of sight of Maria faces the civil servant standing diagonally to the left. Raymond Cohen, the president of the Great Britannia Empire, formerly targeted by Maria. Maria had gathered the one who let go of it once, four years ago. Team Maria, who is gaining favorites from among the members of Lancelot's ministers, is making it an organization with the name of the Guard, because it is too blatantly indeed.

Regarding Raymond, he was taken over by the civilian leadership as a civilian officer, bought by his founder, beyond the guard, and civil servants.

"It is almost as planned, it was easy if we looked at the treatment of the Kingdom of Windhill and also imitated the Kingdom of Fatillas, but it got the opportunity to add the South to the territory Good luck"

"Well, but when you do this, will you leave the Grand Flam kingdom to Erwin?"

If the Great Britannia Empire comes down to control the Fatillas Kingdom, the Kingdom of Windhill will fight against the Kingdom of Gran Flam. It is such a promise.

It is due to the request from Erwin side that the Great Britannia Empire does not want to allow the power to expand. Even though it is ministerial, Erwin is leaving ambition.

"That's a promising kind of thing,"

"How is it if this is the Kingdom of Gran Pham, if you leave Fatillas to Erwin?"

Maria wants to fight Kingdom of Gran Pham. I hope to fight and let Knight Arnold break his knees in front of him.

"There is a Melika kingdom beyond Fatillas, well, how can we attack from the east, how are you?"

The Raymond Minister does not clearly deny Maria's idea. This kind of consideration is also a reason for Maria to like it.

"Are you going to take Elkhin to Melika kingdom?"

"The possibility can not be completely denied, but there is a chance"

The Rajondo prime minister does not think that the Kingdom of Windhill alone can fight the Melika Kingdom. The Great Britannia Empire can do it because there is a new weapon called a firearm.

The possibilities are supposed to be unlimited, but in one way of saying, the way people perceive changes.

"If you get to Melika Erwin will be on the right....."

Maria is also aware of Erwin 's ambition. It is a relationship that I spent a long time together. I know Elwyn's personality and so on.

"To the contrary, there is a possibility of struggling in the fight against the Grand Flam Kingdom, because there are bandits soldiers in the Grand Flam kingdom"

Raymond gave the exact opposite thing. Raymond, if anything, thinks about this possibility.

The battle between the Kingdom of Windhill and Gran Phram kingdom is prolonged, and during that time his country pays the Fatillas Kingdom and the Melika Kingdom ahead. If so far, the whole continent will be bowing to the Great Britannia Empire.

If you talk about this, Maria will be willing to choose the way to attack the Kingdom of Fatillas, but in the unlikely event the Prime Minister Raymond is afraid of things that did not happen.

"..... Is it still strong?"

Marisa witnessed the strength of the Bandeaux army in the demonic champion. First of all, the Bandeaux army became interested in Maria than the previous deployment.

"It seems that Arnold's direction has greatly expanded our military power, aside from individual strength, I think that overall it is stronger than before."

"Oh, I do not know what to do"

Raymond minister's eyebrow slightly distorts. I noticed that it was a failure to talk about Bandeaux. For the bandu troops, Maria has a sense of inferiority. Raymond did not know this.

Maria does not recognize inferiority complex. I will definitely try to get rid of it. There was a possibility of choosing a fight with the bandu army.

".... good.... I will keep something fun afterwards"

As a result of thinking for a while, this word came out from the mouth of Maria. I am relieved as Raymond. You can move on to the strategy that seems to be the best.

"Proceed with preparations for the suppression of Fatillas'

"When will it be around?"

"As soon as the emperor's handling of the new capital To Tokio has been completed, we are planning a month later."

"Well, then, I have to move my body a bit."

"..... His Majesty the Empress is on hand?"

This was unexpected by Raymond.

"You do not need to have a lot of actual experience until a time when you settle down with the Bandeaux army because you will lead the guard, right?"

"However....."

"What is it that the Prime Minister is dissatisfied with the fact that I stand on the battleground, is I a brave?"

".... No, I accepted, I will proceed with preparation."

The Raymond Chancellor knows that Maria 's explanation is an excuse. I was a former guard.

From the time of the academy, the root of Maria has not changed. The guards who have both skill and beauty are Maria's inverse harem staff.

However, now that he became the Empress, Maria was lightly unable to meet a man. Even if I meet you, the maid is always on the side. Maria felt this cramped. You can move freely if you are outside the castle. This is the reason why he wants to enter the battlefield.

Even if I know it, Raymond is unable to say anything. In other words, I know that disasters will prevail over myself.



The Grand Flam Kingdom, who was robbed of the kingdom, fell eastwards while trying hard to concentrate the fallen kingdom knight troops. Northeast South, and all have become independent kingdoms, there is no way to go only east.

Then the destination will be Bandeaux territory.

The Grand Flamen kingdom decided to counterattack against the easternmost band Bandeaux territory, Kakark. But things are not easy. The territory of the Grand Flam Kingdom is the smallest of the four countries. There can not be aristocrats and others on the winning side, there is no prospect of an increase in the number of allies of allies.

In order to break down the current situation, a meeting is held every day in Camargue. Despite discussions, we can not find solutions and other things, but there is nothing we can do except discussion.

"..... Is it impossible for the alliance with Fatillas?"

The King of Grand Flam, who had heard silent discussions, muttered as Potsli.

If you join the alliance, you will recognize the independence of Fatillas Hou. To the extent that he has to do so, King Grand Flam is being chased.

"Is it okay to ask the alliance?"

The grandfather of Grand Franram Kingdom Seido Lightham inquires fearfully. If you do not do anything, it will just pass away. If the alliance can tie the Prime Minister Seido, I would like to connect.

However, this is also to give up giving up the original Grand Franram Kingdom. It is uneasy about how the king knows and talks.

"How much will it be to prevent extinction? Well, I do not know if Fatillas will accept it."

"Yes, but Fatillas is also chased down: Aqusmea to the north, Melika kingdom southeast.

There is a possibility that the Melika kingdom will overpower this plane. Due to the division of the Grand Flam kingdom, the power relationship is reversed. If it is only for Fatillas, it is definitely the Melika kingdom win.

"Oh yeah, send me a messenger."

"Ha"

"After that, since Fatillas' answer came"

King Grand Flam is obviously out of energy. It will take more than two months to send a messenger and come home. In the meantime, not being able to do anything can not be forgiven.

"How about doing counter-attack strategy?"

Archer Arnold's prince opened its mouth here. King Arnold came to make Bandou the center of his counterattack. However, it can not be patient, just waiting for the return of the messenger.

"It's because the alliance is connected"

"To join an alliance, you must be recognized as the worthy partner."

"..... Are you going to have no value?"

Actually it is not worth much. The power of the current Grand Franram Kingdom is inferior in every way over the former Hou. Barely, the number of soldiers is close to five minutes. The number of soldiers is also the least when compared with the army of the three kingdoms after independence.

Although this fact should be known, King Grand Flam is unable to accept it. I am applying for an alliance from here, only by allowing independence, I think that it is enough for alliance conditions.

"Then, after concluding an alliance, how do you intend to move specifically?"

"What did you say?"

"Lancelot and Erwin are in a ministerial relationship, even if we have an alliance with Fatillas, we are inferior in every way and there is no reason for the other party to be afraid of our country because of our alliance, eventually fighting and power We have to show off."

"..... I know such things"

"Let's promptly plan the counter-attack strategy, no matter how much time you have, it's not enough."

"If you think so, please make a recommendation from you first"

The groove between the king of Gran Phlam and Prince Arnold is definitely spreading. King Arnold, who is actively acting towards resolving the situation with the king who is depressed with the lost country in the fore. The difference between the people of the reign and the people of the chaos is causing a gap between the two.

"Since I got a permission, I will talk to you."

King Arnold was thinking about a strategy plan. Moreover, with the forgiveness of the King of Gran Phlam and talking, it will be considered as an official strategy plan.

Given the thought of King Arnold 's thought, the king is bitter, but I can not stop it now.

"We propose to send messengers not only to Fatillas but also to the Kingdom of Okus and the Kingdom of Hashiu, which I would like you to lend power as an alliance to the crisis of the Grand Flam Kingdom.

"..... There is no way to put out troops etc."

"There is no possibility at all, and it does not matter whether it is useless. The purpose of putting out messenger has meaning to explore the trends of the Kingdom of Okus and the Kingdom of the Hashi. Are the two countries aiming for complete independence? Or will it become a ruling country of some country, in that case you need to strengthen the defense posture with the two countries?"

" ....."

The Kingdom of Okus and King Hashi are attacking. King Grand Franm did not think about this possibility. Even though I know that the Kingdom of the Grand Prix of today is only equivalent to the Okusu and Hashi nationalities, I still do not accept mind.

"We must avoid anything like O King Kingdom or Hashii Kingdom, or both, to attack the bandu, so we must show our power for that."

".....In particular?"

"Fight against winemeal, I will win this"

"What are you planning to do with Aqusmea?"

"The army of Lancelot goes to Fatillas, and the win heel is heading towards Japan, but for the moment it seems to be a battle in this form."

"..... Why do you understand that?"

King Grand Flam has a big eyes. The talk of Prince Arnold's talks felt as if it was that of Rion.

"I got the information, I think that it is credible information"

"War of the opponent of winning heal....."

Knowing that it is enough to oppose the win heel, the feelings of Grand Flamen seemed to be a little lighter. Somewhat power returns to the eyes that I think.

"We have to decide the policy, if we are to defend, Bandeaux is a robust land. It will not be attacked off easily. But this will give up the land other than Bandeaux."

The circumference of Bandeaux is also under the rule of the Grand Flam kingdom. But these lords do not swear absolute loyalty to the Kingdom of Gramfrum. The greatest army that is nearest is the Grand Forum Kingdom army. If the army of the heel heel attacks the territory, it will betray you in peace.

In order not to let it do, it must show that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam has the power to protect the territory. It is necessary to think that it is better to attach to Kingdom of Kingdom than Kingdom of Windhill.



"Do you hit it....?"

There is no choice but to do this. The restructured Grand Franram Kingdom troops are around 20,000. Even with this number, it is not a number that can be fed only by bandu. It is not possible to keep the country unless it hits and conversely takes away the dominion area of the winemeen kingdom.

"Are you OK in that direction?"

"..... Can you win?"

"I will win, not a situation outside of winning."

"..... That's right."

Even if you do nothing, just wait for destruction. If you are afraid of losing, it makes no sense. Even if you lose, it will be a little extinct.

With the approval of King Gran Phlam, the King of the Grand Flams began to fight against the Kingdom of Windhill and began to invade invasion.



Another meeting was held next to the conference where important decisions of the Grand Flam kingdom were made. Even though it is a conference, it is not fearful. While drinking tea, I'm just talking as though I were chatting.

"Will it work?"

With an anxious face, Sol is asking Ariel.

"The king is not stupid, given the necessary information, you should make the right decision"

The source of King Arnold 's Prince is the Black Party. All the contents of the information are contained in Eriel's ears.

"But how the King judges it"

"I think it's okay in this case, no matter how long you win the defense game, you can understand even stupidity that it will just be destroyed"

The evaluation of Ariel against the king is getting more and more dry. Even though I got ready for that and left the castle, eventually the unexpected feelings also influenced the current situation the king came to Bandeaux.

"I care about the strength of the Kingdom of Windhill"

"Well, maybe the number is twice?"

"Yes, the army of the Houjie including subordinate aristocrats was about 40 thousand, as for the win heel, it should have not changed so much as it increased slightly"

This is also true for Fatillas Kingdom. Only the Great Britannia Empire has doubled, incorporating many aristocrats and kingdom knight troops. The territory is also the largest, and it stands out among Shikoku.

"I will not move all of the 40,000?"

It can not translate to make the country empty. There are various military jobs such as maintaining security and protecting the border.

"Normally, but if you judge that Greble will never attack you, if you abandon the protection of the border, you should move more than 30,000 if you do not do well"

"What do you think of Sol?"

"If you are me, I'll throw away the defense against Grebri, because I can not prevent you even if I place half a million, I will aim to destroy Graphra as quickly as possible and capture that power."

"Well..... Hey, Grebri or Graphra"

You can see that Grebri is the Kingdom of Great Britannia and Grahra is Kingdom of Gran Pham. However, Ariel was concerned that Sol would say this way.

"Venus,"

"Is Venus?"

"I heard that Rion sometimes used a long name shrunk, Venus said it is interesting and imitating it"

"Do you have such a story with Venus?"

As the same Konoe, the time for the two to stay together is long. But the story is obviously a conversation outside of working hours. Ariel did not remember hearing the place where the two were talking about this.

"Yes, I have taught you a lot about Rion's story."

"Oh, is that so?"

The eyes of Ariel faces Venus who is waiting at the back. At that time, the face of Venus was dyed in red. It is a really easy-to-understand reaction.

"I was worried about that, but the thing about Airier was like that of Airier, indeed, were your parents called by their nickname?"

"I will call it, Eri, I asked Ryon to call it EAL, but because I became a couple, I do not want to call you suddenly and familiarly."

"that is....."

It seems to be a feeling I can not understand in Sol.

"Rion sometimes has strange insistence, is Sol calling Venus thing Vee?"

"Why is it?"

"Oh, these places are similar,"

"What?"

Unfortunately, for now, Sol has no romantic feelings for Venus. I do not seem to notice the feelings at that place. The place insensitive to such things is the same as Rion.

"Good, I still have time and I have to work hard for that."

Rion will come to pick me someday. Believe in this, Ariel is staying in Bandou. There are warring plagues around here and there are also decisions that traveling with Frau is dangerous.

Until the day comes, the Grand Flam kingdom must protect the bandu. For that, a bit, Ariel decided to help the Grand Flam kingdom.

## CHAPTER 94

### GRANDFRAM KINGDOM V WINDHILL KINGDOM

---

Offensive against the Kingdom of Fatillas by the Great Britannia Empire. The invasion of Kingdom of Windhill to Kingdom of Gran Pham. These two started on the same day. It is a matter of meeting the date in both countries.

Even though the Great Britannia Empire temporarily declined the defense of the former Grand Prix kingdom Empire Tokio, it was nominated that they did not want to forgive the circumstances that the Kingfisher Grand Prix attacked in the gap, However, in reality they are wary of each other's betrayal.

The result of each battle will determine the relationship between the two countries. Especially as the Kingdom of Windhill, we want to destroy the kingdom of Granfrium early, absorb its power, and to reach out to the east such as the Kingdom of Okus, Hashi Kingdom. That is the only way to reduce the difference in power with the Great Britannia Empire.

Oakley Baron in the north of Bandeaux. This was the stage of the battle between the Kingdom of Windhill and Kingdom of Granfram.

The Grand Flamen kingdom army against the Wyn Heal King's army 30,000 is 20,000. There are thousands of reinforcements for the Kingdom Knights Corps of 15,000, Archers Army 3000, and Ox Kingdom and King Hashii each. It is the result that the two countries responded to the request of dispatch from Kingdom of Gran Pham.

How to capture a thousand is a delicate place, but there is no power to complain about the Kingdom of the Grand Prix today.

"This is a princess that looks fine and has anything else"

This was the first voice of Prince Alex of Okus who came to the headquarters of the Grandforam Kingdom army. I am confused as to what the people of the Grand Flam kingdom are saying.

".....Long time no see, eh"

It was Ariel who responded to Prince Alex. Ariel also bought that magical power and accompanies him to the battlefield. As a result of this, the expressiveness of Ariel, who was sullen even more, became even tighter.

"That stern gaze.... As ever, it's nice, my eyes and heart will be too much to lose my eyes as I stare at that beautiful eyes."

"Pervert.... when I say such things...."

Ariel stopped talking on her way. It seemed that he was about to name Rion.

"Fortunately, now, there is no Rion at this place, there is no worry of being killed even if you urge the princess"

Prince Alex knew what Ariel tried to say. If you complain about Ariel, you are scared of Rion 's murder. Earlier, every time Alex Prince visited Camargue, it was repeated. Even if it is understandable, Prince Alex's philosophy was concerned with Ariel.

When turning his eyes that Ariel finds out, Prince Alex also returns with a meaningful smile. In this reaction, Ariel knew it. Prince Alex knows that Rion is alive.

"Well, let's rejoice in the reunion with the princess. Nice to meet you, king of Gran Pharmham, Alex Dante of the second prince of the Kingdom of Okus, who is behind us is Steal Lowe in our country"

A senior warrior, who was holding behind Prince Alex, advances forward and lightly lowers his head. There was a little relieved atmosphere in the main shrine.

General Steel Low is a general who stands at the top of the Okus army. The fact that we dispatched this generals is more likely to have sent reinforcements in the intention of fighting seriously.

"I am deeply grateful to the reinforcements of the King of the Grand Flam, Edward III, Highland, who is deeply grateful for the reinforcement, the right is Marcus Astrand Knight, the left is Frédérique Dawson of the Konoe Knight,

Prince Alex responds to the greeting by the King of Gran Pham.

"I think that the Kingdom of Hashiwas arrived, too"

Without saying anything to King Gran Phlam's greetings, Prince Alex has asked about the Kingdom of Hashi.

"I am here"

The answer to this question came from behind Prince Alex. Two of the men of the same age as Prince Alex were standing behind.

".....Have you come so?"

Prince Alex, who saw the face of the replying male, erased the usual fancy expression and had an unfriendly smile.

Well..... Nice to meet you, my name is Harry Woldham, the second prince of Hashiu Kingdom"

".... Ah, it is Ariel.... Nice to meet you."

He noticed that Prince Harry's eyes were right for him, and Ariel gave a greeting.

"Thanks to Rion, the Kingdom of the Hashi has been saved a lot, I'm really sorry I can not say a few words, even though I am."

"No, Bandou was also aided in your country, and I do not forget your help in fighting the Melika kingdom."

For the support of Rion who invaded the Melika Kingdom, the Kingdom of Hashi is also serving troops. Only when there was a dispatch of the King of the King of the Hashi, the Kingdom of Okus abandoned betrayal. For Ariel, King Hashi is a good partner to say as a benefactor.

"It is a great regret to put such words in the reverse, is it okay to think that you can build a relationship of trust?"

"Yes, of course."

Following this word by Ariel, Prince Harry looks satisfied. At last, that gaze turns toward King Gran Pham.

"Harry Woldham, who accompanied General Freddie Dawson who leads our army"

"..... Oh, thank the visitors"

While frustrating Prince Harry's attitude, King Grand Flam returns a greeting. Complaining here makes me worried about returning home. If it is only for returning to the country, it is still good, but it is the worst when you go around to the enemy.

"Well, would you like me to start a military campaign where everyone got together?"

Marcus knight troops headed up and told the beginning of the military campaign.

".....Everyone is saying, but it seems that there is no Kiel Brown."

And prince Hustler makes a difference.

"Baron Bra....."

Marcus knight troops headed to the answer. It was impossible to judge immediately on how to answer.

"Do you know Kiel?"

Instead, I responded to King Arnold. It is not just an answer but a question.

"The people of the Kingdom of the Hashiu can not be unaware of the band leader"

"Is that so, Kiel is in a different place"

"The battle has already begun, is not it good, you start the military battle?"

Prince Hastler correctly understood the meaning of King Arnold 's words. If you know the power of the Bandeaux army, it is natural that you think like this, Prince Hunrer felt that Prince Arnold was somewhat unwavering.

The impression on Prince Alex is similar.

"In the beginning, we start the military campaign. The army of the enemy is 30 thousand, the former Windhill heel army is 10 thousand, the rest are aristocratic army except it. It is needless to say that the enemy's main force is a former Windhill heal



army If you destroy the core former Windhill heel army, the future battle will be overwhelmingly advantageous to us."

That is exactly what you are talking about. How to cause the problem to be destroyed.

"The troops put ten thousand of the knight troops in the center, five thousand of the knight troops at the left wing, I want to ask the right wing to the Oku kingdom army and the Hashi kingdom army"

It is a clearly impossible crew.

"With two thousand fighting ten thousand enemies?"

Sure enough, Prince Harry complains. Wing heal kingdom army settled in the center left and right ten thousand. Although mainstay is central, fighting ten thousand is not easy.

"There are three thousand aristocratic forces, but I understand that it is still painful, but I want to endure somehow."

"If there is something there is something?"

"Deceive enemies"

Marcus knight soldiers have something to do. I understand it, but I can not accept it without any explanation.

"Do you understand? The right wing becomes the weakest, the enemy surely will try to destroy its right wing."

It is common to target a weak place. There is a possibility that the winemir kingdom side will concentrate the attack on the right wing. If the right wing is destroyed, the center will be attacked from the two sides, right and front. Even if it says that the knight troops are strong, it is unlikely that it will survive if it comes to that situation.

"Of course I know, it's not long to endure."

"..... that kind of thing"

That is, the right wing is a decoy. Showing it as weak, the purpose is to collect enemy soldiers there. Considering what you intend to do by collecting, you are concerned about the band forces who are not in this place.

But, knowing this, Prince Hassler wondered whether the enemy would get on such a visible invitation this time.

"What is the general enemy general?"

"Erwin himself is coming out"

For the Kingdom of Windhill, this is a moment of truth. Elvin is full of power, trying to hit the kingdom of the Grand Flam.

"What about the former marquis?"

Erwin is young and has little experience. Prince Hassler thinks that he is actually another conductor.

"The previous Marquis is in our country"

Prior Marquis accepted Ariel's proposal, not only did it completely retire but also chose to live under Ariel. I live with my grandchild. This is the hope of the former marques and couple now.

So I will not cooperate with the Grand Franram Kingdom. This time, it must be the opponent of Frau at Camargue.

"Will you fit in?"

There is expectation that if it is Elwyn, it may be fit, but it is not absolute.

"If the enemy is wary of the right wing, that's fine, which means that the number of thrown into the battle is only reduced."

And, if they are the same number, the Marcus knight soldiers are confident that they will definitely win.

"I want to ask one from me"

Here Prince Alex came in talk.

"What do you want to hear?"

"The Kingdom of Windhill does not have guns and kana?"

"That is....., I do not think that"

Marcus knight troops head is a little confident. The possibility that the Great Brittaria Empire has been handed over to the Kingdom of Windhill is also thought of by the Grand Flam kingdom and it has let me investigate it. However, it is not yet clear whether there is it or not.

However, it is a fact that we can not see gun-like things in the battlefield now.

"It's a vague answer, but it's okay, because it's probably not an army to be directed even if it exists."

If the enemy aims at the gun, it is the main force of the Kingdom Knight Army. If the main kingdom knight troops can not fight, then the Grand Flam kingdom is over. It is more serious than the Kingdom of Wynne heal as replenishment does not work.

"Are you OK with regards to the fabric?"



As a result, Erwin fits snugly in the strategy of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix.

"Support the left wing! Never be broken!"

Although it was the army of the heel heel who tried to put an offense against the right arm of the King of the Grand Flam, it suddenly fell from the beginning. In the large magical attack from the enemy right wing, the avant - garde was attacked by the Okus Kingdom and Hashi King Army cavalry team jumping out of the team, where the ranks were staggered.

Wing heel King Army left wing thought to consolidate the team and to keep defense was greatly confused by assault charges. Still somehow, I made up my strength by

making use of the army troops, but furthermore, from the side Bandeaux army armored a surprise attack.

This is the original strategy of the Kingdom of Gran Pham. Puncture the side of the ancient Win Wheel army, sharpen the fighting power of the enemy left wing, strengthen the right wing, and attack off center and left wing.

However, right now it is the right wing. The Kingdom of Gran Pham also is surprised at this.

".....too strong"

Even though my army is dominant, Marcus Knight's Head is showing a sad face. I did not think that the army of Okus, Hashii Kingdom, which was a ministerial country, was such strength.

It would be good if the two countries remain on their side. However, if you go to the enemy, the King Gurfuram will be threatened by the backs. It can not be thought that it can be extremely suppressed in the 5 thousand left in the bandu.

"Not just the power of the two countries"

Frédérique Konseki Knight chief spoke to the Marcus knight soldier head.

"Although certainly the bandu troops are on the right wing,"

"That's not it, the power of Miss Ariel is great."

It is the magic of Ariel that fills the difference in the number of soldiers in the battle of the right wing of the Grand Flamen. Wing heel kingdom army forms large scale formation, magic attacks there. When it gets hard, if the damage becomes big, if you disperse troops, this time the bandu troops, Okusu and Hasiu crowned troops come in. The Kingdom of Windhill has not fully utilized the number of soldiers.

".... Would that be like the wife of Rion Fray?"

"No, it is also a wife, it was also a partner who leaves his back on the battlefield, I knew that I was playing most of the battlefield, apparently I did not see the ability."

Finally, it is time for the Grand Flam kingdom to recognize the power of Ariel.

"Pull out the center forward"

Set aside this way. The Marcus knight's captain group judged as follows.

"Wait a little more, the Kingdom of Windhill will surely move, we will make a full offensive at that time"

"..... It will be good"

And, as expected by the Grand Flam kingdom, the Windhill Kingdom moved.



The horse of the Knight Guard who jumped out of the Wyn Heal Kingdom Honjin is running toward the left wing. It is Erwin that is running ahead.

"Please wait! The King itself is unreasonable to get on the front line!"

Well, who became the head of the Knight Guards of the King of the Windhill Kingdom, has held that Erwin hard.

"I will lose if I do not get out!"

"Even if you lose here, the battle is one loss! You better win next!"

As expected, this remark is too early. We have not fought both the center and the right wing yet. Fortunately, Wal's remarks did not reach the soldiers. If the head of the Knight Order of Knight approved the defeat, it would have caused the whole morale to drop markedly.

It is not Wol 's instrument such as Knight Order of the Knight Order. As a staple of Erwin 's constantly being a given position, to put it on the side.

"That's not a problem, do not you understand the rocking of the aristocracy!"

The Kingdom of Windhill has problems.

After inheriting Marques to Erwin, the former marquis had left the Windhill Hou. This case was inviting the upset of subordinate aristocracy.

It was thought that this problem was solved by the fact that King Lang · Wustain, the lead aristocrat of the subordinate aristocrat despisedly suppresses it and surprises the kingdom of the Grand Flam and accomplishes the foundation of the winemeen kingdom But it was not so.

The prize-winning prize at the time of the kingdom's founding is the Chancellor of Wustine, now being the Prime Minister, but only those closer to those who were close to him were given preferential treatment, and dissatisfaction remains with others. This dissatisfaction has made it desirable for the return of the former marquis.

In the Kingdom of Windhill, the ni faction of the current King and the former marquis came to be born. Of course, the current King is predominant, there are only front trims such as the former marquis.

However, when looking at the whole, the middle school and the non-factions are overwhelming as numbers, and Erwin still has no centripetal force to attract this intermediary faction, no faction.

The battle of this time also had a meaning to raise Erwin 's prestige.

"It would be nice if you win in the end!"

"So, I am trying to win! It's already a front line! Come along without complaining!"

The winning Erwin says is not the whole battle. That is to win Ariel.

Ariel 's success that jumped to the front line and giving a great blow to the army of the heel heel is also known to the army of the heel heal that is being done.

The reaction was truly subtle. Ariel, who became the wife of a hero from a tragic woman, was proud for those who were connected to the Windhill Hou. Among the low-ranking people, every time they tell the story of Rion and Ariel to a bar, they often boast that they are their main line. There was a similar feeling also in his master Nobility.

That Ariel stands as an enemy of theirs, demonstrating amazing power.

The thought that the former subordinate aristocrats felt, knowing this, fears and adores. The nobles are pointing to Ariel, similar to the prestige Erwin was trying to get in this fight.

Erwin was well aware of this. It is right to show to Ariel that, before the thought of his father, Duke of the Grand Duke, is battling Ariel, indicating that you are up.

However, the problem is whether Erwin can win against Ariel.

A huge tornado was created in the air. It stretched out to the ground, and as it swelled like a sway, it was about to go to the army of the Grand Flam kingdom.

It was Ariel that appeared there. Without fear, as I walked forward in front of the tornado, I slowly held my right hand. So the front tornado rapidly weakens that power, at most it will be enough to sneak Ariel's hair.

But this was not the end. The wind around Ariel once weakened also swirls its momentum. Although it covers the body of Ariel as a size, its momentum is terrible, no one can approach, for example.

Eventually. The wind dances in the air and brings Ariel to the edge of Erwin's eyes.

"..... for the first time in a long time. Were you doing well?"

A greeting that is not similar to the battlefield, Ariel turns to Erwin. It was Erwin and his Konoe, who had been settled with astonishment, but as I was called out, I returned to myself and attacked Ariel.

But, without reaching Ariel, the body will be blown behind.

"Hey, Erwin.... are you truly drawing blood from your father?"

With a smile with a smile, Ariel queries Erwin.

"Wh, what?"

"Because your magic, you can not imagine it is not direct from the Windhill family?"

"..... Do not say anything suitable!"

In the head of Erwin, the line which Rion once said is revived. Rion said that not to mention Ariel, as well as Vincent, who should be falling down.

"Well, why?"

The eyes of Ariel turned to Wol.

Wow whose line of sight is aimed is pure blue. It was confusing. Rion knows, and Ariel can not be unaware. I should not have Erwin meet with that Ariel in such a scene.

"..... Let's draw out, we should withdraw here."

Will came up with anyway, to flee from this place. That was it.

"Defend your Majiba! Knight Order of Konpasi! It's time to withdraw here!"

Wol ordered the Order of the Konbati to keep Erwin not to say anything. The Knight Order of Knight will faithfully follow Wol's orders and will force Erwin to show off resistance.

On the other hand, Ariel is..... , only to see Erwin escape.

"Hey, Erwin! The sword of the bluff wind I have, already long before! The father gave it to the celebration of marriage with Rion! If you want it, you should come and pick it up!"

Finally drop another bomb.

The sword of the bluff wind is the proof of the head of the Windhill family. If it is a nobility who continues to the win heel family, everyone knows. That means that you are in the hands of Airier a long time ago. In addition, it became to upset the nobility of the King of the heel heal.



## CHAPTER 95

### SORRY

---

After that the Grand Flam kingdom, which was thought to be only destroyed, breathed back. The battle with the Kingdom of Windhill is progressing with the overwhelming dominance of the Grand Flam kingdom.

However, this is a natural result, if you analyze your fighting force calmly, the advantage of the Grand Franca kingdom side was obvious.

The Kingdom of Windhill is superior only to the number of men and the extent of the territory. The commanders, the quality of the soldiers, the Grand Flaming kingdom knight troops are on. Especially the commanders are overwhelming not only quality but also numbers. Originally, there were enough commanders who could command over 100,000 armies. Not all of them remained in the Grand Flam Kingdom, but it is too luxurious to lead 20,000 armies. Regardless, the chief of the knight, who was the summit of the kingdom knight troops 100,000, is in charge of 10,000 armies.

This is not the only advantage of the Grand-Flam kingdom in fighting power. In the war, the Windhill kingdom army was overwhelmed by the magic that could not be said as a very effective weapon. The Kingdom of Wynn heal is inferior to Kingdom Kingdom of Granfram rather than better.

On the side of the kingdom of Gran Phlam, King Gran Pham and Prince Arnold are the one with outstanding magical powers. Not only Ariel but also Prince Alex of Okus and Prince Harry of Hashi Kingdom join. Pedigree is affected by magical power. Royals are the most magical people in any country.

On the other hand, the Kingdom of Windhill. In the first place there is no direct line of the Windhill Hou family. Erwin is full of talent, but there is a limit, and I have neglected to stretch it. He intends to make an effort, but that of Erwin is far from Rion, Ariel, and Vincent.

It is unfortunate for Erwin. If Erwin was acting with Vincent when he was a child, he knew the limits of his talent, he could not have extra confidence, or ambition that it produced.

However, Erwin was kept away from his wife and was not allowed to leave his mother to leave, he was raised to overprotection and had no chance to know his ability. Even in the trial ceremony, it is amplified using the magic tool, that is, it is charged with fraud, and it receives evaluation more than the ability. This is also that Erwin is not informed.

Anyhow, the Kingdom of Windhill, which was supposed to be attacked, was pushed back, and conversely it was supposed to be attacked by its own control area.

That is not the only misfortune of the King of the Windhill. At last the situation fearing happened.

At first it was about ten people. A man who abandoned the house and abandoned his identity, appeared from the Kingdom of Wynn heal to Kingdom of Gran Pham rather than to Ariel. When Ariel accepted them and it was found that the King Grand kingdom did not say anything, ten people came to dozens of people, and finally aristocrat revealed turning over at last.

The Kingdom of Windhill is no longer a fight. It will be overturned by a stop of the ally. Still, the flow that is completed once can not stop.

Eventually the winemeen kingdom lost even the advantage of the number, and it lost the ability to resist the Kingdom of Granfram. I will only wait for the other side to be destroyed.

Erwin, too, if you are driven to this point, you can throw away all confidence and honor. I decided to choose the only way to save my country.

"You are miserable, are you done?"

About the floor of the knee, Erwin drooping his head, Lancelot from the throne was coldly dismissed.

"Humbly, reinforcements from your country"

No matter what you say in Lancelot, you can not rebel against Erwin now. If you do not want to destroy the Kingdom of Windhill, you have to borrow the power of the Great Britannia Empire.

"You are not supposed to be a reinforcement, at least you wanted me to stay a little longer"

Actually Lancelot is also in trouble even if you are asked for reinforcements. The fight with Fatillas Kingdom is dominant but has not settled yet. Besides, when Fatiraasu ends, the next goal is Melika kingdom. Battle with even stronger partner is waiting than Fatillas.

"But if the Kingdom of the Grand Flam regains power as it is, it will be dangerous for your country as well"

"To the hope of being honest, I do not have any trouble if the Kingdom of Windhill is the one of Kingdom of Gran Pham"

".....What's that?"

It is for Erwin to defend its own country that I am not good enough to think that I do not have any more. If Lancelot is not interested in it, there is no need to endure such humiliation.

"Again, my competitor is Arnold, I will settle Arnold with my own hands."

For Lancelot King Arnold was a rival. And I think at least Lancelot is still a rival. No, as soon as I aimed for the emperor's height, I became able to think so, in the real sense.

You do not have to give in to Prince Arnold anymore. I can seriously crush. It was a pleasure for Lancelot.

"Well, I will go out for that"

Apart from Erwynne, you may ask the Kingdom of Great Britannia to grab the Gran Phram kingdom. Even the Kingdom of Windhill has survived, if you can be a king.

"That's why I can not do it now, at least I must have fought with the Fatillas Kingdom"

"When is that?"

".... How much is it?"

Lancelot aimed at his ministers who had questioned near.

"Although the capture is going well, will it take at least the following February, and then returning the army from there, the reinforcements will be early March and April after becoming the winemeal kingdom?"

"It seems"

"Four months....."

It is much faster than I thought. The capture of the Kingdom of Great Britannia's Fatillas is really good. However, for four months, when the Kingdom of Windhill can bear, it is a rather delicate place.

If there is no more loss, the separation of the nobility will increase more and more. If that happens, the collapse of the Kingdom of Windhill will further accelerate.

"Is it impossible for four months? Is that also Arnold doing his best?"

"I am doing my best with Ariel and the bandu army."

"What did you say?"

Lancelot reacted to Erwin 's words. It is a distinctly different response from the marginal attitude so far.

"The difficult struggle in our country is because there are many people who left off, which is as long as it is inconvenient as a king, but the opponent is trying to treat his father as a hostage like the Marquis of the previous Win Wheel, who is my father"

Erwin will continue to explain with a lie to further stimulate Lancelot.

".... That means that the subordinate aristocracy of the former Wynn heal is flowing to Ariel."

"Yes, that's right."

"Really....."

It is good for Prince Arnold to increase his power, but it is impermissible to increase the power of Ariel. Erwin judged that Lancelot 's heart was such a thing. I feel I could see the light in the reinforcements that I was giving up.

"The crushing down of the vassals is intense and honest, I think that it will not keep four months."

".....Impossible, I can not reinforce"

"Well!"

No words of Lancelot. The expectations were rising, Erwin 's shock was intense.

"If Ariel gets a lot of power, she will definitely say that Maria will go on her own."

".....why?"

"I do not know the reason, but it seems I can not forgive it anyway"

For Maria, Ariel is a villain and a stepping stone character. That Ariel is spoken among people like a heroine, even after the death of Rion, you can not forgive the castle to be taken by the castle and be on the side of Prince Arnold.

Although there is a game setting, although it is a bit complicated emotion, the point is jealousy.

"Where is that Maria, now?"

"It's supposed to be at the forefront of the fight against the Kingdom of Fatillas, it is impossible to recall"

"Something like that...."

It was equivalent to Erwin 's death sentence.

"There is only one method"

"what is that!?"

"Present the Kingdom of Windhill"

".....what?"

"If the territory of the Kingdom of the Windhill became the Great Britannia Empire, it is not a dispatch of reinforcements, it is a dispatch for domestic defense, I can not say that it is disgusting"

With this, I do not know what is different from what is destroyed by Kingdom of Gramfrum. After all, I do not feel like saving the Kingdom of Winheol in Lancelot.

Even if I save it here, I will destroy it later. The Kingdom of Windhill is such a country for the Great Britannia Empire.

"I understood, I rely on Great Britannia etc. I was stupid."

"Oh yeah, if you have time to rely on others, do it somehow manually"

"Oh.... let me do so"

To abandon pride, to the Great Britannia Empire, the hope of Erwin who came to rush to Lancelot did not come true. Wing heal kingdom, as before, alone will fight the Kingfisher of the Grand Flam. Even though there are not any winnings.



In the Great Britannia Kingdom refused reinforcements, so there is no end to the people of the Wynn heal kingdom. Erwin seemed to have been prepared for rather, just as the last warming up, he is actively preparing for the battle.

However, in a situation where one Erwin, the king, is struggling fiercely, other ministers are desperate to be more secure than the nation. Lang · Wustine's chief priest, inheritance of Erwin's marqueto, and those who moved to the kingdom founding are mostly acting for their own ambitions. There is no such thing as the feeling of being slaughtered in the Kingdom of Wynne heal.

"Do you want to follow our country?"

King Grand Flam is puzzled by the word of the messenger from the Kingdom of Wynne heal. Since he was a messenger in this situation, he had anticipated that it was a ceasefire negotiation or something, but he did not think that he would suddenly offer a minister.

"Yes, Japan's defeat in this rush is clear, I think that it is right to follow the winner if he loses."

While admitting to be defeated, it sounds like a selfish offer somewhere. Actually. Apart from being minister, the messenger said nothing. Since it was abandoned by the Great Britannia Empire, it is only to switch to the Grand Flamen kingdom.

".... What kind of things are said with that minister saying that, please let me hear a bit more in detail"

Grandfram kingdom Seido Lightham broke into and asked the messenger of the Kingdom of Wynne heales. It is because I thought that it is not the situation until the king negotiates directly.

"Regarding the condition of the minister, I would like to negotiate after asking your request."

Even though it sounds like he is trying to hide his or her hand, the Prime Minister Shade decides that it is not so.

"Even if it is said suddenly, if you say that the head of King Erwin, payment of reparation, afterwards is the ministerial, would it be an annual advancement?"

".... Well, is it OK to accept the current contents as all of your requests?"

"Oh, one more thing to take up the ranking from all aristocracy in the Kingdom of Windhill"

"that is....."

For Erwin 's life, calmly responsive messengers show upset to take up the title. In the state of this messenger, Mr. Seide convinced. This messenger is not an official envoy. At least, I have not obtained the intention of the king.

"I will tell you that there is no misunderstanding, but the conditions I talked to now are not official, as I just mentioned what I came up with on this occasion."

"Oh, was that so?"

Show the expression of relief to the words of Prime Minister Shade. As a messenger, I do not think that quality is very good. A stupid messenger is what he wants for the kingdom of Grand-Flam, but the question is whether he or she is worthy of negotiating.

"I do not know whether I can proceed with negotiations unless I am going to conclude a bit more concrete content. How are your countries going forward?"

"If we are willing to negotiate with your country, we will dispatch negotiating teams again and I would like to close down the details."

It was an unexpected Matmo answer. If this story is true, I do not know the scale, but it means that there are adjustments enough to send negotiating teams.

".... I think that I will participate in the negotiations, of course, is it also to your country?"

Thinking a bit, Prime Minister Seido asked about the participants of the negotiating team. Vague listening is with Waza. If it matches the Prime Minister of the Grand Flam kingdom, there is no alternative but to submit the highest ranking. I understand to some extent what this is behind the messenger.

"That's it..... but the Japanese prime minister believes that the negotiations are settled to some extent"

The messenger's answer is not enough to ask for. The Prime Minister Seido decided to shake the messenger a bit.

"No way, is the prime minister against your negotiations, then negotiations will not be completed"

"Ah, no, it's not....."



"So, what kind of reason is that there is no reason to say that not going to the place of negotiation seems to be light in Japan."

Push more strongly.

".... We are seeking guarantee of safety of the body if you can promise this"

As a result, the messenger was not a person who would be allowed to handle diplomacy, also wartime negotiations. It is unreasonable. The Prime Minister of the Grand Flamen Kingdom and the original aristocrat of the Houjie have different abilities and experiences if they are different. In addition to this messenger's case, the Kingdom of Windhill is overwhelmingly talented to fight Kingdom of Granfram.

"Safety..... It is a matter of course if negotiating, I promise."

"Thank you, but is that..... Can you promise to Airier as well?"

"Ariel?"

Here, why is the name of Ariel coming out? Even though I looked to the King of Gran Phlam, I gently shaken my head and finished. Well then, it is the same result for King Arnold.

It can not be possible to answer with your own authority, such as Ariel's promise. Prior to that, Prime Minister Seido cared about why asking for Ariel's promise. It is somewhat understandable that it is situated inside the Windhill Hou. However, it seems normal to seek forgiveness from the former marquis if it is that.

In the end, it is unknown if you do not ask himself, Prime Minister Seido decided to end this place once.

".... OK, I understand about this, I will reply after confirming properly.Would you like to say that from the next story?"

"Yes, of course"



And soon Ariel was to be called by Honjin's Tenten after the messenger raised it. Naturally, Ariel's expression is as bad as nothing more.

"The messenger of the Kingdom of Winghiel came, but the messenger asked for the guarantee of the safety of Ladland's minister in the story of negotiations"

Without fear of Ariel's appeal for appeal, the Prime Minister of Seido started talking.

"How does it relate to what I was called?"

"Please listen to the end, as long as we are negotiating our safety, it is obvious that we accepted but the messenger said you also need your promise."

".... Ha ha?"

Leave a little while, and Ariel gives a surprise voice. It was impossible to understand immediately what was said. That's right. It is strange that the name of Ariel appears in the negotiations between the country and the country.

"Do you know Rang and Wustine's Prime Minister of the Kingdom of Windhill?"

"Well, it was the leader of the subordinate of the Windhill Hou Homes, I have met several times several times."

And, I do not want to match my face again.

"Is that something wrong with why he asked for such a thing?"

"There is something in my mind"

There is a mountain ranging from Ariel to the Langu minister. However, when Ariel becomes a murderous intent, it will be narrowed down. Among them, the heaviest thing is the secret of Erwin 's birth.

The existence of Erwin harnessed Vincent. In order to make Erwin a successor to the Houjie, Vincent was invisible and received various harassment. And he separated Vincent from Rion, and as a result, Vincent was killed.

It is not true that everything is Erwin and the father of his father, Ladge Chancellor, but it was a fact that he was actively involved.

".... What kind of thing is that?"

"Erwyn is not your father's son, my father is the Ladger's president."

""""You become"?""

With absolutely no hesitation, Ariel talked about the secret of Erwin. What surprised you are the people in this place. If this becomes obvious before the Grand Franram Kingdom split, it will develop into a big problem. If it is injustice in the inheritance of the marquis, the matter can not be a problem within Hou.

"..... Do you have any evidence?"

Here, Frederick Knight's Knight's Head opened. There is a bitter smile on that face.

"No Wow"

"How did you understand?"

"I heard Wal's conversation where Rion was Lang and Erwin's follower, by the way Wol also Lang's son"

"After all, is it Rion, that is, did you know that?"

"I'm in the school days"

A large sigh leaking from the surroundings. Although I was aware that Rion was involved, I did not believe that I had acquired this information at all during my school days. It also hid this fact for a long time.

Speaking of Rion 's name, it is not good information yet, as it is hidden.

"Why did not you talk about it?"

"If there is no evidence, there is no point in talking, or can I sin without evidence?"

Those who do not understand the meaning of the words of Ariel are not in this place. Everyone was made aware. Ariel is still not allowing Vincent and herself to be guilty.

"If Lang appears in the negotiations, I will return to Camargue, I pretended to turn my loyalty as the leader of the subordinate aristocracy, behind which I do not want to see the face of a man betraying his father. Besides that, I think Lang also feels secure if I am not there."

In the words of Ariel, not only Frederick Knight Knight, but also Prime Minister Seido turned his eyes toward King Gran Pham. King Grantlam aimed also turns his eyes towards the Marcus knight soldier.

Ariel is a precious strength. King Gran Phlam could not make a decision as to whether it would be OK to return to Kakaoku.

As a result, Marcus Knight's head chief suffered a bit and nods back. Already the number is overwhelming the King Heal Kingdom. It is judgment that there is no worry about losing this time.

A few days after this day Ariel headed for Camargue. At the same time the forces of the Okus and Hashi kingdoms also leave the team and return home. If the situation of the war is decided, it is after receiving requests from both countries that they want to return home. The Grand Flam kingdom side can not say too much. I decided to accept it.

## CHAPTER 96

# THE LAST OF ERWIN

---

In the place where the safety of Ladge Prime Minister's guard was guaranteed, it is not going to get into full-blown negotiations at last, and the Kingdom of the Grand Flam further rocked the Kingdom of Wynne heel. As notoriously known to Lang, it told other negotiators that there was doubt about the birth of Erwin.

As a grandflam kingdom that should prepare for battle with the Great Britannia Empire early in the negotiations, it is quite a daring way.

Even if you acknowledge Minister Lang and the bureaucrats of those who breathed in, it is likely that you will betray it again. If so, once judging that it is better to accept winemeal after putting out pus once.

As a result, this decision has turned to a good direction. In a sense, not trying to turn over to the Kingdom of Gramfrum, in a sense, the most sensible middle school in Windhill started to reveal the truth of the matter.

Of course, Prime Minister Lang can not admit it, there is no certain evidence. But the thing is the truth, while the rhetoric of the fancy place, the Ladge of the Philippines, will speak in a negative opinion to the minister of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix.

This began to make a definitive confrontation with the aristocrats of other Ween heel kingdoms.

The power to hold down this is neither to the Langgang ministry nor the king Erwin. If you try to do it forcibly, the conflict will deepen. Erwin could not control the aristocrat, at this point, the Kingdom of Windhill was the same but it was the same.

Erwin and the Ladge, and that one party was isolated within the Kingdom of Windhill. On the contrary, if he did not run away, he began to learn the sense of crisis as to whether his head was presented to the Kingdom of the Grand Prix, and actually ran away.

"Hurry! If you leave here, you should calm down a bit!"

A group of cavalry and carriage is progressing in the darkness of the night. At the beginning of the row, it is Wol that is alerting. Following that Wol is the Knight Order. Even if it is called the Knight Order, it was originally a knight of the Lord Kingston 's Wustine calligrapher. In the center of the rank of the Order, a number of luxurious carriages are running horse racing with considerable momentum.

Among them, Erwin, her mother Yuria, and Lang's ruler are on board a luxurious horse-drawn carriage. It is the place of family escape, but there is no consciousness at least Erwin as a family.

"Hey, are you OK? Are you able to escape properly?"

"Perhaps it is OK, I do not think that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam purposely follows us, there should not be such a margin."

The president of Lang is right guess. Since many winemeal aristocrats were obedient, we are not going to punish Erwin or the Ladging minister in the Grand Flam kingdom. Asking the crime of Erwin 's rebellion, you also have to ask the ardent' s sin charged with it. It is not the place of the Grand Flam kingdom. The aristocrat who has followed her should first be relieved, and on top of that it should nurture a loyalty to the Kingdom of the Grand Prix.

"Hey, where are you heading from now?"

".....It is a country without the influence of the Great Britannia Empire of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, if it accepts it by the Melika kingdom, it is good, if it is useless, there is no choice but to find another country"

"Yes..... Anyway, if it's a place that you can live with peace of mind, anywhere will do"

"I do not know if I negotiate what will happen, but the Melika kingdom will accept it, so crawl up somehow again."

"That's not good anymore, let's live calmly,"

"..... If the Melika kingdom is useless, think at that time"

The conversation between Lang and Yulia is unbearable for Erwin. Atmosphere that is familiar between two people. This makes Elwyn aware of the truth of my birth.

I have not drawn the direct blood of the Windhill Hou family. Then, Erwin thinks what he / she has done so far.

"Hey, do people in the back of the carriage know the relationship between me and you?"

Yuria who is her mother seems not to be concealed anymore. Yuria who was riding in Lang's ambition and became the king's mother, originally, the principal had only as much hope as to be able to live a little luxuriously. It was able to taste adequately even in the position of the side room of the Marquis of Windhill.

".....Dunno"

"Well, what are you going to do now? No way, should I and I have to be in the shade?"

"That..... , talking to each other"

"When, later, when, what do you want to do?"

"Stop it!"

It was Erwin who tried silently to ignore the conversation of two people but was not able to tolerate Yuria who is not a mother but a figure as a woman.

".... Erwin?"

"You betrayed me for a long time?"

"What are you saying? I have not betrayed you."

"You betrayed me! I was cheating!"

"That..... I do not plan to cheat separately.... you....., that....., the possibility that both children are...."

Even if it is an excuse, it is not a line to say to Erwin, my son. In other words, both the Marquis of the previous Win Whale and Lang have said they had a relationship at the same time.

It is commonplace to think. Although there is no relation, the Marquis of Win Wheel before can not be thought of as his own child. However, Erwin heard from her mother's mouth is irresistible.

".... But, I am his son, is not it?"

"That way of saying is not good"

"Well then, what should I call? Now I say that I can call it even with my father?"

"Yes, from now on, you can call me father dignifiedly"

Yulia does not think Erwin 's feelings at all. The blood of the Windhill Hou Family was the pride of Erwin. That is the foundation of Erwin 's life so far, so even if you hand a wrong, you wanted the position of Marquis of Wynn heal over it. If I deny it this time, I will lose track of how I should live ahead.

".... It is mothers who said they do not know which child."

"Well, but when you consider the day you were born..... Well, there is a possibility that it was premature birth....."

Yuria suddenly becomes crisp. For now, Erwin thought of which one should be his father. But, after all, this is it.

"In other words, Father,.... is there a possibility that the previous Marquis may have noticed?"

After listening to Yuria 's words, Erwin was convinced. The former marquis had at least doubted. The result is the location of the sword of the blue wind and it is the location of the former marquis himself.

"..... It can not be like that"

Yulia does not know the story on the battlefield. Nobody ever heard of it.

"The Sword of the Blue Wind that is the testimony of the owner of the Windhill Houjie is at the hand of Ariel, it is said that it was handed from father after Vincent's death This is because Father, I did not admit it as a successor."



"Taka is not a sword, you are the successor of the real marriage?"

".... When Vincent died, did not he think the Windhill Hou's blood line was cut off?"

"Do not say a foolish thing, if you think so, it is not a good story if you make children."

The more I listen to Yulea 's story, the more I feel like Erwin' s feelings. The Marques of Windhill for Yulia seems to be quite light. Ellwin, on the contrary, felt a weight in the marquisa position, believed that an excellent person was right for it, he was acting.

However, this idea of Erwin is also a direct lineage. Otherwise, it is just a slander, a crime without room to be forgiven.

Because of the Windhill Hou Homes, this is Erwin 's sense, in a sense, the heart. It was just a cause for doing wrong, but now that it is false, Erwin 's heart is sweeping with great remorse.

However, even if you regret it is too late. Vincent can not survive, Erwin 's crime can not be forgiven.

Suddenly, the high pitched sound that echoed around us. The horse-drawn carries tremendously swaying and stopping, surroundings are surrounded in a bustle at a stroke.

It was obvious that something happened, and something about it, Erwin was largely predictable.

".....Lancelot me"

Erwin knows the identity of the plosive sound. Because he was informed of the existence of this new weapon, Erwin chose to adhere to the Great Britannia empire adultly.

To the last, although I intended to endure until my own country is the same or to gain the power beyond that.

"Enemy attack! Organize the formation, take an interception!"

The voice of Wol's ordinance is echoing around. The busy state of the Knights Guard that protect the surroundings is transmitted.

"What, what happened?"

"Calm down, the Knights Guard guards around, you do not need to worry"

Lang says to try to calm her, but he does not know exactly what situation he is.

"Protect! Do not get pushed!"

The scream of Wal is reverberating around us. Things that are pretty bad are understood by the atmosphere of the words.

Eventually, the plosive sound beeps. The voice commanding the Konoe Knight changed.

In the horse-drawn carriage, Erwin jumped out unless it was a case of stillness. Those attacking the Order of the Konoe dressed in black bunches. There is nothing like a feature, but such things are not necessary for Erwin.

"Do you think that I can be killed due to an idle weather situation?"

Following this word, a magical cast is spun from the mouth of Erwin.

But this was never cast to the end. At the moment the gunhook echoed, Erwin's body flew back to the back.

Erwin who fell to the ground did not get up, just by muting groaning.

"Target supplement! Stop it all at once!"

This voice is not that of the Knight Knight. One of the raiders who had not uttered a single word is giving instructions.

Eventually the fighting voice disappeared and only the woman 's crying voice could be heard in the surroundings. Suppression is over. Just thinking about what the raiders are doing for the women makes Erwin feel sick.

"What is different from what you did?"

A word that reads like a heart reaches Erwin 's ears. But, even if asked, Erwin can not afford to answer.

"A man kills, a woman is a slave, the number of people is different, but it is the same as what you did"

I finally found out about Erwin, what the raiders were saying. He drove Vincent to the death penalty and dropped Ariel to slave. It is said that it is the same.

"..... that, that,..... say, then, qualifications,....."

Erwin was indeed complicit in it. However, it was Lancelot and Maria who became the subject. Erwin thought that she was not qualified to blame her on Lancelot's side.

However, Erwin is a fundamental place and I am misunderstanding.

"I am qualified.... I am not waiting.... I have been waiting for this time to come.

"..... before.....,....."

Erwynn could not utter the word till the end. The suddenly wound up flame wraps around the body.

It was Erwin, rampant and rolling down the ground, but the fire did not disappear but only increased its momentum. Soon the body ceased to move.

There was no burning residue left after the flame went out. King Winwill King Erwin and its parties disappeared from the front stage after this date.



The forefront of the Great Britannia Empire and Fatillas Kingdom. Maria was spending the bliss in his tent 's tent. Maria who is enjoying the reverse harem state without any shyness. Whoever can stop it, there is no one in this place.

However, now I am talking a little seriously. Maria's Guard is also the staff organization of Maria.

"A report that the Erwin king has successfully played has come."

It is Matthew Burton who is in charge of information. It is not official, even if you are in charge of information. It is the role of Maria in private institutions.

"Yeah, is that so?"

"Most of the Wynn heales aristocracy swore to the Kingdom of Gurfuram that King Erwin was at the time of escape"

"Well, as you expected, it's a big deal to read so far."

Maria's line of sight that heard Matthew's report points to Alan Shelford of the same guard. Alan is a place called strategy staff. Even though it is called a strategy staff, though it is made to think, it is dark behind, only a kind of plot.

For Marys, the destruction of the Kingdom of Wing heal was a big welcome, rather than a result of being directed to do so. For the Great Britannia Empire, Erwin was an eyesore existence for Maria, rather than the Kingdom of Windhill.

Even though I always look somewhat cold eyes critically about what Maria is doing, myself also riding sharply and have a good thought. That did not like Maria.

In the game failure, Maria and Lancelot were in terrible eyes, but there was also a remembrance that only Erwin had a good feeling. If Rion and Ariel listen, either mad or dismay, but for Maria, this action is also a revenge for those who oppressed himself.

"I am deeply moved by the word of praise, but this time the other person is stupid only. It moves very easily as I expected, so it was really simple."

Alain who is humiliated while pleasing with Maria 's compliment. It is doubtful whether you think this way seriously, but such an answer is pleasing to Maria.

"Give thanks to them too"

"..... is not it good for rogues?"

Alan's expression becomes cloudy. Even in this case I am using people from the back society. It is certainly useful, but that's why Alan is afraid that they approach Maria more than is necessary.

"They are useful, are not you to let go of it yet?"

"..... Well, I will tell you."

From the words of Maria, Alan judged that he was a little relieved, judging that he did not intend to keep using it all the time. Alan is not aware that this shaking is what Maria intended.

Just like playing with a man's heart, Maria stimulates the hearts of those who serve in this way, making it to yourself.

"Well, what will happen next?"

"Yes, as the Grand-Flam Kingdom has recovered its national strength to a certain extent, it will try to offensive against Japan at last"

"Well.... How about preparation?"

"The Grand Flam kingdom will definitely move to recapture the Kingdom, as we have already prepared the new capital Tokio, so we only have to wait."

"There is no possibility to attack Kyoto?"

Kiyoto originally is home to the Aqusmea Hou family and is the largest city in the West. For the Great Britannia Empire, Tokio or a more important city.

"We are preparing for the first time, but the possibility is low"

"Reason?"

"The current home of the Grand Flam kingdom is Bandou, I do not think that I will empty there and head towards the opposite Kiyoto."

"If you go west from Bandou, you have Tokio first, do not you?"

"Yes"

Along with Maria, Alan completed with only the word of acknowledgment, but it is not just a reason because it is simply close. If you hold down the center, you can respond

to the east, west, north and south, at the shortest in any direction. Although it is simple, this is a strategic meaning.

Besides, for Kingdom of Gran Phram, recapture of the Kingdom has meaning impressing the restoration around. It must be important for regaining the centripetal force.

"Well then, should we put Fatillas's Kerry soon?"

"No, there is no need to hurry."

"Is that so?"

Maria thought that it would be impossible to fight the Grand Flamen Kingdom and the Fatillas Kingdom at the same time, but Alan denied it.

"You can not afford to have the Fatillas Kingdom fight us against us soon."

"What did you set up?"

"We selected weapons from those who were suffering from poverty and discrimination among the people of Fatillas and handed up weapons, promise to accept as evangelist, if we obliterate the evil spirit and obliterate our country, we will accept it as the first nation"

"It's a revolution, but will it work?"

"There..... I am instigating them a bit, so that they are also oppressed in some ways"

"It's wonderful to overthink the vested interests and create a free and equally ideal society with the hands of the people, the way I want it."

Even though he himself strongly wanted the noble status of the Empress, equality is the ideal in the mouth. It is contradictory, but the person himself does not think so.

People with power will be rewarded, and those who do not have to fall to the position they deserve. Maria's idea of equality is like this.

It is not quite wrong. However, in the Kingdom of Great Britannia, people called new aristocrats are born, and the people are also distinguished from the first and second class. Even if it matches ability and achievement right now, if this becomes the hereditary, eventually it will only create a new privilege class.

"If you kill the Grand Flam kingdom by the battle of the Imperial capital before it is complete, the incompetent nobility who was in the former Grand Franram Kingdom will be eliminated, and Maria's idea of a ideal society will be realized, after a while."

"No, if it is over, next will be the Melika kingdom, and then spread out across the continent, I will control the continent and create a new world"

Maria's desire will not stop. Even if I get the status of being an empress, Maria remembers frustration when he got inconvenient.

Maria is beginning to ask what is in front of the Empress. I have no consciousness on my own, but it has definitely inflated in the depths of Maria's heart.

# CHAPTER 97

## FOR THE TIME OF THE DECISIVE BATTLE

---

The collapse of the winemeal kingdom and its power absorbed almost as it was, the Kingdom of the Grand Flam has begun to recapture the Kingdom. Do not know this is the development that the Great Britannia Empire wants.

However, even if you know it, the decision of the Grand Flam kingdom would not have changed. There are few options. As long as you hold down the center, the defense line of the Grand Franram Kingdom extending north can not help long. It is a range that can not be covered with the existing fighting force, and even if it is forcibly placed, it becomes only a form and does not make any meaning.

On the other hand, the Great Britannia Empire has the freedom to attack from the center by picking thin places of the defensive game on the side of the Grand Francamian side.

This is an overwhelmingly disadvantageous situation for the Kingdom of Gran Pham, and can not stay in a position to protect it.

Fly the capital promptly. This decision was inevitably determined, especially if the Great Britannia Empire did not work.

"Is there no response from Fatillas' Kingdom?"

Even if we attack the kingdom, the Kingdom of Granfram does not think that we are just placing troops and attacking them. The Kingdom is the place where the Great Britannia Empire is also the capital. I can understand that the defense is harder than we know.

You have to hit as many hands as possible. The fight with Fatillas Kingdom is one of them, but this is not going well.

"The reply is coming, but before the opponent attacks the kingdom, we are first seeking a sweep of Britannia troops in the Fatillas kingdom territory"



To the question of King King of Gran Phram, the Prime Minister of Cade made a present explanation.

"It's a good story of insects"

"Yes, in addition, it is not Britannia army, it is like the people of our country, that we are trying to sweep away."

".... What do you mean?"

Just because of the words of Prime Minister Seido 's words, I do not know what the King Grand Flam is doing. However, I knew only what was in a dubious situation at all, an unpleasant premonition spreading in the king's hearts.

"Simply put, it is a rebellion by the people, but Britannia seems to be drawing strings on the back, which seems to be quite large."

"Do you say Britannia is agitating people?"

"Yes"

"How did he do Fatillas had done so much evil?"

The people of the Kingdom of Fatillas were originally the Fatillas Hou, or its subordinate aristocratic population. I can not say that it is hot in loyalty, but without extra things, I could not believe that it would be attached to a very rare Lancelot.

"I have not heard such a story, I will overthrow the privilege class and regain freedom and equality, which seems to be a rebellious side."

"I understand the privilege class, but what is freedom and equality? What is it specifically asking?"

With words of freedom and equality alone, I do not know what this people in the world is. In the world where there are only the royal government and aristocracy, people with disabilities and inequalities are commonly accepted, people rarely feel doubts.

"Equality seems to say that regardless of birth or origin, correctly, that person's abilities are appraised and that you can get the appropriate treatment for it."

".....Hmm.... Ideal, but it is difficult in reality"

To emphasize birth and origin is not just discrimination but also education. If born in a knight's house, education as a knight is done from an early age. Like aristocrats, knowledge necessary for taking charge of domestic affairs and government is learned from a young age.

No matter how much you are smart, there are no opportunities for farmers' children to be educated enough to work as a civilian. If you do not learn, you will not acquire academic skills, you can not demonstrate your ability.

"Freedom seems to be various such as freedom of occupation selection, freedom of marriage afterwards"

".... It is impossible, that is, is it a different world system?"

"There is no doubt that the administrators and civilian officials in this world do not come up with ideas, even if they come up with it, we will judge that we can not do the same as ours."

Even if you bring in only the concept, it can not be realized. Noble lady of the aristocrat can not be married to the farmers' house, and vice versa. Equality education system for all citizens, at least this is necessary, enormous cost is required to realize this.

"Why did the people ride on such a crap?"

"Because it is a people, I do not know that it is impossible for the people to realize." If I sing the ideal, I will ride it."

"That does not mean that you will face the lords and the country"

The thing is a life. The king does not understand the feelings of the people who take a big deal of revolt.

"The instigators are also great at excellence. It was finally found by examining various things at last, but Britannia seems to have done things consciously considering things such as the popular reputation considerably"

"People's reputation....."

The king remembered that it was the worst of the Grand Flam kingdom. From the time the people 's feelings departed from the royal family, the decline of the Grand Flam kingdom seems to have started.

And, the chance..... King Grand Flam remembered it for the first time in a long time.

"It is thought that it was conscious of the public's reputation that let Windhill attack the Kingdom."

"What do you mean?"

"This is the case in Britannia's controlling area, the Grand Grade of the Grand Prix who has made the Windhill Houger revolt, there is no power to rule the country, so Britannia can rule, even a single day of warfare It is the brave who was called to this world from the other world and the mission of the true king who was chosen as the brave"

"..... Anything, that's a wonderful thing"

The trigger for war is the rebellion of Lancelot. I brush it aside and justify their actions.

"People do not know the truth, they will receive the rumor that comes in as the truth, even if it was a rumor that was intended to be flushed, I can not judge that it is genuine."

"Yes, but this way"

Information operation, information dissemination. To this the Kingdom of Granfram has been painful many times.

"We have not heard of the story that the Aqusmea Hou had this power in this hand, but there is a fear that it is not just imitation."

"..... Have you been robbed of the organization, but how?"

The unknown power that Rion had. This is what the Grand Francam kingdom had been seeking for at least.

"Even now, I regret that I should have thought simply."

"Is that that you understood the location of Rion's power?"

"I think now that the poor-town was like that,"

If there are collaborators in Rion, residents of the slum are strong. There is no connection other than the Wynn healer and the poor neighborhood to Rion. However, Kingfisher Grand Prix did not think that the slum is the organization itself.

"Why do you have the power of that to the utmost to live?"

This is the best reason. If there is such power, the slum can not be a slum. The impression of the former slum could not be dispelled from the upper part of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix.

It was unfortunate that the core of the organization of Gran Phlam had already dive into the deeper part of the fainstill and conversely went outside when the Kingdom of the Grand Flam got into the investigation.

"I built that slum as an intelligence organization and further brought up it, could not he be able to do it?"

"But, the slum....."

"This is just an imagination, and even if you know the fact, it is probably too late."

"..... That's right."

The power that the Grand Flam kingdom was seeking is in the hands of the Great Britannia Empire. If so, it is more likely that it is different from the old organization. It is meaningless to discuss now.

"And the matter of Fatillas is not just instigating with just ideals but we are using realities as bait."

The Prime Minister of Cade returned the story to the main line.

"Practical?"

"It seems that for those who gave a hand, they promised the status of Britannia's first citizen"

"What is the first citizen?"

"Britannia divides citizens according to the first class, the first citizen, this is Kanzawa's citizen who was mainly ruled by Lancelot, as treatment is close to the small lord, the lower is the second citizen Husky Aqusmea and his subordinate aristocratic people, this is a common citizen."

"Are you still there?"

There is a further lower level of the general public. This surprised the King of Gran Pham.

"Yes, the citizens of the second class, this is nearly slave, it is overworked as a labor force"

She said that she is close to slaves, but in fact it is a slave itself. To miss the word of slavery, they are simply called as citizens.

"What is freedom and equality, is not it the opposite thing you are doing?"

"It is true that we are making a privilege class and its opposite exploited class while shouting over the privilege class, it is clear that it is only a subject for instigating the people."

"On the contrary, can not we let the second peoples revolt?"

"I think that it is difficult now, even to instigate, we need time to infiltrate those people, and we can not show what is worth losing our lives."

".... Well, what is going to happen in the end?"

The story is doing a considerable detour. King Granflam wanted to organize the story a little.

"The dispatch of reinforcements to the Kingdom of Fatillas needs to see a little more. The enemy is the people. If you carefully consider it, strange rumors are made domestically and the rebellion can spread."

The Prime Minister Shade made a conclusion at once in response to the question of the king. Mr. Seide himself also felt that he took quite a bit of time to talk. There are still many things to talk about.

"OK, keep on examining the situation continuously"

"I understand."

"Well, then you can not get Fatillas's cooperation in the Royal Capital Retreat plan"

"Yes, we will do the capture of the Kingdom only in our country"

".... What about Okusu and Hashi?"

It is an important strategy not to say an exaggeration to say that the success or failure of the capture of the Kingdom decides the fate of the Grand Flamen kingdom. King Gran Phlam was also expecting the activity of the Okus army and the Hashi kingdom army seen in the fight with the win heel this time as well.

"Both of the two countries declined refusal of this reinforcement request"

"What is it all about?"

I cooperate at the time of the fall and regain momentum, I refuse it. The ideas of both countries can not be understood by the king.

"The reason for telling was conservative."

"What is the reason?"

According to the words of the Prime Minister Shade, apparently it seems that the two countries have not turned away, the king shows a little relieved.

"The trend of the Melika kingdom troops that have been unknown, this has become clear"

"Is it a Melika kingdom? No way, did you attack the Okus kingdom?"

The expression of the king is also stiff. If we face conflict with the Melika kingdom here, it will not be a chance to recapture the kingdom.

"No, the Melika kingdom attacked against the Tohoku alliance"

"..... Okus and the east of Hashii kingdom?"

It is about the countries that are across the country and the Melika kingdom. Even if I know the name of the Association of East Asian countries, the fact is not much inside the king's head. It probably was not interested, such as in a small country gathering. It is an arrogance of a great country.

"Yes, before we fight our country, it is probably the place like the eastern province, as we have been thinking about this"

"But it is not that I have attacked the Kingdom of Okus and the Kingdom of Hashi, is it still that yet?"

That Kingdom of Melika lost to the Association of the Orient countries was King Grand Franm without thinking at all.

"No, we can not afford it in the Melika Kingdom, the invasion of the Association of East Asian Nations has failed, and it seems that the side of the Melika kingdom is being pressed now. Okus and the Melika do not know how the Tohoku Union is going I am saying I can not move the army."

"..... Such a foolish thing? Although it is not detailed about the Association of the East Asian countries, it should not be a coalition enough to resist the Melika Kingdom."

"It seems that the mercenary team hired by the Association of East Asian countries is surprisingly strong"

"Yehuidan?"

King Grand Franm does not know the existence of a mercenary group. Not only King Grandoflam but also Mr. Seide is the only one I know about this place. That Seido president also knew for the first time in this case.

"The soldier hired by money, the army."

"Are such people in the eastern part?"

"Originally it seems that those who are confident in their arms and knight misfortunes who have lost their jobs began with the fact that they began contracting the monsters with money, and those who were small were able to cooperate with each other. It seems like it got swollen to the extent that it could be called a corps."

"Well.... until the war?"

"The more the demobilization progresses, the less work you have done, it seems that it got me feeling that I could do anything I could do."

"But it is that you can win the Melika kingdom just because it's supposed to be...."

"It is incredible, but it seems to be true, of course that the Melika Kingdom is being pushed in because of the struggle of the Melika Kingdom against the Association of East Asian countries, not only by its mercenary group, It seems that it has been a big deal to join the fight with the Melika Kingdom."

Until that southern race was not transmitted as a mercenary group's scheme.

"..... even south?"

The war has spread all over the continent, not just the Grand Flam kingdom. King Gran Phlam thought that time is just a rogue. For the King it is a fact that bitter emotions come up.

"Thankfully that it is impossible to afford to intervene in the Kingdom of Melika, but the Kingdom of Okus and the east of the Kingdom of Hashi are in contact with the Association of Eastern Nations, so if it comes to a conquest, It could be a new threat."

".... What shall we do?"

"There is nothing I can do, for the time being I will leave it to both countries and I will recapture the capital as soon as possible so that this is what Japan should do"

"That's right."



Even if information is acquired, the power to make use of it is not present in the Kingdom of Gran Phram. The choice does not change anything.

As a result, the Kingdom of the Grand Flam will start to capture the Kingdom.



The opposite of Bandou. It is Kanzawa where Lancelot was governing at the western end of the former Grand Franca kingdom territory, now the Great Britannia Empire territory. All of the political functions have already been transferred to Kyoto and Tokio, Kanzawa has been treated as the same frontier as before, but the steel industry which became the source of the power of the Great Britanni empire is still flourishing now.

It is known at the moment of entering Kanzawa territory.

"..... terrible"

Looking at the sight that stretches in front of me, Rion muttered as a mistake.

The green that would have been rich in the mountains that can be seen in the distance is scarcely peeled off, exposing the reddish mountain skin. It is the result of excessive logging.

Black smoke rising from all over the territory. Although it is smoke from ironworks and charcoal mills, just looking at it, I feel somewhat breathing.

"Go ahead"

Tell Alice accompanying, but there is no response from Alice. With glaring eyes, I just stare at the surrounding landscape.

Still, when Rion walked forward, Alice also started walking behind.

I get off at the foot from the foot of the border. The situation is getting worse. Actually it is dirty indeed and you feel resistance to breathing if you do not raise the cloth wrapped around your neck to your mouth.

"..... In this world, you do not see things like pollution"

Losing his eyes on a stream flowing aside, Rion murmured as a stingray. Flowing water is stagnant, something floating on the surface like oil.

Rion does not know until actually harmful, but in this world I have never seen such a sight.

The source of the power of this world is the spirits. And rich nature is the power of the spirits. The sight in front of me seems to be like Rion, as it is out of the theory of this world.

"..... It was also to make this an excuse to take the trouble and came to the Grand Flam to show this?"

Alice who kept silent for a long time finally uttered a word.

"Oh, I heard that something is terrible, it is important for you in the former world"

"And what if I saw this, would you allow me to go back to Grand Flam?"

A gazing glance of Alice faces Rion. Responding to it with a bitter smile, Rion also opened her mouth.

".... Well, I do not say that I did not feel like that at all, but I did not expect it to be here."

"Oh, the devilish genie influenced you?"

Four elements of iron, poison, darkness and gold were the reason of the devil. There is definitely no match for it.

"No, it is the influence of another world, civilization, science, calling methods are various, but they have always destroyed nature, there are science to protect nature, but what about me, how about me, if I do not even have people, nature is wealthy I thought that I would return to a state."

"..... is that Ryo's idea?"

"About the different world, so it will be so"

"What, it looks like the opposite personality, after all, neither Frey nor Ryo hates human beings?"

"..... Maybe so"

It may not be Ryo and Frey, but also two aspects of reason and instinct. Such a thought occurred to the head of Rion suddenly.

"So what can you do with this?"

"..... I have already learned people in this world, and it is impossible to forget it."

"Well...."

"But you can clear the culprits, and if everything goes well, you can prevent it from spreading even temporarily."

If it is what the source is, that is Maria who brought in knowledge of another world. Killing that Maria is one of the revenge which is the purpose of Rion, the most important of which.

"..... I see. I guess that's because of your purpose."

"Even so, did not it match your purpose?"

"..... I regret, but what do you do first?"

Even if it is no longer in the world, imitation that breaks the reason of this world can not be forgiven. Alice, which is based on four elements, is also nature itself.

"Return to the East"

"eh?"

"I will never fail again, which requires a little detour."

".... I got it, then let's go back."

Rion and Alice went back to the fight against the Melika kingdom to the Association of East Asian Nations. Also, for the day to come back to the Grand Flam.

## CHAPTER 98

# BATTLE OF KING CAPITAL RETRIEVER

---

Twenty thousand of the Grandforam kingdom's main troops are two months after they left Camargue. Without any attack from the Great Britannia Empire, I reached the former Grand Canyon Kingdom, the present Britannia Teito Toki. The same 30,000 units moved from the direction of Windhill. He advanced the army with nothing and fulfilled the merger with the main force.

Fifty thousand for all troops. It is not a number that can not be said to be a lot to drop Teito. However, the Great Britannia Empire should be fewer if there are only a few.

Originally, the forces of the Houjia, even in conjunction with that of the subordinate aristocrat, are approximately 40,000. Even if it increases somewhat from that, in the situation where we are also taking troops against the fight against Fatillas Kingdom, the number attached to the defense of the imperial capital is at most 20,000 and the Grand Flam kingdom is anticipated.

This is the reason why the Great Britannia Empire did not challenge the field and the Kingdom of Gran Phram. It can not be said that it is totally wrong, but the fact that the Great Britannia Empire did not set off an attack on the way is not a matter of the number of men. It is because he thought that pulling in as deep as possible would surely eliminate the opponent.

Ten thousand of the Great Britannia Imperial troops are camping in the place which took a short distance from the castle gate of Teito Toki. As the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, it is a surprising development.

I thought that I would decide the castle for clarity, but it was not the case. Moreover, it is only ten thousand who are forming a team.

However, there is a reason why only one thousand can not be guarded when the opponent becomes the Great Britannia Empire.

"..... heavy infantry group, before!"

gun. This new weapon is a threat to the Kingdom of Gran Pham. Though the crown party's refinement is the Kingdom of the Grand Prix that boasts the continent, the new weapon, the gun, was a natural enemy for the cavalry party.

How to deal with the guns of the Great Britannia Empire, the Grand-Flam Kingdom studied thoroughly. One way is to utilize heavy armory infantry, heavy armor helmets, infantry troops solidified with shields. In the battle of this year, the Grand Flamen kingdom had increased more than twice as much as before.

The heavy infantry team slowly moves forward while measuring the distance. It does not mean that you are perfectly judging the range. There was only one fight with the Great Britannia Imperial Armor with guns as weapons, and there was little survival left at that time.

"Shield, stance!"

To some extent, when the distance approaches, put a big shield forward and set.

"Keep the dense formation forward, advance!"

Bringing the shield and the shield, while closing the enemy tightly while concealing himself in the shade. There is still a distance to the enemy's front line. It is a progress that is becoming frustrating, but there is no choice but to do this.

"..... release it!"

Following the voice of the enemy's command, the plosive sounds ring. Almost at the same time, the shield that the heavy infantry of the Grand Flam kingdom is setting echoed the kinkin and the metal sound.

"Yoshi! Do not break the formation! Proceed as it is!"

By preventing the first shot, I saw the color of relief to the commander. Even metal shields could penetrate. In that case, it will only be good, such as heavy infantry without mobility.

In addition, the second blow from the Great Britannia Imperial Army was released, but that shield also prevented it. Heavy infantry against the gun was effective.

"Do not rush, keep a crowded formation!"

Heavy infantry's walk is slow. But that's fine. The aim of the Grand Flam kingdom is to prevent guns, it's just there.

"Release it !!"

This voice came from the Grand Flamen Kingdom, not the Great Britannian Imperial Army. One beat delayed in the decree, the soaring number of arrows in the air.

Archer troops who were behind heavy infantry are arrows released by them. The arrow released in the sky draws a parabola and drops onto the front of the Great Britannia Imperial army.

The Great Britannia Empire suddenly got into chaos.

"Dense campaign release! Change to square!"

Upon receipt of the command, the formation of the heavy infantry team changes. The bunch of formations started to split into several clubs.

"Charge !!"

Along with the command of the assault, a cavalry jumps out from among the members of the heavily infantry 's army. It clustered in several groups and attacked the confusing Great Britannian Imperial army.

"Watch out attacks from the castle wall! Strike the enemy at a stretch!"

"Let's do it! Defeat it!"

Great Britannia Imperial Army is perfectly well-suited to the brutality of the King of the Grand Flams army, and it is totally organized resistance is impossible.

The first game is the victory of the Grand Flam kingdom. If it works, it is the momentum of being able to attack the castle gate as it is.

"Okay, I won."

King Grand Franm, who is watching the situation at Honjin, is confident of victory.

"It is not yet the first game to recapture the Kingdom."

The Frederick Knight Order of the Knight, who stands next to me, stops the king a while. In fact the battle has just begun. By the time you drop the Kingdom, the difficult battle will continue.

"I know, but the countermeasure to the weapon called a gun was effective, was not it?"

"Well, yes, but....."

In response to King Grandoflam, Frederick Knight Guard President returned ambiguous words.

"..... What's wrong?"

"It seems to be too fragile. Is it just confusing that way just by releasing an arrow?"

"Is not because it hit the unexpected?"

"Even so....."

The way to fight a disorderly place by arrows is to fight it with a horse, but the way of fighting is a method of battle that can be called a definite stone, except that it approached with a heavy infantry as a shield. Although the former is a Houjin army, it was marvelous that a soldier who should have been exercised as such can not cope.

And the question of Frederick Knight Guard Headmaster is proved right.

Soldiers of the Great Britannia Empire hiding in the past are lined up on the walls. Hundreds of that soldiers got triggered towards the King of the Grand Flams without hesitation as they set up a gun. In the army of our own army, we are heading for the rampaging Grand Franram kingdom troops.

"What ?! What is it !?"

An amazing voice rises from the Honjin of the Grand Flam kingdom.

The released bullets could not be a thing to shoot out exactly the soldiers of the Grand Flam kingdom, and they tried over the soldiers of both army one after another.

"What is Britannia thinking !?"

The roaring voice of the king will sound, but complaining can not solve anything. Even while doing this, the cavalry troops of your army are being stepped on one after another.

That is not all. The soldiers of the Great Britannia Imperial Army, who were shot deep in their troops, regardless of the formation and the formation, regardless of the army, rather than the army they began to attack the army of the infantry infantry of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix.

".... What do you mean?"

"No way, that is....."

In the question of the King, Frederick Knight Guardmaster could not answer until the very end. With anger that springs up, it has become impossible to speak.

"Marcus!"

When Frederick Knight Knight 's head was deeply silent with his face turned red, King Gran Phlam changed the destination for questions to Marcus knight soldier headmaster.

"..... Imagine, that is not a soldier,"

"What is it?"

"I do not think so, I think that I put out just people who did not receive much training on the battlefield"

".....What did you say?"

In the answer of Marcus Knight's Corps head, the king of Gran Phlam has a startling expression.



"There is a possibility of slavery by the second class citizens, no, probably it is."

Here, Prince Arnold has talked about his idea. It is correct. The Great Britannia Empire has served the second peoples on the battlefield.

"Well, you mean you used a slave as a decoy?"

The Marcus knight's head is convinced with the idea of King Arnold. Although it is a ruthless strategy, there is no example in the past.

".....I think that's it, but that's not all, I heard that weapons like guns can be handled by anyone if you practice a little, that is, as long as you fight with guns, you do not need tempered soldiers"

This is the biggest weapon of firearms. Just pulling the trigger from a remote place, you can kill people. Although there is a certain percentage of hits, originally, the precision of the guns developed from the knowledge of Maria, such as precision is known. It covers it by aligning it.

"I will instruct the withdrawal once"

"Oh, you better hurry."

But this decision was slightly late. The Great Britannia Empire had hidden the back of the cannon yet.

Explosive sounds of heavy basses are echoed from inside the imperial capital. Somehow the people of the King of the Grand Flam army turned the line of sight towards the direction of the sound, but I did not know what happened soon.

Within a few seconds, the next explosion sound came from my position. The figure of a soldier dancing in the air made me realize what happened to the Grand Flam kingdom at last. No, I do not know exactly.

"What, what happened?"

"It is certain that it is an enemy's attack..... or more, this is also one of the new weapons if it is not magic."

While thinking to the king 's question, Prince Arnold replied. It is not an answer of any conviction, but there is no other answer that comes to mind.

"The sound surely sounded from within the kingdom!"

A distance that can not be magic. That is why it is a new weapon, but King Gran Phlam is not in a calm situation.

"Anyway, I will instruct you to withdraw immediately, I will lose the ability to fight before I do anything like this."

Even while talking in this way, the explosion sound continues to ring in the battlefield. The power of the cannon that blows off the ground, the King of the Grand Flam which is supposed to be trained, is also in great confusion.

However, before the order to withdraw, the Great Britannia Empire spent more time to catch up on the front line.

From the opened castle gate, a horse that jumps out one after another, and infantry. It is a sortie of the main army of the Great Britannia Empire.

"Kiel! Draw a horse! Sortie!"

At the moment he saw the Great Britannia Imperial Army sortieing, Prince Arnold cried out loudly.

In response to this voice, Kiel runs horses in parallel and comes in front of Honjin. When Prince Arnold jumped on it, he let the horse run at a stretch. After that, the Bandeaux army, followed by the Order of the Knights of the King Arnold.

"..... A, What is Arnold thinking !?"

King Grand Flam, who was taken aback by King Arnold, who had been singing suddenly, suddenly returned to me and gave a loud voice in a panic.

"..... It seems Maria has been sorting out, I'm going to avert it."

"That woman?...."

Listen to the name of Maria and show the state of King Gran Phlam settled. It is not such a thing as to be relieved. Maria 's bad reputation has reached the ears of King Grumflam. The development of new weapons, such as the development of new weapons, may be said to be Maria. Actually.

To defeat Maria is often meaningful. I was convinced of the reason for the sortie.

"What will you do?"

"How many enemies are there?"

"Talking about a horse, it's about five minutes for now."

"..... First of all, ruler the confusion of the army, then overtake the Arnolds, if you are dangerous pull back it even if you forcibly"

"Yourself"

Now, the unit led by King Arnold's King is one of the elite elite among the King of the Grand Flam troops. On opponents who can not win, in any way, this battle will be defeated.

Maria is not an admiral of the enemy, but there is no doubt that it is the position after that. If you pick up that neck, you may be able to pull back the tilted flow to the enemy at once. King Grand Flam decided to bet on it.



As presumed by Fredderic Knight Guard President, Prince Arnold 's target is Maria. If it is Maria 's personality, I will try to attach the final settlement with my own hands. At least, in a manner that seems to be true, Arunold's Prince Taiko was reading, and since the beginning of the war we have been waiting for a chance to go out.

Sure enough, Maria has been sorting out at this time, when the Grand Flam Royal Army is in a great turmoil. Although it seems to be a somewhat early timing to settling, the target has sorted out anyway. It can not be helped not to take action.

"Is that a force with that woman's guards!"

Maria is running ahead of the cavalry party. The cavalry party is a gentleman who set himself in a matching silver-colored armor. The official name is Great Britannia Imperial Army brave direct dialect. Known, the war goddess knight team. Even if it says commonly, Maria simply calls me around like it. Besides, he is protecting the street name of Princess Olivia of Melika, the war goddess.

"There seems to be quite a face that I knew at the academic era!

Lambert will call attention. Lambert who is always on the side of Prince Arnold's Prince also knows about the surroundings of Maria of the academic era. Because it was the object of the capture, it is only a good person with it.

"I know, I will go!"

At the place where the distance between both troops has shrunk considerably, King Arnold enters chant while riding on a horse. It's supreme magic suicide Phoenix suddenly. Feng of the fire preceded the cavalry party and struck Maria 's guard.

But before it reaches the enemy, it will be scattered as an offset with the magic that Maria has released. This is the expected development of King Arnold.

Regarding magic, Maria has a minute. As the side of King Arnold, I would like to bring it to the battle with a horse horse at once. However, as soon as she does not let it go, Maria gives off a number of magic.

"Opening!"

Once the formation collapses, magic goes over, and gathers. The movements of these units repeatedly exercised over and over again.

The Imperial Guard is already near at hand. When you look at the appearance of Maria who is running at the head, Arthold King, who is about to rage anger, but somehow hold down that feeling, stretch out his arms and give instructions to the troops.

Just before the collision, the troops are broken into two, during which the cavalry of the Imperial Guard will pass. Prior to passing it completely, the Order of the Knights Guard led by Prince Arnold thrust into the row of the horse of the Imperial Guard at diagonally.

Naturally, behind the Imperial Guard are greatly disordering the ranks, where the horses and feet are dull, the Bandeaux army led by Kiel attacks from the other side.

In a hurry, the Marys who had progressed earlier came back with a reversal, but at that time one third of the part left separated was falling from the horse.

From the back of the cavalry corps of Marians who reversed further, the Knight Order of the Ark of Arnold King, who had come around, attacks.

Maria who noticed it and was also trying to flip the troops in a hurry, but on the way, attacked by a force led by Kiel, the troops are further divided.

Targeted by Maria's guards who have been divided into several and stopped their feet, the cavalry corps of Prince Arnold will launch an attack.

In the fight with the horse, the difference between the forces of both units is clear.

"Go backward! Instruct the war soldier!"

In a situation where the teeth are totally inconspicuous, Maria does not stop and gives instructions to withdraw. What is worrisome is the word of war soldier, but now that taking over is the priority, Arunold 's prince tried to chase Maria running away.

However, an enemy's new hand that disturbs it emerged. They are soldiers who have barely defended themselves.

"Slave troops!"

Soon Arnold's Prince Tako figured out the identity of the unit. But the war team is not this unit. It appeared behind the slave troops appearing to be uncontrolled, this is a properly armed unit. It shot a gun towards the slave troops that should be on the side.

"If you do not want to die kill enemies! Come on, advance! If you do not go forward, you will shoot and kill!"

A soldier who unleashes the command of Detallame. Still, those of the slave troops who knew they would be killed if they turned away from the order came screaming and headed for the Prince Arnold.

Mr. passed by and Maria goes backwards.

"Coward! You, do you think that it is good to match the people like this !?"

It is impossible to catch up with it once it has been interposed in a slave unit. I regrettably cried Arnold, the boy who shook.

"Slaves are not citizens! And they are residents of the former kingdom, people of the Grand Flam kingdom!"

I decided to allow Maria to fight back.

".....What did you say?"

Actually, it is not such a surprise. Even a soldier of the Great Britannia Empire was originally a citizen of the Grand Flam kingdom. However, in soldiers and general people, how to receive is different.

King Arnold, now, can not point the sword to the slave troops.

"Your Highness! Let's go down here!"

Lambert, who was aware of the feelings of Prince Arnold 's heart, advances withdrawal. It is a correct judgment. There is no longer a reason why an enemy hesitates to shoot a gun, not only from the slave troops, but also away from the Maria's Guard.

"Withdrawal! Return to Honjin!"

Following Lambert 's advice, Prince Arnold' s orders to withdraw. It was an unexpected situation that I heard the order, returning the horse, the Knights Guards who tried to return to Honjin, and the bandu troops, but that eyes reflected in their eyes.

".... What do you mean?"

Honjin, who was about to return, was trying to advance the King Flamenco to the front line.

# CHAPTER 99

## THE LAST OF THE GRAND FLAM KING

---

When Prince Arnold led the Order of the Konoe Orchestra and was promoting Maria's fight against the Guard superiorly.

The entire Grand Army Kingdom army was desperate for the rebuilding of the formation that was destroyed by the bombardment of the Great Britannia Empire.

Even if it is tried to retreat troops outside the ranges of artillery, shelling will be shot into the retreat direction so as not to let it go. A phenomenon that iron balls fly from the sky and explode with tremendous momentum, even soldiers who know magic will fall into a panic.

Still somehow the commander grasped the upsetting soldiers, issued instructions and retreated, the head army of the Great Britannia empire sailing in the direction.

The place which is turning back is attacked, and the Grand Flamen kingdom army falls into great confusion.

In order to rule this situation, the Grand Franram kingdom army made a decision and issued an order to prepare for some sacrifice and send reinforcements to the front line.

"..... The movement is strange"

Frédérique Knight Guard Knight Murmured, looking at the movements of another Self-Defense Forces who issued a forward order, they were bossy.

"Messages! Tell me the instructions again! Put out 10,000 on the front line and support the retreat of the preceding forces!"

The Marcus knight soldier also notices that the move army is acting differently from orders, and instructs the messenger again to order the order.

"..... different! Marcus! That betrayal!"

"Well!"

A quarter of the other troops are retreating rather than heading to the front line. That is not just a retreat, it's about to loop around behind the Honjin.

"Do not forcibly bring back the front line! Join together and break through the back!"

It is about 10,000 armies trying to loop backward. It is the same ten thousand that remains in Honjin now. It will be a certain amount of damage, but if you try to break through, you will be able to do it.

However, Frederick Knight Knight Grandmaster stares that the Great Britannia Empire has any plans. Betraying, just acting to prevent backwards has no meaning. If betraying the same, there should be better timing.

And this bad feeling will be won.

"What did you say....."

The new weapon of the Great Britannia Empire, which was attacking the front of the ally, the cannon, changed its destination and began to be released towards the back of the Honjin.

True range, the Great Britannia Empire had hidden so far. Besides, the number of flying shells is also quite different from the previous one.

"Well, is it a pinch?"

The Great Britannia Empire is trying to close the backwards and bring the Grand Flamen kingdom army closer to the kingdom. It is a strategy of attacking with a gun on it.

To realize this, an amazing number of cannons and shells would be needed, but the Great Britannia Empire made this available.

In this race, I'm thinking of stopping the breath of the Grand Flam kingdom.

".....Even if it breaks through the explosion, 10,000 enemies are waiting, the rest of the other troops....., move or move?"



I can not see the movement of the rest of the three thousand forces of the special forces. I will not let you go through the rain of bombardment, even if I try to win 10,000 treacherous creatures. Even if you move forward, it's the same. This time I will only be aimed at by a gun. There is not a separate army which is a gathering of aristocratic forces to prepare for it and to battle all enemies.

"How can you do? You can not lose your strength without fighting in this way."

The bombardment being struck behind shifts its position and is approaching the main shrine. At least not being able to move is not allowed.

"..... losing"

In the question of Fredderic Knight Order of the Knights, the King of the Grand Flam returns the words without power.

"If this goes on"

"Is there a hand of reversal?"

"..... It is impossible unless you manage your new weapon."

The misfortune for Kingdom of Granpham is that we do not know what the cannon attacking them now is. If you need bullets like throwing stones and you know that there are still limits on that bullet, you probably have come up with a choice to wait for a bullet out.

However, it is certain that a considerable sacrifice will occur even if this is done. The Great Britannia Empire is preparing munition bullets that only will.

"In other words"

"In this battle"

In other words, this place is to run away, Fredder Knight Guard Knight Grandmaster says.

"That, too, can leave the power to fight"

Even trying to escape is blocking its escape route. And withdrawing, the Great Britannia Empire will definitely pursue it. The withdrawal battle is difficult. Soldiers have lost their warfare and it is difficult to even make a nice shape as an army.

"I will leave you."

"Hmm..... but who is leading?"

"I"

"what?"

There is no possibility that this hall can survive anything. It obviously knows that Frederick Knight Guard President. After that, I applied for volunteers.

"You do not have to just abandon your life, even if you die, you must live a little longer, and you have to stop the pursuit of the enemy for a long time as long as you do. Would I be qualified?"

".....Really"

As Frederick Knight Guard Headmaster said, it can not be left to a half-baked one. The Grand Flam Kingdom gathered nearly all troops in this place. Even if I withdraw, I can barely say it is a safe area, it is about bandu. To that bandu, how quickly it will take one and half months, usually two months. You have to earn enough time to escape from that interval.

"Can you leave it to me?"

"I want to ask a question, do you think you can not win anymore?"

".... this fight is"

"If you can win in the next battle, if there is a possibility, you are going to live to realize it"

King Grand Flam and Frederick Knight Guard Knight have long relationships. We both know each other's ideas well.

"..... I do not think of a way to win."

"Then, who can you come up with?"

"Your Highness, Freder"

In the question of King King of Gran Phla, instead of putting off his hair, Frederick Knight Guard President replied.

"..... where do you call His Highness?"

This is the first time that Fredderic Knight Order of the Knights handled Rion as a royal family member.

"Because it is a body to die, I think that I would like to be honest with my feelings at the end."

I wanted to serve Rion. I wanted to know what it would look like. It is the thought of Fredderic Konoe Kishi.

"But there is no Frey, so...."

Show me the idea that King Gran Phlam thinks. It is also a short time.

"Advance Honjin, come with Konoe and accompany"

With the expression he decided, Gran Phlam King declared himself to be on the front line.

"Your Majesty?"

"The rough world does not turn to me, it is you who said this."

"But if your Majesty were there"

In case there are emergencies, in this case it is the situation that there is one in 10,000 people who is safe.

"Arnold takes over afterwards. I am much better than I. From now on Arnold's will will be the intention of the Grand Flam Kingdom and do not you think that there is a possibility of the future?"

King Grand Flam is ready to die, leaving the next generation to Prince Arnold. Whether this is due to the sense of responsibility as the king or conversely, the responsibility of Frederick Knight Knight does not know whether he is responsible. However, I felt only a strong intention.

".... is it good?"

"Frederick Den!?"

In a hurry, Marcus Knight's patriarchal voice raises up. Whoever thinks is a suicidal act.

"The leader of the knight leads the remaining army to open a way out, and then follow Arnold's instructions."

"Your Majesty! What are you talking about?"

The Marcus knight's head is not convinced to the words of the King of the Grand Flam. However, the determination of the king of Gran Phlam does not change either. I opened my mouth to the Marcus knight soldiers head straight.

"There is an obligation for the king of Gran Phlam to lose herself and protect the country in the crisis of the country. Turning back here is the same as abandoning the seat of the king of Gran Phlam Marcus, Let me die, asks."

".... Majesty"

It was not convincing. However, to the king of Gran Phlam, the Marcus knight's captain chief could not say anything if it was said so far.

"Frederick, draw a horse!"

"already"

Behind the eyes of Frederick Knight Knight 's gaze is a horse riding dedicated to the king who is closely approaching by a knight who is a fine horse whose case is clearly different.

While the horse is coming in front of us, King Grand Flam will do preparation for the start.

"Knight Order Group! Justified!"

The voice of the command of Frederick Konoe Kishi 's command echoes to Honjin. The Konoe Knights who had refrained from riding, began to line up in front of Honjin.

King Grand Flam who finished preparing before that and Frederick Knight Knight Grandmaster headed side by side with horses.

"Take your Majesty as close to the castle gate as possible! Knight Guards who are the shields of your Majesty! Now is the time to fulfill that role! Everyone, encourage!"

""Oh !!"

Battle of life, the battle between King Grand Flam and the Order of the Guards Begins.



If the King of the Grand Flam is standing, there will be King Gran Phlam there. Attacks of the Great Britannia Imperial Army concentrated on the group of cavalry that had advanced to the front line.

First of all, it is a gunfire of a cannon, although the hit rate against moving enemies is infinitely low. It seemed like she was bombarding precisely because he decided in advance the position of shelling and was guiding the kingdom of the Grand Flam there. The cavalry troops led by king Gran Phlam invaded within the scope of the cannon with little damage.

From here on, it will be a hard battle. Although the attacks of the soldiers of the Great Britannia Imperial Army concentrate, there are few units approaching for support.

The rest of the main army of the Honjin is entering a battle to secure retreat as instructed. A part of aristocratic army was also boosting it, the rest had already withdrawn.

Many of the forces in the front were trying to defend the king, but the king refused it. If there is room to gather in the aid, retreat and put it under the head of the knight troops head. Such orders were brought in by the messenger.

Besides, there are reasons for the king to make reinforcements unnecessary.

"Endure! Endure, attract as many enemy soldiers!"

The voice of Frederick Knight 's Knight' s voice is echoing. Even while instructing his subordinates, the Fredderic Knight Order of the Knights will not bring any crowd enemy soldiers at all. He was proving spectacularly that the title of the King of the Grand Flam is the strongest warrior is not Date.

The other Konoe Knights are exquisite, truly exercised by Fredrik Konseki Grandmaster. It is unlikely that he will be totally lagging against a number of enemies by himself. It is the momentum that it will win in this way.

Of course, there is also reason that the main brigade of the Great Britannia side has not yet entered full-scale participation. Most of the opponent's soldiers are slave troops.

"They are the inhabitants of the kingdom! Do not think of killing their people !?"

Maria is shouting cowardly words from a distance. The more you have to do, the threatened by the strength of the Knight Knight.

"Everyone who tries to hurt his Majesty! Enemies! Do not forget the mission of the Knight Guardian!"

The Konoe Knights who became frightened by the words of Maria also recover their momentum with this word of Fredderic Knight Order of the Knight. The person to serve is not a country but a person. The attitude of the Knight Knight helped in this case.

"Do not hand it out! Your Majesty will be chanted soon! Let go!"

The sudden Frederick Konoe Kishi 's word was directed to Prince Arnold. When Prince Arnold tried to rush to support, he heard the words of this Frederick Knight Knight's head, and stopped the troops.

"Is it OK?"

Lambert was loudly asking, surprised by Arunold's prince Prince who stopped the unit.

".... It's too late."

"I am still in time! Are not you the Majesty's Knight Order of Konbaku?"

"That's not it, Majesty is using the last magic."

"No way....."

Lambert who knows the meaning of the word last magic knows naturally. The ultimate magic that is transmitted to the royal family, what happens if you use this.

"I will hurry, I can not translate the blood of the Grand Prix of the Grand Prix at this place"

".... Ha ha"

King Arnold takes his eyes on the fighting knight guard chief. The figure of King Grumflam, who should be nearby, was hidden behind the people and could not be seen. When bowing lightly to the invisible father, I let the horse head to the east and let the horse run.

Eventually, his shadow extends in the direction of travel. It is not a shadow that the sun shines on. The ultimate magic of the Grand Flam royal family was activated.

A gigantic flame of lump emerges as if the sun fell to the ground, it swallowed the surrounding soldiers. Extensive attacks magic Grandfuram [Great Flame] burning everything involved. This is the ultimate magic of the Grand Theft.

The Great Britannia Imperial Army that was singing is swallowed by that flame. It is not enough. A huge enlarged flame is the momentum that even Imperial City walls are likely to swallow.

Indeed the castle wall never burns, I have kept pushing the inflammation of the flames, but the top of the wall was not free. Many soldiers are wounded in flames, besides, explosive wounds are caused by igniting the gunpowder placed on the wall.

The power which can be said to protect the country was the ultimate magic grandflam. Because of this magic, the grandhammam family was chosen as the king.

After the magic had disappeared, the number of survivors in the battlefield was fewer than one thousand. Even so, it was that there was Maria's defense magic.



If you enter slave troops, it was the Great Britannia Empire that caused more than 20,000 damage, but the King of Gran Flam was deadly died, rather than suicidal. And the King of the Grand Flam is retreat and it is a form that won for the first time.

Among audiences in Teito castle, provisional thesis of prize was held. The reason for hurried the argument award is in the opponent.

"Patrick Ivan gives the status of Great Britannia Empire as a honorable prize to honor this warfare"

It was one of the aristocrats who betrayed the Grand Flamen kingdom, who was aristocrat of the former Wyn Heal Kingdom who was told the prize. Treatment for traitors is done. That was the reason for hurrying the prize.

"Do not be afraid, have your request on your Majesty"

Even though I was given an award, the expression of the Patrick 's expression is dark. It is dissatisfied with the content.

".....What?"

I know what the Patrick says want to say. I know, Lancelot is disappointed.



"I would like you to return my daughter as an award to this war dead"

"Daughter..... Oh, the daughter who is in charge of service, after first hearing his / her hope"

"Why?! They say they want their parents to return home!"

I have been asking with a loud voice, but Patrick's King knows the reason. It is nominal, such as service, in fact, it is treated as a hostage.

"But, originally, was not it a substitute for repaying debt that gave her a daughter as a servant? It was not a money amount that could only be returned by just working for a few years as a maid."

"that is....."

Let's make a huge debt, take over my wife and daughter, sometimes my son as a servant in hand. As a hostage, Mr. Ranlotte, rather than Maria, moves many aristocrats as I think. The betrayal of this time is that the same aristocracy as hostage Patrick, hostage was ordered by Maria.

"How can I return it more?"

"Well, can you please meet at least?"

"that is....."

This time Lancelot is at the end of words. There are few people who truly work as castles in the castle. Many are sending to the hall. The Patrick says to see you, this is known and said.

"Is not it even allowed me to meet you?"

".... It may not be possible at once, but let's make arrangements"

The place to answer like this is sweetness or kindness of Lancelot.

"Your Majesty now is to oversee the majority of the former Grand Franca kingdom, the king of the great powers should not rule over the country with compassion, not fear?"

This is the real purpose of the Patrick's representative. Lancelot put most of the former Grand-Flam kingdom in his hand. Even if we go against Lancelot at this time, we can not do anything. If so, as a minister, you have to lead Lancelot in the right direction.

There is no other choice but to make the imminent imitation of threatening with the hostages, to become a king with a correct heart to hate.

"I understand it, but in order to make new things, we have to destroy old things, which requires strictness."

"The old things have already broken, King Grand Flam died, and the Knights Guard that was said to be elite also died, and it seems that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is no longer returning to the former Grand-Flam Kingdom"

"..... maybe so"

The line of sight of Lancelot faces next to Maria. Maria who is not aware that he is looking at Lancelot is staring at the Patrick's icon in the form of a demon.

Truly understanding that the Patrick criticizes himself implicitly.

"Go on the right path, that is the hope of the minister, so that your Majesty will gather the loyalty of many, at that time the Emperor will inscribe the name in history as the champion It's time."

In the interaction so far, the Patrick feels a bit of a response. There are still sights in Lancelot. It is said that Maria has the root cause of the problem.

Even Maria, if kept away from Lancelot. This will be a common feeling of the Chastan who thinks to manage the Great Britannia Empire.

# CHAPTER 100

## AFTER THE FIGHT

---

The kingdom recapture operation by the Grand Flam kingdom failed. There is also betrayal of former winemeal aristocratic nobility, the Great Britannia Empire is to expand its controlling area further.

Almost all over the western part of the former Grand Franca kingdom territory, eighty percent of the northern part and the southern part are already dominated by the Great Britannia Empire. And the same is true for the eastern part except the center and the band region.

The Great Britannia Empire has become a completely prominent form among the three countries, becoming a ruler of the entire former Grand Flamen kingdom is also a matter of time.

That is because the Great Britannia Empire is a content that is publicizing for the revival of the national dynasty, the actual situation is a bit different. The extent to which the rule of the Great Britannia Empire is reached in the northern part of the former Windhill kingdom is only the ministerial aristocratic territory and is in a state like an enclave.

So, what about other regions is that there is no one to rule, it was turned into a lawless zone that thieves do.

Although it won, the Great Britannia Empire is drastically reducing the number of soldiers in the fight against the Grand Flamen Kingdom. Until it recovers, besides fighting the Kingdom of Fatillas, it is not in a state to turn the army.

For these reasons, restoration of security was to be handled by aristocratic military, but it was within half of the northern area to turn hands on the scale of that aristocratic army.

On the other hand, as a Kingdom of the Grand Flam, I want to aim at that gap, but also to expand the front line, the fighting power was also insufficient here as well.

Originally, the military power was not enough to build a defensive game, so we chose the strategy of recapture of the Kingdom.

With further reduced fighting strength, there was no reason to be able to go offensive, and it was hard to solidify the defense around the bandou. Before that, it is necessary to develop a new regime as well. The Grand Flam kingdom is not in a situation to move.

In a situation where each other can not move, the battle between the Grand Flamen kingdom and the Great Britannia Empire was naturally a temporary ceasefire situation.

"His Majesty, Prince Alex is coming from Okus Kingdom"

Lambert, who became the head of the new Konbu Knight, also told King Arnold, who became the king of the new Grand Flam, also told Prince Alex 's visit.

"Do you think that Prince Alex? Did not have such a prelude?"

"Yes, I have not heard, is the Prime Minister of Seid asking something?"

Lamberd aims the question to the Prime Minister.

"I have not heard of it, but this is not the first time since people are coming and going with the Kingdom of Okus, so it's done frequently, so it does not seem to give out a long-awaited release"

Mr. Seide did not go to the battlefield and had been doing political affairs for a long time at Camargue. I have experienced a sudden visit of the Ox King's Writer of Stone Warriors many times, not only to Prince Alex.

"..... Is not that a problem?"

People from other countries freely come across the border. If you are a merchant or the like, King Arnold does not think anything, but if you become a person involved in national administration, such as royalty and war criminals, you feel that there are various problems.

"It is a lie if it says that there is no problem, but there seems to be a problem in our country, too"

"What is there?"

"It is said that it was agreed with the former lord for reason that it is unnecessary to have time to go back and forth, and in the past, since security guards were arranged at regular intervals on the border, the visit was that guard. It seems that the soldiers had come to tell Camargue."

".....Really"

It is Rion's thing that the Prime Minister of Seido is the former lord. When this name is issued, King Arnold also complains about it. Also, since King Arnold took over Bandeaux, I did not arrange border guards.

"Even if it is not so, I think I can not complain about this time."

Furthermore Lambert made remarks to follow Alex Prince.

"How come?"

"It's not like I just came to visit, I seem to have brought supplies to Japan."

"What did you say?"

I do not remember asking Okus the support of supplies from Kingdom of Gran Phram. However, if it is the favor of Okus, it can not be simply pleased.

To King Arnold, I could not think of any reason why the Okus kingdom would do so to the present Kingdom of Gran Pham.

"It is a doubtful place to think about what, but still I am thankful that the current territory is too narrow to feed nearly 30,000 armies."

Despite the soldiers who escaped in the defeat of the kingdom, the Kingdom of Granfiam still has armed forces of thirty thousand, including the aristocratic army. The Bandeaux territory and the aristocratic terraces surrounding it are not numbers that can be fed.

The funds are abundant. However, there is no food to be bought even though there is money. It is not just the Grand Franm that the war is occurring. In the Melika Kingdom, the southeastern countries that are fighting the Melika Kingdom also need supplies.

"Well, I suppose I am pleased with obedience first, I must thank Prince Alex for giving thanks during the audience."

"That is where Prince Alex is at Aerial's place"

"I thought of aerial before, is it quite close?"

King Arnold saw that Ariel's attitude towards Prince Alex was not such a thing as being very close but it is thought that King Arnold did not feel uneasy about it because of its kindness There.

"The cooperative relationship between Bandou and the Kingdom of Okus is pretty, and the character of Prince Alex is like that."

Prince Alex, trying to get used to the cold attitude of Ariel without getting fuzzy. On the battlefield, Lambert and King Arnold are watching over and over again.

"Yeah right...."

But Prince Alex shows such attitude only against Ariel. For King Arnold, I will come in contact with the attitude of a country like Prince. It seems that something is drawing a line, its attitude, King Arnold was a little dissatisfied.

"As for Prince Alex, would you like to move on to another agenda after the meeting with Airier?"

For Prime Minister Seido, mountains want to seek a decision by King Arnold.

"Oh, I see."

"A man who was searching for the heel has returned.If it comes down from the conclusion, I think that invasion to the heel is to be sent off."

".....Reason?"

In the territory now, he said that he will not foster 30,000 forces, the Prime Minister said that Shaydo should not see a strategy for territory expansion. King Arnold was quick to come up with no reason.

"It seems to be rough beyond expectation, the size of the thief is quite a thing, there is a possibility that damage can not be ignored by putting a halfway army"

"What are the Britannia nobles doing?"

"It seems to have failed when trying to subdue it."

".... How big is that?"

The betrayal aristocratic army is ten thousand. It is a battle at the time of withdrawal, although it breaks down, it should not be reduced by a third. As soon as the magic of the former Grand-Flam king was activated, the betrayed army lost his warfare and was struggling to escape.

Assuming that eight thousand are left, it is impossible to imagine the size of the thieves that can not be tormented.

"I do not understand the whole thing, as I could confirm it, it seems that the maximum was about 2,000."

"..... 2 thousand, it means that there are several thieves groups of such size"

The number of two thousand is not a number that can be made into thieves and fool at all after all. However, the aristocratic army is not a number to fear. King Arnold judged that the total number of thieves is many times this number.

"Perhaps, and perhaps it is increasing now."

"Is it so?"

"The northern part is a paradise for the thieves, there are mountains like robbers, warehouses, etc. of aristocrats who have lost their lord, there are no aristocrats to disturb it"

Wing heel former Hou family and royal family. The former was the head of the subordinate aristocracy. There are mountains of noble families who have been destroyed. Aristocrats who follow the Grand Flam Kingdom also throw away the territory in the northern part and follow the bandu. The north is a mountain of treasure.

"That kind of thing"

"Those who are going to take away the treasure left neglected by it are not necessarily thieves. A servant, a citizen, etc. deprive them of treasure. Of course, thieves try to rob it again. There is one way to prevent it."

"What?"

"We are to become thieves"

"..... You come up with ridiculous things"

"Either one may develop into a battle between thieves, if there is a chance of invasion, it will be when that happens."

Until the bandits collapse and reduce the number. However, there is no guarantee that the Great Britannia Empire will not move until that time. This is the reason why the Prime Minister Shade, if any, said.

"..... That's right."

King Arnold also knows about it. I knew it, I gave up the invasion to the north.

"If that happens, consolidating the protection of Bandou will be a priority."

At this point, the Grand Flam Kingdom has given up giving up the fight with the Fatillas Kingdom. To be exact, I have decided not to do anything from them.

It is not a bargain. Now, even if it intervenes in the south, it only turns people's antipathy towards us. Even if we can secure a dominant area in the south, it is from the idea that only the people's rebellion will occur.



Even if you fight with the Fatillas Kingdom, it is the idea of the Kingdom of Granfram that it is not the southern part, but the defense of Bandou, and then the rebels of the Kingdom, which you should try later.

"First off is the West"

Bandeaux is surrounded by mountains and is a land that is easy to defend. The highway is extending from Camargue in the four directions of east, west, north and south, the border with the other territory which advanced the road, the boundary becomes the main point of defense.

Since the east is a road leading to Okusu and Hashi, it was necessary to consolidate three defenses, as no immediate response was necessary.

Among them, priority is still the western border leading to the Kingdom, the present Imperial capital.

"Yes, I'm thinking first of all in the West, then South and North in the order of priority"

The south leading to the Kingdom of Fatillas is second. The defeat of the Fatillas Kingdom is judged not so far.

"But how do you protect it specifically? The gun is still not easy to prevent that explosion ball"

It is a cannon. Since the cannons themselves are not looking at the people of the Kingdom of Gran Phams, they are called exploding balls from iron balls that fly and explode.

"I still think that I will respond by increasing the thickness of the wall rather than normal."

"I hope to prevent it with that.... but...."

"I think afterwards reinforcement by magic, but here is where we want cooperation of Fatillas"

The magic of the soil attribute, the magic, it is natural, but the knowledge of the Fatillas family is the highest. Unfortunately, Charlotte is first-class for personal magic, but

knowledge of magic was poor. The unique magic spirit created from many years of research is something that can not be conveyed to girls who marry to other houses.

"Promote building the fort, after a while..... What is the possibility that Britannia will attack before then?"

"I think that it is not absolute, but I think that it is few. Damage of Britannia should be considerable, at least, there is no invasion until it recovers, and until Keli is attached with Fatiraasu I judged it."

".....Even if it breaks out, the correspondence will not change, I understand.

The impact of losing the former Grand Francam king is sad for the former king, but rarely. King Arnold quickly put together a group of vice presidents and is doing things one after another without having to stop political affairs.

For the former king, there is no confusion, not because King Arnold is excellent, it is now the Kingdom of Gran Phram. There are no complaints aristocrats, I can not afford to complain. Even if King Arnold is obscenity, there is no choice for the vassal to unite under the new King in order to overcome this crisis.



Prince Alex headed for a greeting to Ariel, postponing the audience with King Arnold. Fortunately, without being insulated, I was able to talk to the room properly.

I have prepared to do so.

"Oh, it matches well, how about this, next time?"

Prince Alex has prepared a lot of gifts. Besides, it is a gift to Frau. If it is a gift for myself, it is a place to return without question and answer, but when it comes to Frau, Ariel also hesitates indeed. It is a well thought out strategy.

"Well, this is the best thing this time, is not it cool?"

"Hmm!"

Prince Alex took out a small sword tailored for Frau. However, the black blades are not very useful for children. Frau 's eyes are shining when he saw it.

"It's not just a dress. This sword has fire attribute magic built in. The magical sword is easy to use, how about it?

"Shuggy!"

Prince Alex succeeded in taking the mood of Frau. But Ariel looking by the side is a cool face.

".... Hey, are not they a little more like girls?"

The gifts of Prince Alex are knightwear, armor helmet, sword and armor. Frau is pleased, but as Ariel, I wanted to let me look like a girl soon.

"Have you heard that Princess Frau likes such a dress?"

"Yes, originally, I wore it, but I like it strangely."

To get on a journey to find Rion, you must become strong. Against that, Ariel was training even a young frau. In addition to magic, I also asked Sol to teach the sword and made it as a training for that time, imitating Rion 's clothing, but Frau is a favorite of knight clothes and not to wear other clothes It was getting.

"It looks like my father when I'm dressed like this"

"Is that so?"

Unfortunately Frau has not inherited the beauty of Rion. I think that it is good for this, as I think whether I am too beautiful, as I live.

"Look, it looks just like hiding the lower half of the face"

"Oh, it is true."

Frau is like the Rion, when plump cheeks are hidden. Ariel who stayed together forever, I noticed this for the first time now.

"Because the face changes when you are a child, you do not know if you are on the side, Princess Fulau is similar in appearance to both, so beautiful, so if you grow up and your cheeks are clean, you surely will be a beautiful woman Do not become

Prince Alex explained the reason for Ariel's surprise.

"Are you familiar?"

Always the prime mover Alex Prince, but now it seems to be quite grown up.

"Even so, they are parents of five children."

"Five people?"

"Oh, I do not want to misunderstand, I do not have a club in the side, so I can not forgive that for the second prince."

".... Well, apparently, who is the first prince?"

Prince Alex has an older brother. This is the thing I knew from the beginning, but this is the first time I hear personality. After I heard the story of the child, I wanted to listen suddenly. I wonder what it is like not my first Prince but my older brother.

"It is exactly opposite to me, serious, with a strong desire, a very excellent man.If Okus is not a small country but a born in a more powerful country, he may take the heaven."

"..... I can tell you that big brother,"

Praise. No way, I never thought that Prince Alex praised my older brother so far. And the next King of the Kingdom of Okus was such an excellent person.

"Before, but as I knew a certain man, my brother came to think that I was good at Okus."

"Maybe, Rion?"

"Well, if you are a king and a king in a big country, you have to fight, you know how reckless it is."

In other words, Prince Alex 's Rion' s criticism is even higher than his brother 's praise. The reason for evaluating Rion so far, is concerned with Airier.

".... Hey, could you ask me?"

"If it can be answered, whatever"

"What do you know?"

Prince Alex knows the information of Rion that he does not know. I think that this is no doubt.

".... The era is a turbulent age, in heroes heroes are pulled out to the front stage even if you do not like it.I know this is this thing."

"Yes, one of them, I know it."

"Well, that person is a hero, sooner or later, everyone will know that person"

".....Thank you"

Prince Alex has circumstances that can not be clearly expressed. Among them, Prince Alex tried to tell Ariel what he could do. It tells Ariel to be sure that Rion will appear.

# CHAPTER 101

## LIFE IS DETERMINED BY ENCOUNTER

---

In the Teijin defense game, the Great Britannia Empire, which produced a lot of sacrifice, is devoted to the rebuilding of the military and is refraining from military action. However, that period will be much shorter than the Grand Flam kingdom thinks.

The rebuilding of the army in the empire is the replacement of firearms, bullets and shells that have been lost in the battle. When that is over, it will almost be the original strength. A soldier who is a citizen of the third generation, the empire thinks only as a consumable as the bullet. We do not need a training period etc.

Even though it is said that it is only a short period, the empire can not afford it enough to keep doing nothing while doing it. In the period without military affairs, you should focus on internal affairs, and in fact the empire is working to advance the rule of the territory.

The stability of the former Wyn Heal Kingdom territory where the devastation is progressing, the northern part is urgent. Maria is promoting a strong power policy, such as putting a class on the people, but also fears the power of the people.

In the Kingdom of Fatillas, if the northern part became the same situation as the people's rebellion they are causing, it will not be fancy.

"Come on, everyone! It's modest, but prepared meals! Please line up with the bowls!"

For the stability of the north, this is what Maria thought. We go around various places, cook it out, deliver aid supplies, and serve the comfort of the people. To put it briefly, it's popular.

"If the people are in trouble, it is the duty of the nation to help! I will never imitate you to forsake you!"

Its popularity is not to be the Great Britannia Empire but to increase her popularity, it seems to be Maria very much.

".... It seems that the reception is good, did you think?"

While watching the state of the people lined up in the row of cooked, Gill of the Guards General is asking Alan standing next to it.

"No, Maria thought, it seems to be knowledge of a different world"

"I see, I've always loved popular collection since long ago."

Both Gill and Alan are relationships with Maria since the academic era. At that time, it should have been pretty much in love with Maria, but now it is understood that the kindness and honesty of Maria is just a top acting.

After the game is over, the bondage to captain general is weakened.

"Not only I like it but I am actually giving results, it is also a combination of information and information operations like the word of mouth"

Maria is spreading the rumors vigorously to raise his reputation. Regardless of the subject, a savior who was summoned from a different world, in order to bring peace to this perpetual world, anyway, it is the content that you are justice.

People who do not know the truth etc. believe this, and those who have witnessed Maria's activities in this way will spread that rumors are facts.

Let's empower Maria who is the Empress with such power that someone thinks it is necessary to do so. Both of us here are those who think that.

"Which do you want to get on?"

"Suddenly, is it?"

To Gill 's question, Alain is a shrewd face. It is a question I do not want to answer.

"You had better think about it, so while you are absent from Teito you should have a lot of people moving around."

It is about those who are trying to separate Lancelot and Maria. The Empire will become a good country if she rejects even Maria who is the culprit of evil. Many people

think that Lancelot has the qualities to become a king. Those who were to be subject to the Great Britannia Empire in a form threatened by Maria are their representatives.

They somehow managed to wake up Lancelot. In the Empire it has a low status and there is no opportunity to see Lancelot so much, for them it should be a great opportunity now that Maria is absent.

"You know what? There are no options for us"

"Will not the temptation lead us?"

"It is not supposed to be able to communicate, even if Mr. Maria is unlucky, her Majesty is silent because it feels the most painful, it is Maria's sama who supported the time of the bottom. Know that it was betrayed in the shadow, everyone is dead."

"Death or sin....."

Although I knew Gill, when I was told from the mouth of another person, I feel even more depressed.

"It's not just a jealousy, it's not that you do not have to hesitate if you can get all other wrongs and get us all the people's loyalty by gaining other loyalties."

"..... Why did this happen?"

Gil made a distant eyes and muttered. Originally, those who were supposed to be heroes to support Maria, the hero, to rescue the Grand Franram kingdom from the devil. It was not a rogue from the beginning.

As I was told by Maria, I caught a wrong hand, and when I came back to mind, I came to where I could not go back. Most of the guards are, yes.

"There is no point in regretting now, let's face the current situation better than that."

"There are a lot of things that I gained for sure, and if I do it seriously, I can not be like now."

Instead of losing most of his conscience, he has no inconvenience for money or women.



"There is a possibility of becoming a king if it goes well as it is"

The emperor is one who will rule the king and Allan hears from Maria. If the Great Britannia Empire accomplishes continental domination, the occupied country is supposed to build a new king after consolidation. The possibility that the guards of the SDF can become one of the kings is quite high.

"Oh, I do not have boys or something ambitious."

"Well, that's it. Let's stop this story now."

Without feeling like this, I can not keep up with Maria. At least these two people think. Besides, I have not decided to continue talking any more. He saw Maria approaching.

"What are you talking about?"

While walking to the two of you, Maria asked.

"If you go as smoothly as it is, you will be able to become a king,"

Alan pulled out only the last interaction and told Maria. Absolutely I can not speak to Maria, such as the contents of other conversations.

"You can do it, think about where you want to rule"

"I will do so."

"Is your accommodation nearby? I'd like to take a break for a while."

Cooking has just begun. It certainly has spent time to move in the morning, but Maria who has experienced martial arts many times can not get tired by this degree. Alan judged that he got bored.

".....The inn is the lord's house here, but since the lord is not long, I think that the hall is rough, so I need to send those who cleaned up first"

"Yes, then send me right away."

"Yes, I think it will take some time to clean up, wait in this place until the end, and have not you finished greeting with the city representatives yet?"

"..... then, please call me"

Maria is not trying to conceal a tired expression. It is a painful headache as Alan. If you plan to play a good person, I want you to play, but as the position of the Great Britannia Empire becomes definite, more emotional expressions are expressed more.

Alan, who can not complain about it, ordered his subordinates and instructed him to call the representative.

"How about the Teito?"

Maria sitting on the chair prepared by Gill asked Alan.

"From Matthew, I have not heard anything yet."

"Yes..... What kind of punishment would be good for a rat that starts to move sneaking out while the Lord is away?"

The fact that Maria and the Guardian left the imperial city also has the meaning of inviting people to defeat those who oppose Maria. With Matthew as the lead, people in charge of information left in the imperial capital, moving to wash out the enemy forces.

"Maria, you still should not say such things to your mouth"

"There is no traitor in the Guard?"

"That is right....."

Alain returns affirmatively to Maria's question, but I can not say it's absolutely fine. It is not necessarily that there is no one disliked as Maria does.

"..... Is there a suspicious person in the Guard?"

Maria seemed not to like Maria 's answer, and her eyes are getting strict.

"No, I can not do such things."

This time, clearly Alan took the word of denial. If this should happen, it is serious, but if you do not say like this, the suspicious Maria does not know what to offer for the

Guard. Alan is not a self-confidence enough to think that he is absolutely OK for himself.

"Well, there is no problem."

"There is no guarantee that they will not be in the ears of others. Look, ah, some people come closer."

The men who have let go to the representative at a good timing are coming back. With this, this story should end once. Alan caught a sigh of relief so that Maria could not be noticed.

"This is the Empress, this time, thanks to the Empress, His Majesty the Emperor, thank you very much, Thank you very much, I am trembling with the impression thinking of the preciousness of the thought of the Majesty's people."

It is an exaggerated word, but for Maria this is better. Maria who listened to the representative 's words to the evidence is pleasing with a delightful look.

"No, I think it is a matter of course as a royalty to take care of the people, I do not think there are few people to save with my slight power, but still I can not stop doing nothing."

To the representative 's words, Maria also returns it in a really white language for those who know it.

"There is no such thing as a little force, the existence of His Majesty is our hope, and our children are pleased that a second saint appears."

"Well, it's a holy woman, am I..... the second?"

The expressions of Alan and Gil are cloudy. Although I was progressing smoothly, I am amazed by the foolishness of the representative who expressed the good words without saying.

"Yes, Lisa was making allegations to the people until the Majesty came, not only that they are looking after the children who lost their relatives"

The delegate is not aware of his own disappointment. In addition, I told extra things with Ververa.

"Lisa-san....., yes, that's the way, so which one are you?"

"If you are Lisa,..... Oh, over there. Lady like a woman surrounded by children."

There was a woman standing surrounded by many children in front of the representative's point.

"..... Who is Lisa?"

"Lisa was originally a daughter of the Stalk king's house. I was caught by Earl Balmi, but my husband was lost in the war and returned to my parents' home, It was scattered in this war."

"I've heard of it, Lisa Stoke.... I've heard of it, Gil, I will go greet and come along"

"Maria, here, too....."

For taking popularity, I'm doing something, but making a dispute makes no sense.

"What are you worried about? I am just thinking of going to a greeting to my acquaintance?"

".....Yes, I understand"

And, again, an unhappy woman will be born. Thinking about it, it is a gill that gets heavier, but in the long run it has no choice but to obey.

The target woman was dressed in poor costumes that he could not believe to be aristocratic and was looking after the children. Even with a dirty appearance, from the dignified atmosphere and its standing behaviors, elegance is exuding. The reason why she is called a saint is also in her atmosphere.

"Lisa, are you Lisa Stork?"

Maria speaks to such a woman.

"This is the Empress, please forgive me rude to appear before His Majesty in such a form"

Naturally, Lisa knew that Maria was coming. Especially with no hurried appearance, return carefully greetings.

"Stop that other man's wording like that, Mr. Lisa is not my senior."

".... It's about the academic era."

Before that, I do not remember having Lisa familiar with Maria at all. Lisa I know that other daughter was mushed with Maria, but he did not want to get involved in such a thing, I have never talked to Maria.

"Seriously, but I like Lisa's place like that."

".....I'm afraid"

"Hey, calm down a little, can not you talk? I heard that Lisa is taking care of the children. I also want to manage the children who lost parents in the war damage. I would like to hear the opinion of Lisa actually doing it."

"..... My opinion"

"Mr. Lisa, there are things to say by myself, but now I have the power to protect weak people, I want to use this power correctly, why can not you cooperate for that?"

".... Are you really children?"

Although Lisa has been doing his best, funds to save children are also limited. Under this condition, we know that the limit will come.

"Of course I do want to move quickly, but first I do not know what is needed, if Lisa-san, can not you tell me that?"

".... I understand.... I do not know how much I will be able to do, but I will tell you the best I know."

"Well, thank you. Let's immediately go to the lord's house of this town, where I can speak carefully"

"Dear Maria?"

It is Gill that was puzzled by the words of Maria. I just told you that the lordsmaster was rough and that we needed to send people to clean up.

"Gil, bring along as many as ten soldiers, come along"

Regardless of Gil's puzzle, Maria adds further instructions. This also confuses Gill.

"..... is ten people?"

If you want to clean up, it is better to take more people and finish it all at once. Gil thought so, but this was a misunderstanding.

"Yes, there are ten young and healthy soldiers, whatever they look like"

".....that is"

It does not matter how it looks like cleaning up. Dare to understand Maria's idea, finally Gill realized.

"Come on, Lisa, let's hurry, there are many things to talk about - the children will be worried if they do not return too late."

"Oh, yeah."

Lisa feels somewhat uninteresting but Lisa was pushed hard by Maria and accompanied him. You can not understand what Malice's malice is like.



It will take no more than five minutes to drive the horse-drawn carriage to the target lodging house. Immediately Maria got to the place he wanted. I arrived.

"..... are you here, why are you here?"

There were many wagon cars lined up in front of the hall, and how many, dubious men were coming and going between the hall. Obviously suspicious ones, usually it is the place to catch or cease, but the other person was the face Maria knew.

"This is the Empress' s Empress. I am surprised to see you in such a place."

"This is surprising, what are the people in the back society doing in such places?"

The men were those of the back society organization Maria occasionally uses. One is a man who looks at her many times with trafficking of aristocrats.

"My acquaintance left something I forgot, so I came to pick it up."

"Forgetful things, here is..... Well, is that a thief?"

The bad parties in the back society are carrying baggage from the lodging house, which became a vacant house. Other than that it will not be possible.

"No, I just came here to get something left behind."

However, a man is a casual face, he denies it.

"..... Do you know acquaintances with the nobles?"

"Far from aristocracy, you think that you know acquaintances with the royal family?"

The man is talking about Maria. Even pursuing men's sins here is nothing to do. Maria decided to accept a man's lie.

"Tell me only one thing, No way, the thieves rampant around here are not you?"

"Unfortunately, as there is no foothold in the north, it is a complete lag behind the laying of the amateur, so it's a shame, so I'm coming to get something left behind like this"

It is a delicate place whether to deny this. Because there is no doubt that being a thief whether it is active later or not.

".... Hey, what is the forgotten that you said from a while ago?"

"If you are a nobleman, you can have one or two generations of generations that you can communicate for generations, it's supposed to be in a place that you can not find by a little or gently, so I'm coming to pick it up."

There is always one or two of hidden rooms and hidden safes in the aristocratic residences. Apart from whether it contains contents or not.

"Can you find it?"

Although it is the way of thieves, when they do what they are doing, Maria is concerned. It has done so much work that I can not imagine being just a rogue.

"The acquaintance will tell you a suspicious place,"

Behind the line of sight casually the man aimed, there was a man frightened full of face. Although it is becoming ragged, clothes look better than those worn by men.

"..... a servant, is not it a good one to find?"

Many aristocrats collapsed in this war. Amidst that confusion, never few employees take away the property left by the aristocrat. Even for them, they lose their jobs and are acts requiring the food of tomorrow, but they are no doubt that it is a crime. If you find those who are escaping and hiding, you forced your mouth to break.

"If you try to escape and hide it, you will notice it in the other way."

The place where criminals run away is their area.

"..... I admire you so much, so what did you find?"

"A big thing is only one sword that has been passed on to generations, which is not worth paying for, so it's where I take furniture out."

"Well.... are you going to stay here today?"

There are certainly various furniture on the wagon. It's a big bed. Marys who are trying to keep this house as an inn is assured that they are uprooted furniture.

".... Then how about with the woman?"



"Ah..... well,"

Maria remembered that she brought Lisa here.

"If we are not enough with furniture, we will also pay for it."

"I wonder if it is good after this? From now on, this woman is going to be confused by many men."

"eh?"

I was surprised by the words of Maria's Lisa. It was a lie that supposed to talk about child relief, accompanied by saying that he wanted to talk. I know that I was deceived. However, why, I do not know if I should suit such an eye.

"I will make sure that you are nympho who you are called a saint and you are feeling good"

Maria was also pleased to be called a saint. I noticed what was said to be the second, and changed to dullness at a stretch.

"How come I....."

"I dislike a woman like you, I dislike a lot of honor, I am liked by everyone, not trying any effort. That huge, behind, I'm doing my best with a man. That's it?"

"I have not done that!"

"I understand it soon, I will reveal the nature of you from now"

"I'm not joking! I will die here if I do such things!"

"If you do not listen to what you say, the children will die, is it still good?"

How can I make a person obedient? The ability to see through the opponent's weak points is a little talent for Maria.

".....That much"

If it is your own life, you can throw as much as you want. However, if you make a child hostage, Lisa will not be able to do anything. Because it is such a woman, it is called a saint.

"As expected, the Empress, I'm pretending to be a villainous evil party, can you do that so far?"

Surprisingly a man came in to stop Maria.

"why?"

"The merchandise value goes down. The good place of the woman is serious and hard place. When it is worthwhile to open your body while being ashamed..... Although it is developed a little and it has a patience, It will be great if you do not get it leaked."

".....I will hand it over when the use of this one is over"

Male is too embarrassed in expressions of a very blatant man, and he loses momentum to the point.

"So, when you lose your shame, the value will be reduced by half, so it's not a good feeling to be injured unnecessarily in this business."

Words are a sort of polite class, but the story of a man is slightly mixed with the colors of intimidation. If it is just a threat, Maria will also rebound, but if it is a case as a merchant, you can understand that it is. Besides, I can not help losing much of my mood. The value of the organization has still more value.

".... I understood..... Even if I give it to you, it falls like a prostitute, so it's the same thing."

"Yes, you can save extra effort"

The man also takes care of Maria 's feelings to mind. Men also have circumstances that can not be broken up with Maria.

"Well, take me along."

"Well, not to mention, do not make noise, so we can quickly find where the children and their lives are."

The man's word to Lisa is a perfect threat. No matter what Lisa thinks, the result will not change. If you hold the life of a child, there is no way for Lisa to do it.

After all, the men left all the furniture and the like loaded in the wagon car on the spot. It was a bit sarcastic that ten stiff young soldiers helped in cleaning it.



Lisa is making his face pale blue in despair. A man in front of me seems to be expressionless even if I look at such Lisa.

The men's carriage is also headed for the next destination. The treasure still sleeps, which was left behind in the north.

"Once, let's ask your name"

" ....."

"It's to be obedient. For myself and for children"

" .... Lisa"

After all, I can not go against it. When I think of the hell ahead, Lisa is likely to break my chest.

"Er....., is it?"

The man suddenly gave a cheeky voice. A bundle of paper was being grasped from where it was taken out.

"You, maybe you name Lisa Stork?"

" ..... Yeah"

Lisa suddenly heard the full name, it gets further frightened. The man who knew himself was spooky.

"What is your father's name?"

"Bezel"

".... with the correct answer.... There was a man who was dating a student, what is the name of that man?"

"Why do you ask such a thing?"

"Happiness is a divorce between happiness and despair.If you are lucky, happiness.... If you have a bad luck, you will head to the lowest life like this.

Lisa has no idea what the man is saying. Still, with all my heartfelt in mind, I imagined one name on my head. Whether you can say that you were in a relationship is subtle. Because it is certain that someone else liked that person.

".... Rion kun"

Still, if you answer, Lisa had only this name.

"You do not have the best luck. No way, you can meet us in such a place, in such a situation,"

".... What does that mean?"

The atmosphere of a man changed all at once. Lisa knows that it is a good thing. Little by little, expectations are swelling in my mind.

"Your choices are two, one is holding freedom to live for the rest of your life, leaving this freedom as it is, the other is to work in a place, you can not do luxury, but what you eat The content of work is to serve with a sincere loyalty to the master, if you want, you can take children.

".... What is that Lord?"

It is understood by a talking feeling that a man recommends the latter. However, it is interesting to Lisa that the content of work is not clear. Even if it is said that loyalty from the heart is true, it depends on the partner who serves. This place of thought is Lisa's seriousness.

"It is after deciding whether to serve it or not, after arriving at a place to serve. Oh, so to speak, I have one condition to serve, let's tell it first."

"What is it like?"

"I will not fall in love, I can not fall in love, I can fall in love with you, I will not be rewarded, I will not be the first to be rewarded"

With a meaningful smile, the man presents an unusual condition. What I want to tell is not the condition content.

".... OK, I got that job, please accept it"

With this, Lisa is not stupid enough to know who the opponent is. Rion who I thought was dead was alive. And that Rion rescues himself and the children apparently. Lisa thanked my heart for this miracle.

## CHAPTER 102

### OLD SOLDIER WILL NOT DIE

---

The boundary of southern Bandeaux is now the border with the Kingdom of Fatillas. Bilateral negotiations were underway at the borders of the border. Although negotiations began with the name of alliance negotiations, the contents have now changed. The Kingdom of Fatillas is losing the power of the territory and it is on the verge that it will not form a body as a country.

The people's rebellion was fatal in the Kingdom of Fatillas which does not have the military organization of large-scale professional soldiers like the Kingdom Knight Corps and the Knights Order. Military soldiers who rule the revolts of the people are also people. A series of betrayal, the military collapsed, the Fatillas Kingdom lost the technique to suppress the revolt. The remaining Kingdom Knights, Former Hou and Knights of Subordinate Aristocrats faced a revolt, but in front of the expanding insurgent forces, they are indefinite. There is no anti-war, the Order is already on the verge of destruction.

That way, there is no meaning an alliance any longer. The negotiations had changed to the content that will absorb the remaining organization of the Kingdom of Fatillas into the kingdom of Gran Pham. It is a matter of course and it was not the best for Fatillas, but it was not a bad story.

"Can you stop doing that now?"

Charlotte is out of negotiations for Fatillas Kingdom. Charlotte was also dispatched to this place as a member of the negotiating team of the Kingdom of the Gran Phlam because negotiations with Fatillas kingdom did not proceed as expected.

Charlotte, former Fatillas Houjin people. I felt that the Fatillas side would soften a little, but the thought of the Grand Flam kingdom is completely out.

"Lady, now each one is representative of the country. You should refrain from such a familiar attitude"

The negotiator in Fatillas' Kingdom is, of course, the partner that Charlotte knows. It is the president of former Fatillas Houya, who knows Charlotte since baby.

"You are familiar with that,"

"The previous word is a word as a person who has watched over the growth of the lady, different from negotiation"

"..... It is hard to do"

As a negotiating opponent, there is no such other party as much as possible. While saying it is different from the negotiation, the other party does not listen to Charlotte's words as the word of the Grand-Flam kingdom.

However, even if a person in charge other than Charlotte speaks, the result is the same. The side of the Fatillas side has no sign of accepting the proposal of the Grand Flam kingdom.

"I do not care about the position, you know, do you all die with this?"

"It is not a fixed translation yet"

"Things that are fixed, things like Fatillas will perish, what are you planning to do at that time?"

"It is the ministry's efforts to marry the Lord"

Mike 's house, which was a family president, is a family character who serve Fatillas Hou in return. Moreover, Mike himself has become to serve, it is nearly forty years. I am prepared for this much.

"You may be fine with it, but there are others who want to survive"

"..... Those who think so should escape, martial death is not to force."

It may not be forced. However, the act of running away also has the courage. If someone escapes, you can follow it as well. However, there are not many who will be the first ones.

"What is King Fatillas thinking? The King, who invited the current situation, does not feel any responsibility in that situation? Such a person has no qualification to stand on. Why do not you stop the king before you perish?"

Charlotte does not hold back with his father Fatillas. The grooves made between them are not buried, they have come to this day.

"I am trying to do what I can do until the end, is it the obligation of those who stand on top?"

"You can do it alone, do not involve surroundings."

"I can not overcome the difficulties of one person alone, we will ride through the strength of everyone."

Beautiful things. It is only such a line that comes out of Mike's mouth. In Mike, Charlotte is still a child to be taught. This will not be a discussion. Charlotte's frustration is just solicit.

"If you work hard together with the strength of everyone, then you will be satisfied? If you die, you will not have anything left?"

"People will die someday"

"You know that, you are good, have you lived for decades already? You do not have to worry anymore, but are you a lot younger than you? Jeff lived without even remembered anymore Are you saying that?"

Jeff Red Ranchester. It is Charlotte's younger brother. If Fatillas's kingdom perishes as it is, it will definitely kill her life.

"..... It is my responsibility to accept as royalty"

"As a royal family, I hear, but Jeff wanted it, if he wanted him to become a royal family, he would be responsible, but if not, Jeff will live his life even a little Did you do it?"

"that is....."



"A fool is a person like you, you get out of the mouth is just a beautiful thing, it does not solve anything, I say loyalty, the contents are empty, but the contents are empty. Do you know? Do not you know?"

Charlotte is completely bleeding in his head. I began to say words that curse Mike.

"Even though you are a lady, you can not forgive that insult!"

The insulted Mike also roared his voice.

"Well, try to manage Fatillas! Just do not die! Let's put a life to save the country, Lord! That is your responsibility!"

Shallot yelled at me, I could not say anything.

"I will not forgive any excuses, the one I know knows that for the Lord who served, I tried to turn the Kingdom of Granfiam into the enemy alone, tell me something so great after doing that. I will never admit you that I can not do it, that I am Fatillas' fiduciary."

Stop this. Not only Mike but everyone on the side of the Fatillas kingdom who is in this place can not tell you anything and it is not the point of negotiations. As a negotiator, Charlotte had a great failure with great success.



For the negotiations with Fatillas Kingdom not going forward, Shallot is not the only one who moved. In the Grand Flam kingdom, Celadel Woodville, a fellow of Ariel, who was just a guest, also went to negotiations listening to King Arnold's wish.

Moreover, it is the way of going to meet the city of Fatillas Kingdom, Fatillas King himself.

In the same year, the head of the same three hou. It is a relationship I knew accordingly. Even in a sudden visit, King Fatillas showed hospitality to allow him to meet and moreover to meet with only two people in the office.

However, as for the appearance of the meeting, they both drank a cup of tea without saying a word at all.

".....Hmm"

A considerable amount of time has passed, Cedric has requested King Fatillas to refresh tea.

"..... Hey! Tea!"

A maid woman came into the room after hearing the voice of King Fatillas. It is truly a place to have a tea plant already. I exchanged for an empty teaware and left the room.

Silence wraps around the room.

".... What did you come to do?"

It is King Fatillas who can not bear it. Unlike retired Cedric, it was disadvantageous to be the busy status of the king.

"There is no perseverance as usual, if the situation is a little more, the situation may have been different"

I say words that Cedric will ridiculous, but this is not what I said about the current situation. It refers to the independence decision from the Grand Flam kingdom.

"You are as lazy as usual, you just get frustrated by that irresponsibility"

It complains about retiring from the Marquis of Cedric. They are always like this. Even while conflicting, age is near, and being in the same position, there are few few who can say things without reserve. This is the same for Marquis de Aqusmea who passed away.

"There is no choice, knowing the existence of grandchildren can not die yet"

"Grandmother?"

"It's a girl named Frau, this is cute. It was the moment I met my grandson, I wanted to live long."

".... Was that something like that, but why?"

Frau was a child of Ariel. This fact is a shock to King Fatillas. He was supposed to be his grandchild. Besides, why was it such a thing, I do not know for the king Fatillas at all.

"Well, do not misunderstand the father"

".... Is it the son of Rion Fray, how is it as a way?"

In Cedric's words, King Fatillas understood the general circumstances. If it is not about this, it will not serve as the owner of the Hou family.

"It is what your daughter thought about. If you want to hear it, ask her daughter."

"Charlotte..... What is that idiot thinking?"

The feelings of Charlotte who tried to raise children of other people as their own child can not understand King Fatillas at all. It is normal to not understand.

"Let me tell you another thing to be surprised"

"What?"

"Your daughter seems to like Rion too"

"What, what?"

This reaction is not that of a king. It's a reaction as a father. King Fatillas fits snugly into Cedric's thoughts.

"I have not heard clearly, but I often spend time with them these days. I understand somehow, it seems to be an action to protect Frau, maybe it was great to be Rion's daughter"

If you are playing with Frau, the time spent with nature and Charlotte will be long. There is no need to pretend to be a mother-daughter anymore, but Charlotte did not try to stop Frau's mother's substitution.

".... It was the reason why I refused the main room, I did not think it was stupid so far"

"Perhaps it will be rewarded for that."

"What is rewarded for being rewarded, what will it be said that you will be rewarded? Whatever you think, the other is..... you're lying?"

In the meaning of Cedric's words, King Fatillas noticed halfway through.

"At the beginning I thought that my daughter's alive was alive, I thought that I was trying to think so because I could not accept death, but for those around Eru, Rion lived It seems to be thinking that it is"

"Did not you care about your daughter?"

"There is a possibility, but Sol-Aristes of the Konoe Knight who is said to be the only surviving talks on the premise that Rion is alive, even if E al is not in place"

It is Cedrick who is a foolish parent, but he is allowed to succeed Windhill Hou. It is an excellent, unforgiving person.

".....Even if you are alive, what can you do now?"

"Although it is drawing blood of the royal family, origin was truly an orphan of a simple slum. The language use was polite and had a beautiful face, but the eyes look like that of a beast I was dazzled, which made me feel dangerous, and that's why I put it on the side of Vincent, I thought it would be a good stimulus for the weak and lazy Vincent."

Suddenly suddenly began an old tale. King Fatillas says nothing against this. Rion is a story of interest.

"But that was an outrageous man, yet I have a relationship with a number of maidens as a child."

"What did you say?"

"And, by using that relationship, I threatened the opponent's maiden and made it my source of information.It seemed that I wanted to investigate Vincent's reputation and Erwin in order to protect Vincent's inherited seat."

Cedric was grasping the actions of Rion. Still, he pretends not to watch. Because Rion's action was for Vincent.

"..... when was that?"

"Before entering the academy, are you 10 or 11?"

"I see, I am outrageous"

"It's not just that, just before entering the academy, it's just one person crushing the organization of the poor neighborhood because it's so that Vincent will not be bothered by your identity."

"..... You, you kept quiet and silent?"

"Because it is for Vincent, I can not stop it, and moreover, from the way I can not grasp what Rion is doing"

"..... was the organization of the rumor made from that time?"

Rion has an organization that supports it with shadows. This story is known by King Fatillas. I thought that it was what I got in Bandeaux territory, but I understood now that it was not the case.

"From there you also know, as you know, after losing Vincent, Rion, who became the Bandeaux owner, will develop the territory with unbelievable momentum, even in the fight against the demons and the fight against the Melika Kingdom I showed my success."

"Oh, I see."

"Do you think that Rion is doing nothing?"

"..... Do you think so?"

It is Rion who became a hero of the Grand Flam kingdom from an orphan in the slum. Now, I can not say what I can do.

"Ahead of this, there is still a big deal of development waiting, I think so."

"Is this why you decided to retire?"

"Also, I am making misunderstanding, I am lazy, you know, I will not throw away my retired body"

Cedric has no ambition. I will stay in retirement whatever Rion does with the Grand Flam.

"Well, why do not you tell me this or let me do something?"

"I do not know what to do if you retire, it's not our time, the way Ryon's way of doing it is a thing we can not think of."

"..... are the same way of two people?"

It was this that Catholic Fatillas was worried about in Cedric 's words.

"Both of us are conscious of the voice of the people, making information, disseminating it and solidifying it as facts. The information operations were commonplace so far but those who did to the people I only know these two people."

For the two aristocrats, the people are those without power. It was supposed to be negligible as much as the voice of the people. However, in reality, the Grand Theft is going to perish by being concerned about the reputation of the world, moved by the way Rion thinks, Fatillas is destroyed by the instigation of the people by Maria.

Of course, before that, each weakened, but still there is no idea of using the people.

"Surely, it is the end of the aristocracy?"

"I do not know if the era of the aristocracy is over, but the times have changed, it's only a few years."

"Did not we go along with that change, is it a miserable story?"

"Do not you think shame, just happening to be at a milestone when the times change, so do not you want to see how the era moves in the future?"

"Have you exposed your shame?"

I can not stay alive, destroying the country and sacrificing the lives of many of my children. King Fatillas thinks like this. That is why we do not accept the offer of Kingdom of Gran Pham.

"What is so shameful, forget about everything soon, such as you, it is that extent"

"..... I can not forget"

"I have not told you to forget, you say you are responsible for living with sin on your back."

Cedric says not to die but to compensate for living by living.

"..... What will you do living?"

"Please wait looking forward even for the birth of a grandson for a while, I will not be bored anymore if I were born."

"For that?"

As the owner of the Hou family, King Fatillas who has kept living full of work all the time. I could not imagine life without doing anything.

"Because you do not know grandchildren, you can say so, grandchildren have a different love from a child, it is irresponsible love affinity"

"What is that?"

"For my child, I think that I should grow up well, but my grandchildren do not feel like that, because it is my parents to raise them, only here I just need to be cute."

"..... Is that something like that?"

"Well, you can tell if a grandson is born, so live until that time."

"..... Maybe you just came to say that you should live?"

Formally, Cedric is supposed to be a messenger from the Grand Flam kingdom. But the story of Cedric is that you can retire and enjoy the rest of your life.

"I am not a man of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, although I would like to cooperate with the Grand Flamen Kingdom, it's not a matter of anything."

"So, have you come here?"

People's rebellion has expanded to a considerable extent. Even though it is a messenger of diplomacy, domestic is not in a state that can move safely.

"King Edward III has died, Bernard's idiot is also. On top of that, if you are killed, who should I fight with?"

"..... That's right, that's right."

King Fatillas declared the demolition of the kingdom this day. The Kingdom of Fatillas was destroyed.

The King Fatillas and his family and his ministers and their families who wanted to accompany himself took over to the kingdom of the Grand Prix but Fatillas himself retired and became just Douglas Lanchester. As a result, the grandfather increased to Frau by one person.



# CHAPTER 103

## HURRY AND MEND THINGS

---

As the Fatillas Kingdom disappeared, the Great Britannia Empire will have almost all of the former Grand Franca kingdom territory. Bandeaux and its surroundings remain, but if you look at the whole of the former Grand-Flam kingdom territory, it is only a few marginal lands. The Great Britannia Empire's domination of the Grand Flam is a situation that can be said to have been completed.

However, the end of the former Fatillas kingdom, southern suppression, has become quite rough.

People 's rebellion spreads beyond the assumption of the Great Britannia Empire, the hold down has stopped working. The slogan of overthrow of the privileged class was momentum likely to be directed to the ruling class of the Great Britannia Empire.

In response to this situation, the Great Britannia Empire dispatched troops to hurt the revolt. It is under the pretense to punitive rebels of his country without admitting the achievement of defeating the Kingdom of Fatillas.

Crusade troops were mainly organized by fifth class citizens. The national class of the Great Britannia Empire is increasing to five and so on. If you achieve your achievement, it is supposed that the grade will go up, but in the third grade you get out of the class that can be hard worked with a single achievement. This is because enough labor can not be secured and the country will not turn around.

In response to this empire, the rebellion forces were angered with much, but before the overwhelming strength, they could not resist, the rebellion was suppressed. And for the rebuilding of the land that was desolated by the war, the people who were caught and considered as fifth nationals will be overworked.

Although it is an outrageous means, it can not be said that it is totally wrong in terms of early planning of the situation. However, the Great Britannia Empire was concerned about the public's reputation. It is whether the Great Britannia Empire appealed to

such a means of enforcement why the popular opposition is correct, because too much control of the former Grand Flam has gone too far.

Originally, the former Grand-Flam Kingdom, the central politics was done by the citizen organization of the kingdom and the local politics adopted the method of entrusting to the nobility. It is not just the Grand Flam kingdom. Countries of a certain size are all in the same political posture.

However, in this war, many aristocrats faded away. That is what the Great Britannia Empire intended. Destroy the old aristocracy and make a new governing posture. This is not a bad choice, but suddenly the Great Britannia Empire who took over the vast territory of the former Grand Flamen Kingdom, had no staff or organization necessary to rule it.

In poor rural organizations, it is impossible to rule over the conflict. The empire thinking this way decided to forcibly press down with the power of the central, and decided to dispatch an administrative officer and stabilize it at the place where it got subsided.

As a result conflict was suppressed, perhaps it is not bad as a way of thinking. However, this is also the reason why there are still talented people.

Many local administrators were chosen from the first citizens. Most people are not even principals of aristocrats. To them, the idea of serving the citizens is absolutely impossible, in a territory dispatched in the contrary, personalize the government expenses, treat the people like their own slaves, just immerse themselves in luxurious living I spent everyday.

The privileged class, it is the completion of the worst privilege class without any sense of responsibility. The dissatisfaction of the people supposed to have been pressed down also swelled up again.

Although it is a great Britannia empire that is doing well in military, it shows a big boost in politics. To rebuild this, the central government is big.

"The reorganization plan of the administrative district has been put together"

"Now, please explain."

In response to Lancelot 's words, Prime Minister Raymond will begin explaining the idea he thought.

"I will divide the whole empire into nine administrative districts. The imperial capital and its surroundings are Chuo Ward. The central government also handles the local administration together. Other eight administrative districts are North District, For the feeling like the eastern ward, divide it into the eight-way area and put the executive branches in each."

"..... So, what will change so far?"

The explanation of Raymond's minister just summarized the finely divided territory into nine. It is unlikely that the Great Britannia Empire will have a solution to the shortage of civil servants.

"If there are eight people, there are eight directors, you can arrange neat people, then on top of that, concentrate those who do the actual work in the eight administrative districts to improve management efficiency"

Because I think that I am the greatest, there is a misunderstanding. If so, you can put a neat person on top. The extent to which the range to be managed becomes large is solved by increasing subordinates. It does not mean that the job of the first citizen will not go away.

It seems like it is, but it is not a novelty as a form. It is only the difference that the top is a nobleman or a civilian.

"Who is the chief executive? Do you have any candidates?"

"We are planning to select from the Guard, now we are in the process of selecting people"

"Is it a military force....."

It is clear that it is an artificial personnel affair, and there is no doubt that Maria's intention is working. There is no complaints about that. The members of the Guard are contributing greatly to the founding of the Great Britannia Empire. It is a matter of course to reward it.

However, what I care about Lancelot is whether they have the ability to see a vast administrative district. For a person standing on a person, a different ability is required to be unable to do work. It is something that puts people into conformity, anyway, aspirations and aspirations.

Lancelot, who grew up as a lady of the Hou family, knows this.

"Do you have a problem?"

"Is not it necessary to assist you?"

"Assistant.... are you deputy secretary?"

"Any title can be anything - whether it is a former aristocracy and who can choose from several people above the county, rather than administrative skills, it is a heavy role."

The aristocratic owner, the principal owner and the heir, are accustomed to standing above the person. Knowledge for that is also learning from a young age. Of course, in fact, there are individual differences, but Lancelot thought that it was better than the commoner.

"..... is it difficult?"

Raymond's director denied the instructions of Lancelot.

"Why is it so?"

"There are no applicable persons"

"If you are a former nobleman, how many people are there?"

A fair number of subordinate aristocrats of the former Aquasmea Hou, the former Windhill Hou, follow the Great Britannian Empire. In the head of Lancelot, there were also some people who recognized excellence.

"Yes, many of the former nobles are under investigation."

"What did you say!?"

Lancelot heard this fact for the first time.

"Since it is a suspicion of conspiracy as important, I thought whether reporting to the Majesty would be better after the facts became clear."

"rebellion?"

"Yes, there seems to be a high possibility of communicating with the Grand Flam kingdom"

".... What about the evidence?"

"A number of letters sent from Kingdom of Granfram came out."

If you search for such things you can find as much as you want. Lancelots also sent letters that suggest betrayal, whether there was a reaction or not, but they were sending them. Even if it is doubtful, it will not be a definitive proof.

"Other than that?"

"I am investigating it now, because it seems that time is still necessary to make things clear, is it difficult to appoint at the present time?"

"Really....."

And they will never be innocent. In the Lancelot, some aristocrats were proceeding to keep Maria away actively. It was known to Maria and it was purged.

I know this in Lancelot. Even though I know, there is nothing to say. For Lancelot, what is important is Maria. I do not feel like helping those who think that they will tear apart.

"Regarding civilian control, I will think about it a bit more, will this be a great policy?"

"I do not care"

With the ruling of the emperor Lancelot, the Great Britannia Empire will begin to improve the administrative organization. However, whether the result will be improved is another story.



Administrative division of labor was progressively pursued, and the administrative director was placed in each district. Everyone is a former member of the Guard. Although they could not become a king, they would have obtained the same degree of authority as the former three hou. For the members of the former guards, it is a situation of enjoying the spring of our night.

Although it is floating on it, it can not be said that it is luxurious. Although it is possible to do luxury, it is necessary to seriously work on a given job and produce results. If I can not make a fruit, I am waiting for a failure. It was clearly shown that even if it is a former guard, it is no exception.

The way to strengthen the civilian control carried out by the Raymond Minister of State is to place a serving role. Speaking of setting as a basis, it feels soft, but the contents were like an organization that further strengthened the Audit Division of the knight troops in the Grand Flam Kingdom. The point is police organization, the name is also directly a police force. Naturally, it is what Maria thought.

However, this police force will expand its authority without knowing the central government. The reason is that the upper part of the police force was also a former guard. The same former guards thought that they would do well, but this worked in the opposite direction.

Those who were commanders of the police force, that is, those who were not elected as executive directors. I do not say it's all, but they had jealousy of those who became the executive director. Without cooperation etc, look for non-executive director of the executive director, if it is impossible, try to uncover the crime of citizens of subordinates. Along with that, in order to strengthen our own authority, we will expand our hands to the maintenance of security in areas that are not involved. Maria thinks that it is natural because it is a police organization, but rather than refusing to do it, Maria is punished for praising the work of the police force. This Maria's instructions further boosted the runaway of the police force.

The police force changed to the public security police and to the nature like the Nazi guard. The guard who intended to put on a joke became the exact same guard.

Strict security maintenance activities will create popular opposition. Even though it is tough, if their actions were justice, they would not have been a problem, but police forces abused their authority and acted as if they were arbitrary.

Fear of corruption of the administrative organization, it is a stupid result that the checking organization that has established corruption.

By the time that this fact was heard by the central government, the bad reputation of the police force had spread throughout the population.

"Why is that situation?"

The reform of administrative organization for local stability is exerting the opposite effect. Lancelot heard this made it impossible to hold back his anger.

"I'm sorry, I did not think that it would be better for the wearer to rotten."

Raymond, who is apologizing, also resented on this matter. Still, the Great Britannia Empire is a new country. There is no such thing as corruption can not be overcome already in the future country. Raymond is thinking seriously that there is an empire to improve this world.

"Excuses are useless, how are you going to deal with this situation?"

"We will promptly dissolve the police force and capture all the members."

"Can you do it?"

Raymond is said to capture, but the police force has already expanded, has already exceeded 5000, it is scattered in the provinces. It can not be captured easily. In the first place, I do not know who goes to catch up.

"Dispatch the Central Army"

"Do you move the army....?"

Lancelot knows that there is only this hand. However, it is not convincing for me to decline on time and cost with such a thing.

"Or, there are hands that capture only the main staff, give them extreme punishment, and show them."

The realistic countermeasure, Raymond, has shown. This is the favorite.

"I will miss sin.... but it can not be helped"

"No, that's not the end, I'm thinking of putting the police force into war."

"Where is the war?"

There are only two choices. It is either King Grand Kingdom or Melika Kingdom.

"I am thinking of Melika kingdom"

".... Why are you going to postpone the Grand-Flam Kingdom?"

The battle with the Melika Kingdom is the first step of the continental domination and at the same time it is the battle to be settled. Lancelot does not know the reason for postponing the Grand Flam kingdom.

"Even if you leave the Kingdom of Grand-Flam, you can not move, I think that we should hurry the invasion of the Melika Kingdom where long-term warfare is anticipated."

"Do not become long...."

Translation is different in civil war and battle between countries. Plotting such as betrayal hardly applies to Melika kingdom. The Great Britannia Empire believes that you have to defeat the opponent in a straight fight.

With guns and cannons, I do not think we will lose to the Melika kingdom, but there is no doubt that we need quite a few months to rob the entire Melika kingdom.

"There is one more reason to lead the invasion to the Melika kingdom, the Melika Kingdom seems to be in a state of war with other countries, and the army is biased toward the south"

"Does that make a difference?"



"Yes, in the early stage, I'd like to get a place to base the invasion in the Melika Kingdom. First of all, I concentrate on it and respond to the Grand Flam Kingdom if it succeeds I am thinking."

"..... Hm.... but are the Grand Francam kingdoms really quiet?"

Even though it is pushed into the bandu, it does not seem to be a runslot to the Grand Franm Kingdom to give up with that. There is a thought that King Arnold does not want it to be such a fool.

"Of course, we will put down the holders' army, and along with that we will also send messengers of the surrender recommendation."

"What did you say?"

"It is dangerous to look at the fighting power of the Grand Flamen kingdom sweetly, if you can settle without fighting, that would be better."

"That's right,"

There is also a desire to put a settlement on the battlefield with King Arnold in Lancelot. Now I know I can not be forgiven, but with equal strengths.

"And if we can make that fighting force ourselves, our fight against the Melika Kingdom will be promoted even more advantageously, if we can lower not only the Kingdom of Gran Phram but also the Ok Kingdom and the Hashi Kingdom as allies, It will allow invasion."

"Yeah right...."

The explanation by Raymond is not content that can be denied. Kingdom of the Grand Flam is few territories, but the possession strength it has is considerable. If it can absorb it, it is enough to say that the fight with the Melika kingdom is like winning already.

Lancelot will have to accept and the Great Britannia Empire will move on preparing for the war with the Melika kingdom.

Instead of punishing the police force, it is only an excuse to hurry the war of the Melika Kingdom. In order to govern domestic dissatisfaction, the way to turn the eyes of the public into conflict with other countries has been done in various countries in the past. That is what the Great Britannia Empire is going to do.

However, the upper part of the Great Britannia Empire does not know that domestic dissatisfaction is so high that it can not be misappropriated.



South of the Great Britannia Empire territory. A man gave a loud voice in a city that was the former Fatillas kingdom territory.

"What is the privileged class!? Those who have special rights that are different from others!"

The end of the street where shops are connected. In that place where it got widened a little, a wooden box is placed and a man is shouting on it.

"Then, are they all evil ?? Not so! The one who misuses that right is evil!"

There are few people seriously listening to the voice of a man. Even though I am concerned about what I started, the question of a man is somewhat difficult, and I do not understand the meaning well.

"A nobleman is evil !? That is not! A man who forgot the nobility's responsibility is evil!"

A man who complains about the aristocrat is raised from the surroundings. People of the former Fatillas Kingdom are standing up against anti-nobility. The result was the worst, but the antipathy to the nobles still remained.

"Ask the people who are complaining now! Do you guys say Vincent Woodville is evil !?"

An unexpected name jumped out of the mouth of a man here. Those people in the city also know Vincent. It is a song of a minstrel and I hear it.

"Why did he decline Rion's help! Do you know the reason for that?"

A lot of people raised a voice saying they knew. As a nobleman, Vincent chose to die in order to pass through loyalty to the kingdom. The scene of Vincent and Rion's conversation is one of the exciting scenes in the bard's song.

"Once, Vincent said this! In order to be a nobleman nobleman, you must do your best! That is a nobility's duty!"

The man starts a story not coming out to the bard of the minstrel.

"The nobility's pride is not in that status! I told you that you are in that mind!"

To be precise, this is the word of Rion. However, Vincent surely had the same thoughts.

"There are aristocrats in order to preserve the lives of the people! People are in order to support such nobles! Nobility and the people cooperate, not hostile things!"

With the names of Vincent and Rion coming out, more and more people listen earnestly.

"Have we lost our lives by defeating the nobles !? I do not think so!"

This man's words also call for sympathy of the audience. If this is done in the western part, many people may be rebounded. However, in the south, most people's grade is low, rebuilding from war is still in the middle of the process, people who are in painful lives.

"There are aristocrats, there are rich people! If each other fulfills each other's responsibility, life will be better! The status of aristocracy is not bad! The one that does not fulfill the responsibility while holding the privilege is evil!"

The audience knew what the man wanted to appeal. Those who do not have an identity as aristocrats, but do not fulfill their responsibilities. It is about officials who have been dispatched from the center of the Great Britannia Kingdom.

"I will not give up! I'm saved by Vincent, this life is prepared for overthrow of real evil! Use your heart, stand up! Who really should beat you should already know! !"

The voice of a man shuddered the hearts of some of us. Those who had lost hope by last failure.

"Police Corps! Run away!"

Voice shouting for a man. It is a voice of one who was moved by a man 's appeal. It is the moment when the true popular revolutionary buds were born in Great Britannia. It is still a small little bud, but it is surely rooted in the people.

# CHAPTER 104

## PROLOGUE TO REVENGE

---

A messenger of the Great Britannia Empire appeared in Kingdom of Gramfrum. I understand the matter without hearing it. It is the messenger of the surrender recommendation.

There was also an opinion that it might be good to drive back, but King Arnold decided to listen only to the story. It does not mean there is room to accept the surrender recommendation. I just accepted a messenger as a diplomatic ritual.

But King Arnold regrets this decision.

"No matter how hard you try, you can not beat Grand Prix of our country, how about lowering your head by acknowledging it?"

The messenger of the Great Britannia empire was a rude man to tell the king Arnold, with a high-handed attitude. Even so, if it is the messenger of the surrender recommendation, lowering the waist and setting up the other party is a politic courtesy, I do not know such a thing.

"I do not know if I can not win without fighting."

"Do not get stiff and can not win"

"Even if there is no possibility of winning, I will not lower my head to your country."

There is no intention of King Arnold to obey the Great Britannia Empire. This has already told the messenger many times. However, even if the manifestation of intention was made clearly, the messenger did not leave.

"If you are the king of a country, how about throwing out personal taste and acting for the country?"

"It is a conscience of the country, not a personal affair"

"Before talking about it, you should listen carefully to the public's voice."

"Ear is going to be inclined? At least, it is clearly said that the inhabitants of Camargue are not going to obey the Great Britannia Empire."

"It can not be, I am expecting to be a citizen of the Great Britannia Empire"

".... Why do you think so?"

In the confidence of the messenger 's confidence, King Arnold remembered a sense of incongruity.

"I have decided that our country is better"

"It is not so, why can Japanese people say that they want to become citizens of your country?"

"that is....."

The messenger of the Great Britannia Empire seems not to know politeness but also to negotiate abilities. I will clog words to the question of King Arnold. It seems to be white when there is something to behind.

"I see, your country's good information operations, but that seems to have failed."

"..... I have not done such a thing and I do not need to do it"

While denying the mouth, shaking appears in the face.

"Is there a necessity? Anyhow, your country is cheating on your own people"

"What did you say?"

"What happened to the citizens of Fatillas kingdom? If you overthrew nobility, you seem to have become the lowest fifth-class citizen, that you should be the first citizen of your country?"

"That's....."

Looking at the reaction of the messenger, King Arnold wonders. This messenger has not been told of the events in the Kingdom of Fatillas. I do not know the intention of the Great Britannia Empire as to why he sent this person as a messenger.

"If you contribute to the country you promise to the people that the grade will rise, in reality there are more citizens who are criminalized and will have their grades dropped?"

"....."

This is a fact that the messenger does not know. The development of the Great Britannia Empire is supported by the work force of the fifth generation people. However, harsh labor will surely reduce the number of people of the fifth level. We have to replenish for the reduced amount. As long as the invasion to other countries does not advance, it is only to drop the people of the above grade and replenish them.

"I know to be slavery, why do you think I will become your people?"

"Anyway, it will become a people of the empire someday, it is better to get earlier and raise the grade"

"Therefore, I say that overwhelmingly more people can lower it than going up."

"However....."

The negotiations are completely broken. You should know the messenger as expected, but I will not show you the sign of giving up. The attitude of the messenger seems to be somewhere tig hug.

"I want to hear a single word, who decided to make a surrender recommendation?"

"It is my honor to decide it"

That's right. The final ruling is the authority of the emperor Lancelot. That is not what King King Arnold is listening to.

"There should be people who made advice, who is that?"

".... I do not know that, but I was appointed directly to my Majesty and became a messenger."

So it seems the messenger thought that the surrender recommendation also wanted Emperor Lancelot, but King Arnold thought the opposite.

Lancelot sent such a messenger to break up the negotiations.

King Arnold feels that this idea is not a mistake. King Arnold thinks that the settlement with Lancelot can not be added due to negotiation etc.

"In any case, our country will never surrender to your country, so if it is about that, it would be better for you to follow the Melika kingdom."

"..... that Melika kingdom will soon be the territory of the empire"

"What did you say?"

The messenger gave information that the Grand Francam kingdom did not know. After all, it is not a person to serve as a messenger etc.

"It will be late when I regret it at that time."

".... There is nothing to regret, negotiations are over with this and you should return to your country"

"Something like that...."

A messenger who falls down sharply. Failure of negotiations leads to relegation of themselves. This is the reason why the messenger was persistent.

If so, it is better to do it properly, but because he is an incompetent person who can not do it, he was elected a messenger in Lancelot.

A messenger who is urged by the Konoe Knight to go out during the audience. King Arnold opened his mouth towards the Prime Minister of Cade before his appearance became completely invisible.

"Send messenger of alliance to Melika kingdom"



"Yes, but will the Melika kingdom accept?"

"There is no point in thinking about it, but if Britannia attacked it, possibilities would have been much higher than before."

An enemy's enemy may be a friend. There is no doubt that the Great Britannia Empire is a threat to the Melika Kingdom, at least in the Grand Francam Kingdom and the Great Britannia Empire.

"I understand, but how do you deal with alliances? If you are in the position of the Melika kingdom, you will be asking for reinforcements."

"Reinforcement....."

Mr. Seide got a reason to show a negative reaction to alliance negotiations. There is no room in the Grand Flam kingdom to spare reinforcements to the Melika Kingdom. Because the alliance is advantageous for it, we will tie. Negotiations can not go well if the Grand Flam kingdom can not provide interest to the Melika kingdom.

"There is nothing that we can offer to the Melika kingdom, but better yet, I think that it was better for the opposite position."

"What is reverse?"

"If Britaria has attacked our country, we can only appeal to the Melika Kingdom, if threats become Britaria's territory, we can attack here from Okus Kingdom and Melika Kingdom. For the kingdom, we can not leave it alone."

"Because of that reason, are you asking our country to send reinforcements?"

"Yes, if there are 20,000 armies afterwards, we can also attack Britaria from here"

Just protecting the three borders in the south-northwest, 10,000 armies are being spared. Moreover, if it is actually attacked, it can not be enough, and as reinforcement army, ten thousand are placed in the central camark. This is all the troops of the Grand Flam kingdom.

There are other aristocratic armies, but they are all located in the defense of the neighborhood of Bandeaux, and in the first place it is not an army that can be countered as much as a fighting force.

In response to the threat of the Great Britannia Empire, the Kingdom of Granfiam became immobile. With this, maintenance of the status quo is at most, it can not come true, such as the restoration of Kingdom of the Grand Flam.

"Even so, there is no choice not to send, first of all we have made a request and it is afterwards about that condition."

"I understand."

"Oh, send us messengers to the Kingdom of Okus and King Hashi beforehand and tell the alliance to the Melika Kingdom."

"Yes"

It is a country that was once a ministerial country, but now it is a person who has to use a lot of mind. It's not just military side. Currently, there are only trade via two countries for obtaining supplies. In such a situation that it can stop it, the Grand Franram Kingdom will not go on.

"When the war starts in the Melika Kingdom, procurement of goods will become difficult"

The border between the Kingdom of Okus and the Melika Kingdom is also near the border with the Great Britannia Empire. If you become a battlefield, there is a high possibility that merchant traffic will cease.

"Yes, I will rely on the Tohoku Union, but.... how did the battle with the Melika kingdom go?"

If the Association of East Asian countries is also at war, procurement of goods becomes more difficult.

"Is not information included?"

"Indeed, we can not afford to extend that hand to that extent. If it still continues, the Melika Kingdom will be driven into a rather painful situation."

"Because it is a war in two directions"

Moreover, one of them is the Great Britannia Empire. I can not believe that the Melika Kingdom can bear.

".....Even if you do somewhat impossible, you may need to reinforce it."

If the Melika kingdom is to be defeated, no country will resist the Great Britannia Empire. Not even as a Kingdom of Gran Pham, if you are watching it silently.

Tell her that you are ready to give reinforcements if requested.No, should we start striking the south, not reinforcements Marcus! Immediately plan a strategy plan! Invasion plan to the south, former Fatillas kingdom"

"Ha!"

Even if there is an overwhelming force difference, if you do not move now, opportunity for reversal will be lost. King Arnold was ready for another battle with the Great Britannia Empire.



The Melika Kingdom, of course, was doing utmost warning on the invasion of the Great Britannia Empire, and it was strengthening its defense accordingly. However, the fort of the border fell by just bombardment, and it got to be broken off easily.

Even though I know the information on the new weapons of the Great Britannia Empire, it is the first time to actually get attacked. It was incorrectly measuring the power of the cannon completely.

The Great Britannia Imperial Army, which had invaded the territory, began advancing towards the fortified city Bekas, one of the main bases of the Second Defense Line. In order to make it an invasion base, I dare chose a tough city to protect.

For Melika kingdom, it was fortunate that the advancing speed was slow. The lack of mobility is a disadvantage of a cannon.

The Melika kingdom, which organized the Interceptor Army, decided to fight for Vegas defense. We launched an attack against the army of the Imperial invasion during the advance. As a result, the Kingdom Intercept Army succeeded in stopping the Empire's invasion troops.

However, the subsequent battle has been tough on the side of the kingdom. Even if it attacks the imperial invasion troops who built the team, it is just being picked up by guns and cannons. I just increased the sacrifice.

"Shielded!"

The voice of the command sounds from the kingdom army that is advancing towards the position of the empire. In response, a soldier who was moving forward in the front row stopped his feet and set up a big shield. A bit later, a metal sound is heard. A shoot from the Imperial side shoots a shield.

"Advance! Hurry!"

The front row soldier who was holding a shield moves forward with running fast. And again, the voice of the command of the shield stood echoed. Repeating this, Melika 's army will use the gap of shooting to close the distance to the empire' s position.

"Avant-garde! Open!"

To a certain extent, at a place where the distance has been reduced, a different command was issued. The kingdom army separating left and right. Meanwhile, the cavalry party went through with a tremendous momentum.

"Opening!"

A knight who puts a lead puts out an order. It is the voice of Princess Olivia. Following the order, the cavalry party collapses and spreads widely. At almost the same time, a plosive sound echoing from the front. Several knights rolled down to the ground as the horses were shot.

"Rush! Enter the enemy team at full speed!"

Regardless of that, Princess Olivia screams for the next command. I do not have time to gozo. Soon again the next shoot will be released from the Imperial Army. Before that, I would like to reach the enemy line somehow.

It will not come true, and a knight falls to the ground after receiving a shoot. There are quite a few more than before.

"..... withdraw! Return!"

Princess Olivia issued an order to withdraw after realizing the failure of the charge. I have failed the charge three more times. At first, it was too far. Next time we advanced the infantry a lot, but in the bombardment of the empire that had changed range, the infantry unit collapsed before putting on a cavalry party. And this time will not reach.

The teams of the empire are really well thought out and I can not find any gaps to attack. With this, there is a possibility that if the castle city is dropped and it is taken up there, it will not be hands or feet.

At any rate, the Melika Kingdom was going to break the Empire Invasion Army in field warfare.

"Failure, I will rethink the strategy again!"

Princess Olivia, who returned to Honjin, entered the tent that became a conference room with the frustration of failure of the operation attracted. But when you see the figure of a person who can not be there, such irritation will blow away.

"What are the orders of mercenaries?"

To the Princess Olivia, her opponent greeted a smile with a smiling smile.

".....You"

"I am deputy head of a wonderland mercenary group.... What is it? Jabberwock, different, is Vander Snatch?"

I did not like pseudonyms, I did not remember Rion.

".... Well, was not it a white rabbit?"

Princess Olivia has properly remembered the name of deputy headmaster of Wonderland mercenary group.

"Oh, that"

".... It is Rion, are not you?"

The man in front of me is just the color of hair and eyes are different, and it is Rion no matter how you look.

"No, White Snake"

"Rabbit"

"Oh, that"

".... Was it with Waza?"

"I can not remember pseudonyms"

That is, with Waza. However, even without doing such a thing, Princess Olivia knew that deputy head of Wonderland mercenary group was Rion.

"Why are you here, have you come to kill me?"

Princess Olivia and Rion are enemies. I do not understand the meaning that Rion is in the main army of his army. I do not think that I came to kill. If so, Rion fulfilled it long ago and should have disappeared from this place.

"First of all, please listen to the explanation from your country, so a little stupid Konoe will calm down."

".... Yuri, stop it, do you want to die?"

Yuri who should have come in later unexpectedly pulled the sword and stood behind Rion. Princess Olivia knows that even if it is just as it is done, it will only be returned.

".... Ha ha"

In response to the words of Princess Olivia, Yuri moved the sword back to the sheath and left the Rion.

"Well, please explain the explanation, first of all from self-introduction,"

I urge a man who looks like a citizen sitting next to him, to start explaining with a tone that Rion playfully played.

"Self-introduction is unnecessary, Rice is the foreign minister of Japan? I can not be unaware of it, could you explain rice, circumstances?"

"Yes, our country and the Tohoku alliance have concluded an armistice agreement this time"

"Yes, that was good."

It is impossible to think about opposing the East Coast Union and the Great Britannia Empire at the same time. Princess Olivia is sincerely delighted that the father Michael King has made this decision.

"But there is a condition for the armistice, I've been checking to see if that condition can be met."

"What is the condition?"

"That is..... Your Princess is to stay in the Association of the East Orient"

"..... Is that something like that?"

The conditions of the Armistice Agreement are that you become a hostage. Princess Olivia understood so.

"A bit of explanation is wrong"

However, Rion has pointed out that the explanation by Foreign Minister Rice is wrong.

"Is that so?"

"Yes, I do not get the right agreement in the present explanation, perhaps because it is hard for my princess to say, so I will explain the condition."

"..... Yes, please."

I do not feel a good feeling when it is said that it is difficult condition to tell myself.

"First of all, Princess Olivia gets married to Yuri Stewart who is a foolish guard there."

".....Yes?"

In the unexpected words of Rion, Princess Olivia could not immediately understand what was said.

"It is a boyfriend who is a minister, and Yuri Stewart will come to the Association of East Asian Nations and it is a nominal hostage of a friendly messenger"

".....I?"

"Because you are my wife, will you, of course, accompany you?"

"..... I can not understand well, what is it?"

For Rion's explanation, it is impossible for Princess Olivia to be a condition of a cease-fire agreement. The impact of marriage is too strong.

"In Aikono of Melika, such as putting Princess Olivia as a hostage, but I do not forgive him, but if he is not a Princess of Princess Olivia, the Association of East Asian countries will not recognize the value of hostages"

"..... Therefore, I lost the status of the princess, to the last, to the Tohoku alliance as a companion"

"Yes, even if I say a hostage, even if I took out a Knight Knight alone, even if I am not a princess, the popularity of the people will not change Olivia has enough value as a hostage."

It seems certainly the conditions under which both countries can be convinced, but I do not know why it was necessary to get involved in marriage.

"By the way, who are you thinking about this?"

"Only one person will think about such a stupid condition"



"Are you you?"

"Yes"

The Melika kingdom can not come up with. Even though it is not a Melika kingdom, it is an idea that is not born under a normal sense.

"My goal is?"

"Friendship of both countries"

If that is the case, there is no need to forcibly marry. Princess Olivia judged Rion 's word as a lie.

".....My goal is?"

"Relief of the late princess"

To the ongoing question, Rion admitted that he used a diplomacy, he was a nuisance.

"..... What if I say unnecessary care?"

"I answer a liar"

Princess Olivia wants to marry Yuri. Rion 's answer is this kind of thing. It was proved that this is the fact that Princess Olivia's face got slightly red.

"..... Why did you do this?"

"Because I knew, I do not want to see people suffering from romantic difference, because I was like that."

Rion and Ariel are also the relationship between former employee who was an orphan of the poor citizen and the daughter of Houjie. Originally, it was two people that should never be connected.

"Well, you could persuade my father well, are not you?"

"As a king is quite a difficult person, but as a human being, he is a good father of a daughter's feeling."

This word of Rion is to deny the story so far. For the princess of Olivia, I did not make such a condition. The Kingdom of Melika, a major powerhouse, changed the difficult negotiations into a form of persuading a father who opposed his daughter's marriage.

".... Is that something like that, do you know familiar with your father?"

"It is important to know people for important persons, I also learned of the feelings of the Princess in it."

And, for that person, we will devise measures using people. Both planning and tactics, in the case of Rion, this is the basis.

Princess Olivia also learned about the fear of Rion.

"Well, do you understand the circumstances where you understand the circumstances, you are Yuri Stewart husband, love this when you are healthy, when you are sick, when you are sorry, when you are sorry Honor him, comforting this, helping this, as long as he has that life, do you promise to do your best?"

".....what is that?"

The words that Princess Olivia listens for the first time. Still, it was a word that resonated with my heart.

"Oath of words, is not it like this?"

"There is not, but is it a good word?"

"Do you swear?"

"..... Yes, I swear."

Princess Olivia clearly took an oath, even though she was a bit shy. With this, Princess Olivia also lost the true point of Rion.

I really thought that I did this for myself.

"Now, the Armistice Agreement was concluded"

There is no appearance of Princess Olivia's inner heart, noticeable, and Rion declares the formation of the agreement.

"Wait a moment"

The groom is completely levitated.

"You have no options, you certainly will not say it is disgusting?"

".....I'm a man like me, I do not think that my husband's princess will serve."

"You idiot? It is not a princess you make a wife, it is a single woman, Olivia, and it's not that you like a man like you, you do not mean me"

The later speech is tracing the words told by Ariel.

"You are right as Rion, Yuri, I would like to be your wife, could you forgive me?"

"..... Yes, please gladly"

In the place where the battlefield was destroyed, the feelings hidden all the time were to be rewarded. Just a short time ago, we should not have thought of the needle to be such a thing.

"Well, I've done errands, but I will work for free, instead of celebrating marriage. Is there any request from Wonderland mercenary group?"

"Is it good?"

"Of course, but limited to feasible things."

"..... How do you get rid of the Great Britannia Imperial Army?"

"We are ready, so we will get into work as soon as possible, please take a closer look and I will show you one of the ways of fighting with the Imperial Army."

".....I understand"

Princess Olivia said Wonderland mercenary group said that Rion is willing to fight the Great Britannia Empire. And that is natural as well. Princess Olivia knows that Rion left behind in the Grand Flam Kingdom.

The Great Britannia Empire 's Melika invasion army suffered a catastrophic blow in the day' s fight and lost most of its fighting abilities. In addition, during withdrawal, nearly all troops collapsed under a relentless pursuit from the Melika kingdom troops. The invasion operation to the Melika kingdom ended at the defeat of the Great Britannia empire side.

# CHAPTER 105

## EMPIRE CONFUSION

---

The Great Britannia Empire has risen to the failure of the invincible operation of the Melika Kingdom indeed. As a leading army, only 20% of the 20,000 sent in was able to return. All guns and cannons were abandoned on the battlefield and their losses were substantial.

There was also an opinion that sending a successor troop soon and trying to re-invasion was stopped by Emperor Lancelot Emperor. Because I thought that only sacrifice would be further increased by sending the following troops with insufficient understanding of the situation.

"From the story of the returning soldier, I saw the state of the battle"

Report was based on Empire's General Lionel Lutz who was ordered to analyze the invasion strategy from Emperor Lancelot. In the upper part of the empire, a few people appointed from outside the surroundings of Maria, trust in Lancelot Emperor is a thick person.

"What kind of situation was it?"

"In the beginning of the invasion, the battle seemed to have progressed to the dominant position, it was as planned that the advancing was stopped by the slowness of the legs, constructing a position from there and attacking the Melika kingdom army, tactics We have changed."

"It was as it was in the strategy plan"

I knew that the march was late when carrying a cannon. The Great Britannia Empire was thinking about strategy on the premise of being stopped.

"Yes, the following army deprives the base where the leading army formed a robust position, attracted the Melika kingdom army and there was a gap in other border lines, but the strategy progressed as desired Until we have formed a position, we are defeated before attracting the Melika kingdom army enough."

"What is the cause of the defeat?"

"..... Is it good to say weather?"

When asked for the cause of defeat, suddenly the general crown of Lionel crisis becomes bad.

"Is not the investigation done?"

Receiving Reynolds' reaction over Lionel, Lancelot Emperor was because the analysis of defeat was not over.

"No, I heard what I heard from the soldier, but its content was incredible."

".... What is it like?"

"It is said that suddenly it was hit by a storm."

"what?"

"It seems that we could not respond to sudden storms, moistened the explosive, we could no longer use guns and cannons, so in the place where the defense capability of the position was lost, receiving the assault of the enemy cavalry unit , Afterwards, he only ran away in frustration"

"..... With any guns, it's up to a cannon? You should have thought about rain well enough."

We are thinking about countermeasures against rain which is the enemy of gunpowder. A gun carried by a soldier may get wet by rain, but it was unbelievable by Emperor Lancelot that the installed cannon would be rained.

"I heard that the rain enclosure was organized properly, but it seems that there were tremendous storms, and there seemed to be a blown enclosure"

".... In the Melika Kingdom, is there such a weather during this time?"

It is an imperial army with firearms as its mainstay. I care about the weather and strategy plans are being devised. It is rare that it will rain this season. That is why we started invading the Melika kingdom.

"The battlefield is a position that does not advance for five days from the border, because it is the Melika kingdom, I do not think it is special."

That's right. Because the storm is not weather, it's magic. Gunpowder is weak against water and weak on fire. Rion has a common knowledge that people do not know about gunpowder, not those in this world.

"Did you say your luck was bad?"

"When you draw a conclusion from the testimony of a soldier, that will happen."

"..... Do you think that's different?"

The attitude of Lionel's general over generals seems to be unconvinced, even though he talks with himself.

"A few soldiers have testified that the cavalry corps that had been attacking before the storm was different from the previous cavalry party"

"Is the cavalry party?"

"The first person seemed to have taken the method of having the infantry hold a shield to prevent the gun and adopt the method of causing the horse to strike at the place where the distance was shortened, so he tried it many times"

"It is the same as the tactics of the Grand Flam kingdom"

The way to prevent guns with shields is done in the kingdom fighting game by the Grand Flam kingdom. With that, the Great Britannian Imperial Army was thinking of countermeasures against cannon short range bombardment.

"The cavalry party that came out after it failed is said to have rushed out without using infantry, etc."

".... Well then?"

Originally, a large cavalry party would be a prey for the gun, but from the story so far, I understand that it was supposed to be the case.

"The gun was not hit at all"

".....what?"

"I asked the reasons in detail, but I could only obtain testimony that it was surprisingly fast."

"That alone....."

I know that I can not aim because it is fast. However, it is worthless as a gun weapon. Also, until now, it has demonstrated its power without problems.

"It seems that it was influenced also by having been a single hit. In fact, the gun has not set aim and so we just shoot at the front,"

Even if you do not set aims, if you arrange a number, it will hit the enemy as it is. Originally this is how it is used.

"A single h..... I guess it sounds like a real horse, did not he?"

"No, the only thing that I've been ahead is just a first-hand knockout, there is a testimony that I care about. I am thinking that this is the most important testimony."

"What is that?"

"It did not look like a horse"

"What did you say!?"

"It seems that it has not been confirmed properly because of the stormy wind that can not open my eyes before approaching, but even if it is seen from a distance, the size of the body, and more than anything it extends from the head. Something is not just a horse."

"..... Is it a demon?"



In the head of Emperor Lancelot, the appearance of the monster that Rion was riding comes up.

"Probably"

"Did the Melika Kingdom succeed in training the monster?"

Rather than the Great Britannia Empire, Emperor Lancelot was also trying to make a cavalry unit. The reason I gave up was the same as Melika Kingdom. It was because we could not trap the devil and train. There is also a reason that the necessity of the cavalry unit faded by having a weapon called a gun in it.

"We do not have such information, it may have been hidden, but there is another possibility"

"..... Grand Franram Kingdom, No, Bandeaux?"

As far as the Lancelot Emperor knows, only the Bandeaux army held a cavalry unit. I heard that it was annihilated in the battle with the devil, but the possibility of reorganization is considered. Of course, although it is a misunderstanding, it becomes this idea only with the information that Emperor Lancelot has.

"Another thing, there is information to worry about, I think that we can tell from Raymond the Prime Minister"

"Me?"

The Prime Minister Raymond is puzzled by a sudden nomination. Raymond's prime minister does not know whether the general over Lionel is saying what to talk about.

"It's rumored in the territory of the former Fatillas kingdom in the south, since it is in the ear of the army, the Raymond minister should not be unaware."

".... is it?"

Raymond also learned what the general Lionel general wanted to say. The expression becomes cloudy.

"What are you talking about? I do not remember listening to stories from the south?"

Lancelot Emperor does not know. Because the Raymond minister stopped reporting.

".....Slightly in the south, there is a disturbing movement"

"What is disturbing movement?"

"There seems to be some people suggesting rebellion"

"..... I will ask for just in case, but who is the revolt against who?"

It used to be the Great Britannia Empire that once inspired the revolt in the South. A report that there are signs of a rebellion in the south, Ironically, it is impossible for Emperor Lancelot. I struck that feeling directly against Raymond.

"..... It is for the empire"

"Would you like to hear more, why was not reported to me?"

".....Yes, I can not grasp the name of the instigator of incitement, but I am a commoner and I know that I am a student of the former Grand-Flam Kingdom Academy."

"Graduate of the academy?...."

I am the same graduate. Besides that, recalling things from the academic era, complicated emotions that do not say anything will spring up on Lancelot's chest. It is a good era, it is also an era when I made a chance for the present situation.

"And perhaps, the same year of Majesty and Maria, or about one person"

"What, why, did you understand that?"

"We call it Vincent Woodville's friend"

".....what?"

No way, I never thought that I would listen on this occasion. On the expression of Lancelot Emperor the color of shaking is floating.

"The agitator's argument is based on the word Vincent talks about. There are various words, but the conclusion is that the nobility is necessary to stabilize the country and to enrich people's lives is"

".... Why is that supported, do not citizens want equality?"

All humans should be equal. Blown from Maria, I believe in common sense in the different world and Emperor Lancelot. Even though it is ideal, Emperor Lancelot does not know that it is not realized in a true sense.

"It seems that we are seeking affluent lives rather than equality It is the responsibility of the aristocrat to enrich people's livelihoods and for that reason we have an obligation to strive from childhood. The nobles serve the people I am claiming that the people are cooperators of aristocrats. I called Vincent theory etc, it seems that this is accepted by people with the popularity of former Vincent as well.

"Was Vincent saying such a thing....?"

For Emperor Lancelot, Vincent continues to deny its personality and ability, and in the end it has been killed. In the words of Vincent, Emperor Lancelot felt justice.

"It will solve if you scatter the rumors as usual, you also ordered processing, do not you?"

There is no sentiment like Mr. Lancelot in Maria. In the first place, it is not a story I have learned right now. The affair of Fatillas was forced to convince Lancelot Emperor who showed hesitation, that Maria had advanced. As it came to such a situation, it was trying to solve it before being known to Lancelot Emperor.

"That was refused,"

"eh?"

"I am saying that I can not accept a job where success can not be promised."

"..... why can not succeed? They are not good skills"

"There is a reason for them: One is that the instigator himself is not worth and the words that it speak are valuable, so another person can easily inherit it. A poor

situation is for the instigator It only adds value as a person who has murdered aspirations,"

".... Why are they such a reason?"

Maria is surprised that those who think only as a rogue of a back society have told such reasonable reasons. Even though we recognize the value as a usable organization, Maria has prejudice that it is a villain after all.

"Another is that there are regrets of previous failures in the minds of those who are on agitation, especially those who were not dropped by the fifth crowd, I am trying to make a mistake with an excuse to be deceived, such as denial of the nobility, never accept again."

Information manipulation does not succeed anything. At that time, pick the direction and content that people can accept easily, and let the rumors penetrate. Even if the denial of the aristocrat is repeated this time, some people will accept it, but on the contrary there are those who strongly repulsive. Those who remember their opposition become supporters of Vincent 's theory.

"Well, what are you going to do, send it even in the army, or do you have to leave it to the police force?"

Even if you send an army, you can only restrain the outstanding activities, it will not be a solution. Let's leave it to the police force.

"That's the case, the police force's approach is too aggressive, we are buying antipathy from unrelated people"

"What do you mean?"

"Even though there is no evidence, it seems that he is interrogating by pulling a suspicious person from one end. In such a way, there are also innocents in it, apparently, torture to frighten it It seems that he is forced to confess on himself."

"..... that, I do not know such a thing.

As expected, Maria seemed to be irrelevant as it felt that there was a problem with the brute force method of the police force.

"I am impressed with problem solving and I think that it was done without permission."

Although it is certainly a result which is frustrated with problem solving, it is influenced by Maria 's intention that it should solve promptly before entering the ears of Lansland emperor. This fact was hidden by Raymond.

I think that there is nothing first, but in the unlikely event that Maria will be in trouble, I know that it will hurt himself as well.

"As it is said before, it is better for the police force to break up,"

"Yes, we are preparing for that."

The dissolution of the police force has been decided before. Initially, there was also planned to participate in the invasion strategy to the Melika kingdom. It was Maria who made this story happy, but this is not to say.

".... After all, is there no solution?"

Even if Mr. Raymond and Mr. Raymond are talking, things will not progress. Emperor Lancelot asked Raymond the conclusion.

"I do not know who the instigator is, but I know that most of those who are commoners and friends of Vincent Woodville are working in Bandeaux territory."

"..... will this case return to bandu?"

"Is that possibility high?"

"In the long run, it means that I hurried too much. It was a mistake to strike outside while the domestic was not settled."

It was in order to divert the eyes of the people from the domestic problem by hurrying out, but domestic problems were big enough to make it impossible to make it misleading. The responsibility that I could not figure it out.

"..... I am sorry, my misconduct"

It will be attributed to Raymond. It is natural as it is the chief executive of the central government.

"The kingdom of the Grand Flam is bad, you should defeat the Grand Flam kingdom, the root of all evil, first."

Raymond is also the one who advocated to postpone the kingdom of Grand-Flam. Maria's words are not following anything. Whether you are seriously following up is doubtful. The Kingdom of the Grand Flam is not brought down, but it will succumb to diplomacy. According to the intention of this Maria, the Prime Minister Raymond was advancing.

Even those who know the circumstances sound like Maria 's words trying to make this fact not happen.

"..... Listen to each opinion, how about the army?"

Lancelot did not imitate Maria 's words imitating soon. Although there is knowledge of a different world, Maria has no political ability. It is because I clearly understood the fact that I had felt for a long time ago.

"The damage done during the invasion operation of the Melika Kingdom is enormous, so it will require a reasonable period of reorganization."

"Replenishment of soldiers is immediate, there are stocks of guns and cannons."

Maria denies the opinion of General Lionel on the Lionel. It seemed like I was being questioned for the failure. I also care about the attitude of Lancelot.

"If the gun does not pass to a unit that seems to be a coward, the strength of our army will drop greatly."

A considerable unit of the Great Britannia Imperial Army is organized with soldiers who have not trained much, depending on the power of the firearm. Therefore, Maria says that replenishment can be done immediately.

If the gun does not pass, those troops become weak soldiers of the extent to which hair is grown on amateurs.

"Well, what are you going to do? No way, you do not tell me to train from scratch?"

"No, I will train from the beginning, permission to increase the order of the Imperial Order, as well as a permission to organize the Imperial Army as a subordinate organization"

"What's that?"

Maria is changing bloodshed into the opinion of General Lionel. The main force of the Imperial Army so far was a form that was led by the war team or the Guard, with troops organized by five, four, etc. citizens. Both the war soldiers and the guards are those who breathed Maria, so the military is like Maria's control.

But the Knights of the Imperial are different. The knight classes, the loyalty of the organized knights is directed only to Lancelot Emperor. Besides, I do not mind thinking that Maria, an amateur, starts a war without permission.

"As long as firearms do not pass, we will fight with normal military strength, but with the current Knights alone we can not compete against the Grand Flamen kingdom and we think we should promptly reinforce."

"I have not decided not to pass!"

"How would you like to go if you do not actually pass?"

".... Let's check it, I will lead the army and attack the Grand Flamen Kingdom."

To be denied firearms is the same for Maria being denied himself. It is never acceptable.

"So, if that fails,"

"You do not have to increase the number of the knight team by incrementing. Well, I think that it is impossible to understand immediately, though, I think."

"..... How about your Majesty?"

General Lionel called for emperor Lansland empress. If the reinforcement of the Order is allowed, it is because it is good.

The face of Emperor Lanceland, who was asked to make a decision, is bitter. This has always been since then.

Many of the aristocrats were purged. It is supposed to have tried conspiracy, but as a result of political fighting, I know that Lanceland emperor. If you think that it is over, this time it is a battle for the initiative in the military.

It is a situation that it can not be said that it is ruled out even if a wide territory is acquired. And even among the central governments that have to proceed with their governance, they have not yet been assembled.

Given the cause, one thing can come up to it. It is presence of Maria. In the first place, Emperor Lancelot asked Maria for his wife, not to political or military affairs. It's just annoying, if anything.

"We will allow for the reinforcement of the Imperial Order and the creation of the Imperial Corps, but after discussing the content of the plan, regarding the budget amount, please submit it immediately."

"Ha!"

There is no objection to Emperor Lancelot in the reinforcement of the Order and the creation of the Army. Originally, Emperor Lancelot is a man of the Marquis of the Grand Flam kingdom. The traditional kingdom knight troops wanted to have the same organization in their own country, with a certain respect or respect.

"Hey, what about my departure?"

"..... Is not it ok if Maria does not come out?"

"Firearms are useless and useful, I would like to prove it with my own hands.

"..... If you fail, you can concentrate on what's inside, can you promise me?"

"Yes, of course, as well as my wife, I will do my best for Lancelot"

".... I understand.... let's dispatch the soldier, prepare a dispatch plan."



I felt that the answer was slightly staggered, but as a matter of fact I decided to allow the squad. Maria 's ability as an individual is far - reaching. Even if it is a defeat it will not be like losing your life. The surroundings can not forgive it.

Emancir Lancelot thinks that he wants to be defeated to such an extent that it is not damaged so much. If you do so, you can reduce the severity of the dispute and also have an excuse for your outing.

The time of settlement with King Arnold is approaching. It is my own thoughts, thought of Emperor Lancelot. However, there are others who are seeking conclusion. I did not understand it at this time Emperor Lancelot.

## CHAPTER 106

### EACH TRUMP CARD

---

For Maria, the battle with the Grand Flamen Kingdom will be a battle never beat. If we lose here, influence on our military will be lost, and Maria also knows that it will lead to a decline in the influence on the entire empire.

As Empress, just life to stay in the back, I can not put up with Maria. From now on, I will keep my name familiar to the world and I will leave my name in the history of this world.

To that end, Maria decided to prepare thoroughly for the fight against the Grand Flam kingdom.

Order mobilization to the direction army that is located in each administrative district, and temporarily revive the guard as its leader of command. Together with the war soldiers, we gathered total troops of 500,000. In addition, equipped with a large amount of firearms, cannons and other firearms, such as having overwhelming fire power, such as the operation of the invasion of the Kingdom of Melika, has set up a much stronger force.

Maria divides its fifty thousand troops into three, and advances towards the respective northwest south border of bandu. The aim is to disperse the Grand Forum Kingdom troops. Simultaneous invasion of these three sides is severe for the Grand Flam kingdom.

Army forces deployed in border defense are three thousand each. Even if the Great Britannia Empire equally divides, it will be against six thousand times the enemy army of about seventy thousand. If you distribute ten thousand stations in the central camak to each border, it is about three times. It is enough for the defense side. To the last, in the conventional battle without the firearms, and the enemies evenly divided.

First of all, it must not be so. In the two sides, with the military force giving a certain degree of threat, you should bring the Grand Franram kingdoms army to the borders of the border, concentrate the fighting force somewhere and try to breakthrough. Even

in one direction, if it breaks through and enters the inside of the border, the defense becomes quite severe.

As a kingdom of the Grand Flam, it is somehow a place I want to cut off at the border. Although we are discussing the measures for that, we can not come up with a good plan.

"After all, is not there nothing other than bringing out aristocratic forces who are outside the bandu?"

"I will say it many times, can you trust? I do not think that I will abandon the protection of my territory before that."

Mr. Seido immediately denied the opinion of the Marcus knight's head. It has already been discussed once, and the conclusion has come out. Marcus Knight Fighter Corp. stepped back in order to find a hitting hand.

"If it is a former win heel, I do not have self-territory."

"Even so, I think that it is better not to rely too much. If Britaria's army attacks, those who surrender will definitely come out."

"It may be so,"

Even if you add aristocratic troops, the Grand Flam kingdom is 30,000. The Great Britannia Empire is against Army of 50,000, and that is not all. There are military deployed in the border defense with the Melika Kingdom, garrison forces in each place, and the Central Imperial Order. If you simply compare the force, you will not win the Grand Franram Kingdom.

"The number that can definitely participate in the war and I think we should consider the strategy."

"That's not enough, so we are talking about reinforcement"

"I know that, but with more soldiers than in reality, does it make sense to consider strategy?"

"It's not just a matter of considering a strategy, we have to think of a strategy that can win, for that reason it's tough with our current strength"

That is, if you lose at the current strength, Marcus Knight Fighter Commander says.

"..... Can not win?"

"The fortress of the Melika Kingdom collapsed only by bombardment, breaking through the border without anything being able to beat if this is the fact."

The fort of the border intends to strengthen the defense considerably in preparation for the invasion. But, the soldier Marcus Knight's Corps head, I know, that there are no falling castles.

".....However, the Melika Kingdom said that he repulsed Britaria's army."

"It is a condition that it is the number of soldiers who are Melika army in the field,

"No, the victory cause is the success of the hired mercenary group"

"There is no evidence that it is a fact."

It is the information brought by the messenger sent to Melika. The Melika Kingdom who prevented the invasion of the Great Britannia Empire refused an alliance with the Grand Flamen Kingdom. Instead, it was a funny story, but he introduced a mercenary group who lent the power to repel the Great Britannia Empire.

Marcus knight troops headquarters doubt it. As a Marcus Knight Fighter who is a professional soldier and family line of the hereditary knight, there may be feelings that he does not want to admit existence as a mercenary group.

"But, if by any chance, how do you do?"

Even Prime Minister Seido is half-trusted, but if he wants to increase the winner even a little, it is an idea that I do not have to forcibly refuse.

"..... If you have already called it, the discussion about that is useless."

As Marcus Knight's Head, the story that you want to hire is already in the mercenary group. It is meaningless to argue.

"Well, how much reinforcement does the Knight Fighter Need need?"

"..... at least ten thousand. If there is this number, I will challenge the field."

"field?"

At the border, prevent the Great Britannia Imperial Army invasion. This is not a big policy, but it is only this. Mr. Seide, who had only the battle against Kanagi, did not consider choosing a field.

"Kagusuki is the first thing that comes from the outside with relief. It will always fail someday only by being caught forever."

".....I agree"

There is a difference in national strength between the Grand Flam kingdom and the Great Britannia Empire. If it comes to long-term battles, it is definitely the Great Britannia Empire that will win.

"Prince Alex, His Highness Prince Harry, would not you wish for further reinforcement?"

Prince Alex of Okus and Prince Harry of Hashiu are also present at this place. It is the result of asking for a visitor from the Kingdom of Gran Phum, in the fight against the Great Britannia Empire.

"..... you should be careful"

"Did you have any rude?"

The meaning of the words of Prince Alex, Marcus knight soldiers' head does not know.

"In such an attitude, you can not hire what you can hire"

"..... Is it about a mercenary group?"

"Yes, I do not receive any jobs that I do not care about, no matter how high your compensation is, instead of having the job I've received will be successful, they are those people."

"Is not it because you always receive work that succeeds?"

The Marcus knights leader will not break down the negative attitude towards the mercenary group. Prince Alex says this is to be noticed, but it does not seem to be familiar.

"..... to prevent invasion by the Melika Kingdom, is this a surely successful job?"

"Invasion of the Melika Kingdom?" But is not it the Melika Kingdom that introduced mercenary groups?"

I know the battle between the Association of the East and the Melika, but Marcus mercenaries are not supposed to be the same mercenary group.

"A mercenary group hired by money, no matter what country you stand on, you can become an enemy, is not it?"

"But, then....."

The Marcus knight 's head does not disapprove negative thoughts against mercenary by all means. There may be contradictory parts with the knight, so it may be useless.

"You can trust as long as you have a contract, so that's why you should be careful not to be hired by the Great Britannia Empire."

".....Even if you say that there is a contract, you can not trust again."

The soldier Marcus Knight Fighter Commander does not come with a pin even if it is said to be a contract. Even in military agreements, it is the role of civil servants to advance it.

"Well, why do not you feel like accepting it?"

"It is an important fight, I think that an unreliable ally is more dangerous than an enemy."

The idea of the Marcus knight's captain's head is wrong. Betrayal in an important phase determines the battle. Indeed, it can be said that the arbitrary betrayal brought the Grand Flamen kingdom's defeat in the Kingdom capture retaliation operation.

"..... it can not be helped, we should fight to like it."

Prince Alex told Marcus knight soldiers head in a surprising atmosphere. Actually, in my mind, I am thrusting. It may be said that it is kind only because I gently put it on the table.

"Who reinforces?"

"Although it is good to seek reinforcement, I guess there is no guarantee that our country will not betray it"

"What?"

"Your aristocrat betrayed, why can you believe that our country will act with your country till the end?"

"that is....."

As Alex Prince says. There is no obligation in the Okus kingdom to marry the Grand Francam kingdom. The Grand-Flam Kingdom does not show such an emotional attitude.

"I apologize Marcus's rudeness, then will you consider examining reinforcement?"

King Arnold tells the word of apology. Without cooperation between the two countries, the fight with the Great Britannia empire will not hold. It can not be translated to leave here.

"..... I will give you a consultation, but it may be difficult"

"Can you tell me the reason?"

"It seems that everyone in your country, including King Grandoflam, has forgotten about the Association of the East, that the Melika kingdom hired a mercenary group that the battle between the East and the Melika had ceased If so, there is no guarantee

that the Association of the East Asian countries will not point their borders to our country next."

"..... Are you saying that the mercenary group that helped the Tohoku coalition is the same as the mercenary group who participated in the Britaria interception of the Melika Kingdom?"

"What's up now, I said that from a while ago"

As Alex Prince says. But even those who listened to the people of the Kingdom of Gran Phlam who did not know what mercenaries were, they did not understand.

"It is hired by opponent who is an enemy, no, Melika kingdom side is the ones who felt like to hire well?"

Until a while ago, the Melika kingdom hired without concern what the Marcus knight's head was appealing. I can not believe it is King Arnold.

"I do not know that, ask me to the Melika kingdom, I only know that the selection of the Melika kingdom was right."

"..... That's right."

King Arnold does not know how much that mercenary group did in his battle. However, it turns out that it is certain that the Melika Kingdom has the power to hire an enemy mercenary group.

"Luck, it's fortunate, whether you can hire or not hire, before that, whether it will be in time for the battle"

At the very least, I could not say that the peak of good luck. The invasion of the Great Britannia Empire began before rumored mercenaries appeared.



The Great Britannia Imperial Army kept only 10,000 armies on the inter-Korean border and concentrated the rest of the troops on the eastern border with the Kingdom of Gran Pham. It was also predicted by the Grand Flam kingdom side.



If one breaks through a point, each other knows that the war situation will lean to the Great Britannia Empire favorably at once.

For the thirty thousand empire main forces, there are 13 thousand King of the Grand Flam armies, 4 thousand of the Kingdom of Okus and King of the Hasiu. Although there is a difference in military force, it is not as good as it can not compete. If the Great Britannia Empire had no firearms.

From the beginning of the war, the Grand Flamen kingdom was to be made aware of the power of a cannon.

The fort of the border was cooperated with the Fatillas family, was defensive magic, and it was considerably robust. But it was incompetent, and before the cannonballs being shot down, he was helpless.

In fact it may be said that they are well born. However, situations where unilaterally bombarded from long distances where neither thrusters nor magic reach, can not be said to be fighting.

Ten thousand of the Grand Flamen kingdom who hosted the position outside the fort, somehow trying to bring it into the field, but the advance of the heavy infantry was also hampered by the melee attack by the cannon. The same strategy does not pass.

But the kingdom of Gran Pham also is not tough. The countermeasure against the Great Britannia empire was thinking.

The thing put into the battlefield is a big car covered with iron around. It is called an iron car in the Grand Flam Kingdom Army. Of course, there is no self-propelled function. A soldier in there is pushing.

It is covered with thicker iron than the shield and there is no worry that gun bullets will reach soldiers inside. As expected, if you receive a direct hit of the cannon, you can not refuse it, otherwise you will not be killed by iron pieces and pebbles that are charged in blasts and shells.

Simple but effective countermeasure. The weak point is mobility, but the purpose of the iron car is to approach the enemy, bring the enemy closer. At least in the midst of battle, the effect of the gun should be greatly diminished.

In addition, iron cars become walls to close guns, approaching cavalry troops will be prepared as well. It is impossible for a cannon to capture a quickly moving cavalry. After that, it's all you have to do, let's fight against the enemy.

A cavalry party of the Grand Flam kingdom was waiting for its luck.

"Slow speed, advance!"

The cavalry party slowly moves forward. I can not translate the distance between the iron car and the cavalry party too far. If so, if the legs of the cavalry party become dull before reaching the front line of the enemy too much, the probability of being a prey to the cannon will rise.

It is necessary to make delicate adjustments.

"We will soon enter the range of the cannon!"

"Running!"

Because I entered the range of a cannon, I can not translate it slowly. Hasten the horse's foot and follow the train. Iron cars are supposed to attack the enemy by stopping the advance, where the bow has entered the range.

In order to support the assault of the cavalry corps, it is the role of checking the enemy's gun fighters with the attack of arrows. The cavalry corps set the gap and try to rush into the enemy front at a stretch. The infantry unit is supposed to continue the cavalry party before being targeted by the cannon. Anyway, the timing is important, and training for this is repeated many times.

The distance between the cavalry party and the iron car got stuck. It is almost time for the iron car to stop. Thus, when the following cavalry party considered it, I could see the smoke in the front. I thought that the enemy also caught a cavalry party, but if it is a mistake, it will be immediately understood.

It was not a horse but a cow that could be seen from the gap of an iron car. Many cows are biteing their body hits towards steel cars, about how many heads it is not immediately understood. Cows are not consciously attacking iron cars. It's just rampaging around.

An iron car stopped the advance by the assault of the herd of herds. You can not attack the enemy with bow and arrow. Going out of an iron car, it is only attacked by rampage cows.

Bombardment from Great Britannia Imperial Army attacks there. A ferrous car that got stuck became a cannon dressed like. Eventually, an iron car destroyed came out, receiving a direct hit. It is a situation in which the measure of the Great Britannia Empire is totally snapped in.

That's not all. Furthermore, from the Great Britannia Imperial Army, a lot of rampage cows are released. An iron car that had been blocking the front, because it was destroyed, slipped through the empty space, the rampage cow headed for the cavalry party.

"Hit, retract! It's retreat!"

A commander who realized the enemy 's intention orders to withdraw, but this judgment was a little late. Before turning, the rampage cow rushing suddenly exploded. The knight caught in the explosion is beaten on the ground.

Not only one. The cattle who made a rush followed the explosion one after another.

'Go down, retreat!'

What will be the fate of the soldiers who are in the iron cars that have proceeded ahead? Even though I know this, the cavalry team had to choose to retreat. If we stay in this place, ourselves will only annihilate.

"Is not it stupid, could you have made such a prominent thing and thought that he was not known to me?"

Looking at the turmoil of the front line of the King of the Grand Flamen, Maria is speaking to Matthew in a good mood.

"For the time being, I suppose I intended to hide it"

"I think Arnold is stupid than I thought, I do not even notice the existence of a person shedding information."

"If you are noticed, this is a problem."

"What kind of face did Arnold do with now, as a result of trying hard and becoming broken without any disappointment?"

".....here we go?"

Maria keeps on ridiculing King Arnold. This is the only proof that Arnold is concerned about it. At the present moment, the feelings for Maria are also mattresses, but they are not very pleasant.

"Is this the end? Is it boring if I finish without using it even if I prepare a killing corps?"

"..... If you do not want to use the trump card, is that better?"

Suicide Corps. It is a unit that Maria organized without thinking how cruel or duty it is. A suicide bomber using a person instead of a cow. Matthew thinks, not the reason for the trump card but not wanting to use it.

"Well, what are you going to do next?"

"If the King of the Grand Flam seems to draw this way, I drop the fort and build a position where I cross the border."

"Castle? You should advance to Camargue as it is?"

"It is necessary to refuel ammunition. The defense of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is probably subjected to special defense by magic, it is more exhausted than planned and it is uneasy to advance in Camargue as it is"

"You should have carried quite a lot?"

Indeed, Maria has brought the amount neglected, such as the fact that the battle of the Melika Kingdom is refrained from this ahead. Still, Matthew judged it was not enough.

"There is a possibility that Camargue are also given the same magic, or even if they are not, Camargue is a city that is as robust as the Imperial City, even though it is small in scale. Because I endured the attacks of 100,000 demons."

"..... well...."

When it comes to a genie champion's story, Maria will soon get sick. It knew that, Matthew had dared to take a story. It is because he knows that he will be cautious but become cautious.

Majin was a succession of great losses for Maria. Never again, I thought that she did not want such shame, Maria had let it do.

As a result, the Grand Flam kingdom retreated. The iron car was destroyed, and also the cavalry party was also greatly damaged. Even if you challenge the field as it is, there is no way to challenge the Great Britannia Imperial army.

Breakthrough of the border which was thought to be determined by the game situation. The Grand Flam Kingdom decided to allow this to the Great Britannia Empire quite well.

# CHAPTER 107

## BURNING APPEARANCE?

---

Although it was the Grand Flam kingdom which resulted in almost complete defeat in the first game, the Great Britannia Imperial Army managed to rebuild troops somehow thanks to the fact that the immediate invasion did not begin. It was fortunate that Bandeaux was surrounded by mountains on every side. Soldiers wanted to escape, but there was no place to escape.

Still the iron car unit is almost completely annihilated. Many were killed by the Imperial Army or have become prisoners of war. The number is about 2,000. Including soldiers who were caught in the fort and were not able to escape, damage of about 3,000 was caused by the first game only. For the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, where soldiers' replenishment remains unchanged, it is a very difficult situation.

To say so, King Arnold is not going to give up. While carefully monitoring the trends of the Great Britannia Imperial Army, they continued to move the army.

A village in the Kingdom of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, in the case of Bandeaux, many of the villages are fortifications. Before the fort, the Bandeaux army was attacking the Great Britannian Imperial Army, who was in control of the territory.

"Enemy attack, take an interceptor's posture!"

From the Great Britannia Imperial Army, you can hear the voice of the command. In response to this order, it was an Imperial Army trying to arrange the formation in a hurry, it was already too late.

Allow the cavalry party to enter before the formation is fully formed. As soon as this happens, we can not rebuild it. The incomplete formation was torn further by the shreds and lost control.

"Withdraw! It's going down!"

The Imperial Army is aware of the defeat early, but has issued an order to withdraw, but it is not a bandu army to forgive it. It is the aim of the strategy to make a surprise

attack on the control units that left the army by using the benefits of the earth and to eliminate enemy forces even a little.

The Bandeaux army wields swords and spears without mercy on enemy soldiers who turned their backs to retreat. This pursue continued until enemy troops entered the road.

From there, also utilize the back road which the Great Britannia Empire should not know, head for the next goal. This is iteration.

Meanwhile, the main force of the Grand Franram Kingdom Knights also moves to reduce enemy force. The goal of the Kingdom Knights Army is the Great Britannia Imperial Army attacking the fort of the North-South border. It is not just the reason that it can fight sufficiently if it is a separate force unit whose army is inferior in strength. If you abandon the battle of the north - south border, troops occupying in the fort may surrender. If that happens, I will forgive merging into this army up to ten thousand enemy soldiers that I am stuck.

It was a situation we had to avoid absolutely, we had to win a relief force, not winning it.

This situation is accompanied by the risk of almost emptying Camargue, but the Grand Flamen Kingdom has been seeing that the Empire's main army will not move for a while.

Within the Bandeaux territory, the intelligence of the Grand Franm Kingdom is superior to the Great Britannia Empire. Geographical advantage, military or intelligence, led the Kingdom of the Grand Flam to dominance.

Without thinking about this, it is a failure of the Great Britannia Empire side easily crossing the border. In the place where considerable damage to the army came out, the empire side finally noticed this.

"So what are you going to do?"

Maria who has completely forgotten, such as the victory of the first game, in a situation that is being made as good as the Grand Flam kingdom is bad. I asked Alan with an

atmosphere that it was all your responsibility. Since it is in charge of strategy planning, it is certain that it is responsible.

"I will postpone the surrounding village's control. There are a lot of goods that I got at the place I took from the village."

I knew it from the beginning. It is a mistake that Maria did not do anything while waiting for the bullets and cannon replenishment to dispatch meaningless suppression force because it was unquestionable.

"What is the north-south border?"

"I will withdraw in the north."

"Oh, have you lost?"

"No. Before we lose, we are about to withdraw, there is not much need to drop the other two forties now that we have passed the borders, so if we do, we will merge. It is judged that it is better to have it."

It is sticking 10,000 armies to the fort that three thousand hold. Originally it was an invasion from three directions for the purpose of dispersing enemy force, but if it has no meaning, it is better to join.

"What about the South?"

"South is as it is"

"Why is South so intact?"

"Originally, the south was scheduled to head towards suppressing the complaints of the complaints when the invasion operation was over"

"That was right,"

It is trying to hold down the rebellion of the southern part by the force of the army after all. And without getting permission from Emperor Lancelot. Maria can not forgive people to think that they failed. Sometimes, I do not know that I am confusing the situation further.



"Even if we go backwards, the Kingdom of the Grand Flam will not be able to immediately raise the fortress, and in the meantime we will begin invading Camargue."

"Finally, next time, there is a place to play a part, do not you?"

"No, Maria, please wait here."

"..... How come?"

Just winning, Maria is not convinced. He plays an active role and intends to raise his fame and value.

"There is a bad guy at the King of the Grand Flam. Do you have confidence that Maria can absolutely be prevented by using that magic in the proximity?"

"that is....."

The ultimate magic grandflam of the Highland royal family. When Mika used it in the battle against the Kingdom, Maria was in a place away. Still, in order to prevent it, I felt as bleak as possible with the highest class defense magic. If you abandon the surroundings and you are just yourself it may be okay, but as expected, Maria is not stupid enough to say it. Because Alangs who are in front of us are the people who are abandoned.

"As long as there is, Maria can not be put out on the front line of the fight against the Kingdom of Grand-Flam. Please take care of me this time."

".... OK. I will keep my success in the next fight."

Until Maria is prepared to die, he is not going to be concerned about the fight. I decided to listen to what Alain says adultly. The Great Britannian Imperial Army decided to advance to Camargue, waiting for the confluence with the disassociated forces that had been placed at the northern border.



The day of the decisive battle in Kakark is close. The incoming Gran Phlam kingdom side has repeated operation talks over and over again and again. If Kakark falls, the Kingdom of Granfram will lose its territory. It can not be defeated.

"If you analyze the battle so far, if you can bring it into the field fighting as well, you can think that winning machine will be born enough in Japan as well"

The Marcus Knight Fleet Commander reports the results of the strength analysis of the Great Britannia Imperial Army.

Even though the number is inferior, in the quality of individual soldiers, the Grand-Flam Kingdom is better. Of course. The soldiers of the Great Britannia Empire are the ones sent to the battlefield without training in the Rok. It is firearms that make that immature soldier a stronger soldier.

"How do you bring it in that field?" The steel car failed, is not it a heavy infantry even more?"

"A gun can be prevented with a shield, the problem is a cannon, but I understood its weakness."

"What is it?"

If you do not have a firearm, king Arnold will not lose even double enemies. The fact that I knew the weak point is good news.

"The accuracy of the hit is terribly bad, the first one does not hit the first, so it seems to adjust it so that it hits the target from there."

"..... but it seems that the iron car was hit hard by the cannon?"

"Yes, but that is because you set a target point in advance, pulled the train force there and stopped it," he said.

This guess is correct. The hit rate of a cannon is fatally bad. Regarding the surveying method, it was originally in this world, but because the quality of the gunpowder is not stable, the range is changed every time she bombards, not with a cannon.

This problem is solved by the Great Britannia Empire by preparing a large number of cannons and adding carpet bombardment to a certain extent. If you hit a few bad guns, it is a countermeasure as it is.

"That is, if you continue to move without falling within that range, you can not hit the so-so cannon."

"I will do so."

"Is the gun the same?"

"Same but....."

If there is a certain distance, the hit rate of the gun will not change either. However, there are differences between cannon and gun.

"Is there something there?"

"A gun that a person has can change the destination at once, and Britannia has a number that can not be a problem, such as poor accuracy of hitting it."

In the case of guns there is no tying of distance to hit. Just shoot a large amount of bullets in the direction of the enemy. Even if you keep on moving, if you enter the gun firing line, it becomes more difficult to hit.

".....I see, the slow infantry is a cannon and the horse is a gun?"

"And if you put the cavalry in the attack range of the cannon, you can not just do it."

"Yeah right...."

The Empire knows the advantages and disadvantages of guns and cannons more than anywhere. On top of that, he creates an optimal way of fighting and is trying to pull the enemy into the situation where it can do it.

This time it's the battlefield game that the empire will like most. A site attack where the object of attack does not move is a scene where cannons can make the best use of their abilities.

"Before the Britannia side finishes the position building, I will attack and I think that this is the best way of fighting."

"Do you hit while advancing to Kakark?"

If you do as Marks knight leader advice, it is nothing else. And if you can make use of the benefits of the earth, a surprise attack is also possible. It seems like no other strategy.

"..... You know Britannia, too?"

If the Grand Flam kingdom comes up with it, even the Great Britannia Empire is supposed to be supposed. It is too convenient to think that there is no provision for this.

"Perhaps, it is still better than building a position, and the fight has more options on the offensive side."

The attacker can choose when, where, and how to attack. To prepare for all of that should be difficult. Marcus Knight Fighter General is trying to bet on this.

"..... How is it going to attack you?"

You can launch a surprise attack in places and where you can not remember. King Arnold thought, too. With this, it is decided to attack during the advance. After that, it is examination of the place and method to attack. The military assembly of the Grand Flam kingdom is going to last.



And the surprise attacked by the Grand Franram Kingdom will be totally broken.

The Great Britannia Empire succeeded surprisingly from places where it was unexpected. However, the cavalry troops who charged the Imperial Army had overwhelmed the enemy early, but the Imperial Army recovered from the confusion received an unexpected counterattack.

"..... that you hid such weapons"

Looking at the devastation of the ally, King Arnold is stunned.

Explosive sounds ringing in the battlefield. It is neither by a gun nor by a cannon. The iron balls thrown by the soldiers of the Imperial Army are exploding.

A bomb thrown by a human hand. Naturally the range is shorter, but the time taken for attack, the accuracy of the hit was better than the gun. There is no need to hit it. It is a weapon aimed at stopping and stopping at the place where it robbed the opponent's combat power with an explosion.

Grenades, the Imperial Army called like this, and this was the weapon I put into the fight for the first time in this fight. This is the reason why the cow was exploded in the previous fight, if it is made to have it to be carried by a person, and it is made to attack on enemy team, it becomes a special squadron.

"Instructions to withdraw, the damage of cavalry troops will be enormous in this way."

"Where is Maria? Where is the enemy's Honjin?"

King Arnold has not yet given up the fight in this place. There is also a reason that the next battle is more likely to be more difficult even if it is withdrawn here.

"I think that the enemy's Honjin is in the middle of the circle, but is not it not received?"

"To get magic, you need to get a bit closer."

"No way!?"

The Marcus knight's captain remembered the king. It is when I chose death in desperation for the previous battle and to show the meaning of the least.

"Do not hurry, I will not die yet, I will pull the enemies if you strike Maria, because they are queen,"

"surely"

In the battle of this world, if the general is overlooked, it will almost be defeated. It would be good if there was a person who could serve as a substitute, but if not, the morale of allies will fall at a stroke and it will not be a place to fight.

This is why Rion regarded Princess Olivia who is superior in bravery as a weak point of the Melika Kingdom Army.

A means of reversal of one shot at the time of losing color. This is to defeat the spiritual pillar of the enemy army. King Arnold is about to take this measure.

"Maria Britannia is absent"

"what?"

In a voice that came suddenly from behind, King Arnold scurried back.

"Border position"

A man with one knee standing does not seem to care about King Arnold like that and continues to emit a word.

"..... Is it a person of the banddu party?"

Although it is a face that I have not seen, from the atmosphere that drifts, King Arnold judged it to be a black party.

"Invite"

"..... are you inviting me?"

It is possible. Just as King Arnold tried to aim for Maria, the Great Britannia Empire will win if Arunold king is killed. In addition to the point of king, we believe winning will not work if we do not even threaten the ultimate magic of King Arnold.

"Your Majesty, also retreat"

Marcus knight soldiers also acknowledged this possibility. If so, I will not retreat anymore.

".....I understood"

The surprise attack of the Grand Flam kingdom ended in failure. It was a defeat that I did not grasp the back of the Great Britannia Empire. Even if I knew it, I thought of how to deal with it, though it is subtle.

The next fight will be the line of defense of the cameras. For the kingdom of the Grand Flam, it is an inseparable hopeless battle.



Even after the surprise attack by the Grand Flam kingdom fails, the Great Britannia Imperial Army will slowly head towards Camargue without losing its vigilance.

There is time to prepare, I do not feel like being pleased. Defense preparation and so on are over. I can not think of any new strategy. For the people of the Kingdom of Gran Pham, there is only an unpleasant period of time, like being strangled with cotton.

In such a dark atmosphere. The visitors who almost forgot the most of the Grand Flam kingdom appeared. To welcome the visitor, all the principal of the kingdom gathered during the audience, but the atmosphere is still dark.

Looking at the appearance of the visitor, rather than being dark, it turned into an atmosphere of giving up.

"I brought you a mercenary group in Wonderland"

The expression of Lambert who has led visitors is also similar to the surrounding people.

"Alice, who is the leader of a mercenary group of wonderlands, please do."

Pull the hem of the skirt and lightly fold the knee. Alice's gesture like this did not bring about a relaxing atmosphere even if I bought the antipathy of the surroundings.

"You are the headmaster?"

Even if you call him a girl with clothes like maid clothes, you can not believe King Arnold as being the head of a mercenary group. It was my first time to meet someone who is a mercenary profession, but I thought that as a knight or a soldier, it was a strong man like a soldier in order to make fight a living.

"Yeah, is there a problem?"

".... did you hear that you would help the war?"

"Yes, I asked if I had a request for work, what kind of request?"

"The request is a fight against the Great Britannia Empire....."

In the heart of King Arnold, the feelings of asking for work are completely lost.

"I know that, I'm asking what kind of achievements I am seeking"

"What is the outcome?"

"The amount of money is different depending on what you want, so let's clarify what you want to do."

".... I heard that.... It is my first time to ask a mercenary for a job."

For King Arnold, Alice is not good at it, it is getting caught in the pace a little. It is the same as Attitude towards Ariel. In the case of Ariel, we are attracted only because we are not good at it.

"Well, for example, the army of the Great Britannia empire that is approaching now, if you want to drive this back, you have 3000 gold coins, of course, in grandflare gold coins"

"What did you say?"

Listening to 3,000 gold coins, not only King Arnold but also the voices of complaints are leaking out from the mouths of the surrounding people.

"Could it be you can not pay it?"

"With 3,000 gold coins, we can easily organize the current double army comfortably"

"Well then it's not a reasonable amount of money, will you work a lot better than that army?"

"What, what?"

He raised the voice of Marcus Knight troops. He received the word of Alice as an insult to his army. Is this correct. Alice is insulting.



"If money is regret, if you let the useless troops dissolve and leave it to us all, it is much more efficient."

"..... Our army is doing enough work"

It is the same with King Arnold that is insulted by his army and comes to mind. The eye to see Alice has turned into a tough one.

"Oh, lets tell you, I'd like to keep losing."

"..... there is luck in winning or losing"

"Well, you have no luck, do you?"

"What did you say!?"

Alice 's insult ranged to King Arnold. With this, I just came to sell a fight instead of negotiating a job.

"To someone who is certainly upstairs, we need luck too, so our members are happy."

Even if you think you are happy, it is not because Alice is the headmaster. This is something that most people in this place do not know.

"Is that all you want to say?"

"Oh, something, are you angry? This negotiations break apart"

Unexpectedly, Alice 's body floated apart. As it is, it gets off without any sound at the position where it got down a few steps behind.

"Hmm?"

In the place where Alice was standing there was a fraud with a sword that cut the sky.

"..... Yaah! Cute!"

Alice who saw Frau rushes out to the fraud as it shouts loudly.

"You can touch your cheeks, is not it good?" Hey, I touched it. Punipuni"

"Gun"

Alice sticking to the cheeks of Frau with fingers. The Frau is narrowing his eyes, tickling as he is playing the hesitation.

"Dad is like it, is not she a little hungry, that woman's okay, good to go down"

This time, I began to lower the eyes of the frau with my fingers. In the state of such Alice, I also forget the anger of the time ago, and the surroundings are taken amused.

"Well, let's kid our children. Rook, if you reward this girl, yeah, well enough to take back the kingdom?"

".... What are you talking about?"

"So, I will make this child my daughter. Let's live happily with three family members, Frau"

"Frau is the daughter of Ariel"

"No problem! I will cherish even children who are not connected with blood!"

If it is a child of Rion, Alice never speaks the words. Alice 's purpose is to break up negotiations with the Grand Flam kingdom.

"I am not, I can not forgive that"

"..... Well then, negotiations are broken down."

"I can not go that way!"

A voice that hinders Alice 's plot. It is the voice of Ox King Prince Alex.

"..... What, are you an outsider, are not you?"

This line means that Alice knows Prince Alex. But no one cared about this. Mercenaries are also working in Okus. It was thought that it was not amusing even if it was a familiar face.

"I can not say that I am outsiders as far as I am a member, what happened to my deputy general manager? The negotiating matter should be the deputy headmaster's job."

".... It seems I caught a cold, so I came instead."

It is a clear lie, but there is no evidence to deny.

"If so, should we still negotiate properly?"

"There is no intention of the partner, so White can not complain,"

This can not be denied. And it is enough for the reason to refuse the request.

"..... then I will hire you"

Prince Alex knows that. Still, if I tried to pull in the wonderland mercenary group into the battle, there was no other way than saying this.

"Can you pay three thousand?"

"It's blowing anything over anything, present a regular price."

"..... Five hundred, this is normal charge"

Alice was not good at lying to what mind.

"High, change the content of the request, how about just disabling the weapons of the enemy?"

"Well, three hundred"

"Is it too expensive?"

"The strength of the Great Britannia Empire is that all the firearms are able to invalidate it, the remaining soldiers are small fish"

This can be convinced as a matter of fact. Because Prince Alex thought this way, he thought that requesting only invalidation was sufficient.

"I knew! Cannon only! How about this !?"

"Well, it's a matter of a hundred disappearing! How about this !?"

"Okay, I got on!"

"Hmm?"

It was Alice that made the negotiation splendid.

"The negotiations are in effect, I bet you will not imitate breaking the contract."

"It feels like I was on my way, but I will protect it because I made a contract, then I'm the day after tomorrow morning."

".....I understood"

Even if you do not want to receive a request, Alice also keeps track of the trends of the Great Britannia Empire. Lastly, she stroked the head of Frau and Alice tried to leave this place.

"Wait a moment"

It was King Arnold that stopped it.

".....what?"

"Do you really fight the Britannian army?"

"The Great Britannia Imperial Army, I can not prevail that I will not recognize it as a country, so I can not prevail because I am in doubt, so I do not care here, because my employer is Prince Alex of Okus."

".....It was originally a battle of our country"

"So, it does not matter to you, do not disturb your work, if you get in the way, I will crush you before."

Alice disappears, disappearing the mood that you felt so far. King Arnold lost his words to the cold, even the murderous eyes, and he could only see Alice 's back coming out during the audience as it was.

"There are many things I want to say, but first, please do after seeing the fight of the day after tomorrow."

"..... What does Prince Alex know of that mercenary group?"

There is something just to pull into the battle forcibly. That alone, King Arnold also knows.

".....Time is a rogue. It is the hero's work and long ago that it is going to rule over the chaos."

"What do you mean?"

Without answering the question of King Arnold, Prince Alex also leaves between audiences. Those who are left do not know what they are. Except for Sol, who stands stunned by making his face pale.

# CHAPTER 108

## HERO RETURN

---

When viewing the west from the top of the castle wall you can see the figure of the Great Britannia Imperial army. Finally I arrived at Camargue.

First of all, it probably is about to strengthen the position. You will not be coming from the spot, but you can see that it is hurriedly moving.

Even this distance is already within range of a cannon. First of all, it is the usual way of the Imperial Army to set up a cannon and to form a team to protect the surroundings and to extend the position from there, but it is unknown to those of the Kingdom of Gran Pham.

".... what did you do with the mercenary group somehow !? Britannia has already arrived !?"

On the outer wall of Camargue, the Marcus knight 's head is yelling at his subordinates. My beloved men are unbearable. It is impossible to understand how wonderland mercenaries are doing. Even Marcus Knight troops head, I know that. It's just a bad hit. Still, the anger of Marcus knights against Alice was not quenched.

"Is the mercenary group really coming?"

King Arnold is quietly asking the only person who may know the whereabouts of the mercenary team.

"..... Is not it coming soon?"

But the only person, Prince Alex, did not know where Wonderland Mercenary Group was.

".... Marcus, are you ready for the sortie?"

"Of course it is, as we will keep it in front of the castle gate, we can sing at any time."

As I was told not to disturb you, for the time being, I will not stop inside the camark, but the Gran Phram kingdoms were gathered at the outer circumference to be able to sing at any time.

In the past, under the direction of Rion, throwing stones etc installed on the outer circumference are ready for use anytime. I know that it is far from canning range.

"Before the enemy's formation of the position is over" -

"Is that it?"

Blocking the words of King Arnold, Prince Alex cried out. However, it is somewhat unreliable.

".... That one is that a mercenary group?"

Following the words of Prince Alex, looking ahead, Marcus Knight's Headquarters will ask.

"Probably so,"

"Is not it just the first cow !?"

The horse horse is the first crown to see it far. It slowly heads towards the army of the Great Britannia Imperial army.

"Look closely, they are two people"

"One knock and two people are the same! Well then, how can you win against Britannia?"

The Marcus knight's captain commander is angry, and also forgets his courtesy to the prince of another country. Even so, this situation is where anger has not subsided. Speaking of which it can not be helped it can not be helped.

"Is it a bit pricey too much? Well, it was enough that it appeared by themselves."

Prince Alex did not appear to have endured in the anger of the Marcus knight's head. As usual, now it is not a situation to laugh and finish.

"Are you seriously saying that?"

Somewhat angry feelings are leaking to the words of King Arnold.

"They are serious, the two of them are the strongest of the Wonderland mercenaries, there is a word Ikki Tousen, but beyond that as far as I know"

"There are 20,000 enemies, there are guns and cannons."

"I asked not to annihilate the enemy but to make it impossible to use the cannon."

"..... Marcus! I'm ready for the entry soon!"

If he could hear the excuses of Prince Alex, the King Arnold issued a sortie order.

"If you get in the way, you should have been told to smash."

In contrast, Prince Alex emits a warning word.

"It is not my army that is crushed by two people!"

But, on the contrary, it will result in exploding Arnold's anger. Still, Prince Alex kept talking in a tone of tone with no appearance of frightening.

"How about that? I will tell you what the two of them are called: Alice in the head is the queen of ice, and the other is the stone."

"What is that?"

Even if you hear the street name, King Arnold can not be convinced.

"This street name is the newest thing, the longest being called is the demon king and the king of disaster"

".....What did you say?"

A street name you remember somewhere. Where Arnold reminds me of something, King Arnold shows amazement. Looking at the situation, Prince Alex was satisfied when there was worth the way to talk about it.



"Ariel!" "Eru!"

"What?"

A scream crawls in there. It looks like Sol and Charlotte are in frustration and looking under the outer wall. When King Arnold grasped what happened in a hurry and looked down, it was just where Ariel landed on the ground. It is a place of relief, looking at Ariel which runs soon.

"Charlotte, I will follow Ariel, so I will ask Frau!"

"Oh, yeah!"

Leave Frau to Charlotte, Sol runs and leaves this place.

"Princess is a princess. Do you see through this distance?"

I looked like Prince Alex was impressed and muttering. In this word, King Arnold found out that his idea was not a mistake.

"..... Is that something like that?"

"Is there other reason why the princess takes such action?"

"Were you alive....."



Rion and Alice had two people on Nightmare, headed for the Great Britannia Imperial Army, without knowing that such a rattling was rolling over the outer wall.

"Ali's ~ ♪ Leave ~ ♪"

Alice singing while clinging to the back of Rion. It looks pretty good.

"Okay, is that okay?"

Riy plunges into Alice singing lyrics somewhere familiar.

"What is this? This is my original song, the theme of the ice queen"

"..... I do not remember the name of the song, is not it as it is?"

"Do not say it is an original, do not you die ~ as it's dead ~ Small fish characters ~ ♪"

I feel at ease that it is completely different from the song I know Rion. Originally it is not a song.

"..... I see, I'm tired!"

"I'm telling you the original! So my pitch is correct!"

Is it possible to say that the song whose pitch changes from time to time is the original song? Rion swallowed such a doubt.

"Everything is good, but let's get away. I will be in the range soon"

"Daime, I will show you more"

This is why Alice is in a good mood. Before Ariel looking, he is trying to burn a jerky with Rion and Icha.

"I thought that's reasoning, I thought my back would be throbbing from a while ago."

Rion is not even aware of this as it is because Ariel's carnage is approaching.

"Huh.... I guess you should kiss her?"

Furthermore, Alice who brings his face closer to Rion from his back, trying to provoke.

"The joke is here, I will start fighting"

Rion 's serious voice stopped moving and turned his eyes to the front.

"Well, let's finish with Tutto"

The front of the Great Britannia Imperial army on the front is holding a gun. When entering the range, it was close at hand. Alice, hugging the back of Rion, stood up on the shoulder of Rion, without unstable instability.

"let's go"

Regardless of Alice in such a state, Mr. Mae Mere let him run all the way.

"Let's go! That's it!"

Alice does not seem to care about the tremor at all and keeps standing on the shoulder of Rion, like a conductor waving his arms. Along with that, the ice pillars stood up one after another in the traveling direction.

"Is not there a bit more mattress?"

"..... of ants ~ ♪"

"That's fine"

".....terrible"

Alice's magic will not stop as long as you strike a waste. Between Rion and the Great Britannia Imperial Army, it became like a forest of ice pillars.

The Great Britannia Imperial Army has already released a gun, but it is disturbed by the ice pillar and will not reach the Rion. On the other hand, Nightmare runs through a row of ice pillars that stands in amazing momentum.

"That 's it, Dene, Luffy begins."

In response to the voice of Rion, Dene and Luffy fly up in the air. It eventually turned into a raging storm, headed for the Great Britannian Imperial Army.

To the attacking storm, the front line of the Imperial army is greatly confused. More than anything, the guns that the soldiers are holding are getting wet with the rain, becoming useless.

"..... Stonework. It seems that these days it is called like this?"

Alice is also dissatisfied with the success of the magic attack.

"Inefficient thunderstorms to gunpowder partners, inefficient, is it water or fire, this is the best"

There are few attacks by guns, even though they pass through the icicle forest. Even though there are sporadic gunshots, you can not grasp the movement of the nightmare.

Without relaxing the momentum to run at all, the Nightmare heads for the front line of the Imperial Army.

"Because you are deceived by Alex Prince"

"What is it?"

"You have not noticed yet? Cannon is the deepest part of the team, and invalidating it means that you will invalidate both guns and hand-throwing bombs before that?"

"..... Oh!"

It was supposed to be killed by a third of the reward of Kim Mi - ra 's work.

"I will never leave the negotiations with you again. Sorry, Sarah, it's a turn!"

A fire dragon fly around the rion. It split into several, and all fell apart in all directions.

An explosion will take place from and around the Great Britannia Imperial Army for a while.

"Think about the operation a bit more, so being able to use it anytime is easy to put on fire."

Explosion does not stop. The bomb that the soldier had had exploded with the magic of Rion. For the Imperial Army, the worst chain was happening, due to the explosion and the nearby bomb.

With the explosions that occurred here and there, the formation of the Imperial Army is scraped. Many soldiers have fallen on the ground and groan. Meanwhile, the Nightmare on which the Rion gets rushed through.

"That's Honjo, what are you going to do?"

I came running deep into the team and the real team in the back was coming.

"It's not the subject of the request, the target is a cannon nearby. Well, if you get involved, I'm lucky."

"Well"

Rion who raised his hands toward the sky. Fire dragons gathered at the end of their arms. It will eventually cling to one and change shape to Otori.

"..... Go!"

Wave your arms towards the front. Feng of fire will head towards the cannons in front accordingly. The goal is not the cannon itself. It is a mountain of ammunition stacked behind it.

A large explosion with a different scale than before, trembling the air on the ground. The blast blows everything and the dancing smoke fills up the sight.

When it came to a halt, there was only a big hole in the place where the cannon group was supposed to be.

"The request has been completed. Is it easier for people who left behind like this?"

Although it is in great confusion, more than ten thousand soldiers are still in avant garde. It is judged that the person who passed through the blown headquarters can save the trouble of fighting the enemy. This will make Angel more angry, but at this time Rion can not understand.

Rion will advance deeply to the imperial army who rolls on the ground with caution for the time being.

"That was a cheerful guy."

Looking at the standing soldier, Rion is lightly surprised. Even among the tremendous blasts, there were also soldiers who were safe.

"O, you....."

The soldier of the Imperial Army who is showing upset, looking at Rion.

".... Are you familiar with me?"

Looking at the reaction, Rion stopped killing it soon.

"No way, is it Rion Fray?"

"I know about your face.... er,.... Ah! It's one of those harlem members."

"Gil Stella!"

Girl shouts yell at the harness called Harem's staff.

"I do not remember listening to your name, have you not been anything to me for you?"

"that is....."

As Rion says, I do not remember girl. When I met, Rion is just a follower. It was not the opponent that Gill is concerned about.

"There should be others, so is he who pretends to be dead?"

It is Mathew that is falling behind Gill. It was in the building built in Honjin. It was fortunate for the girls to escape the direct blows. For now.

"If not, there is no use, so will you kill?"

".... Matthew Burton."

Gil told his name, guessing that Rion is serious. Matthew who heard it realizes that it is in vain even if it falls down, and rises slowly.

"It should still be there, is not it wrong? Separately, there is no use now."

"..... You were alive?"

"You can not afford to die, I still have not done it yet."

"Where the one of you returned, the Grand Flam kingdom will not return."

This is Gil 's strength. To one of them, I just got hit it off now. It can not be said that he will never return. However, Gill misunderstands. Rion has not come back for the Grand Flam kingdom.

"Whatever the Grand Flamen kingdom is, I have nothing to do with it"

"What did you say?"

"Please tell your Lord, of which you go to pick up the things you kept, so long as you enjoy at the most"

"..... what did you deposit?"

"I understand it"

Telling this, Rion turns his back against the Gills and tries to leave this place. Against that Rion, the Gills can not do anything.

Behind Rion, Alice is sitting and staring at the girls in peace. Gils, who were exposed to cold murder, were sensitive to Alice 's acquaintance.

That is not all. Rion 's ambition of freedom will not allow the Gills to move.

".... Hurry up reporting to Matthew Maria, tell him that Rion Fray has returned, hurry up!"



On the outer wall, the people of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam were staring at the phenomenon of dismay. I do not know the details of the battle at this distance. I saw the explosion occurred one after another in the Great Britannia Imperial Army and the soldiers were confused. And it seems that behind the Great Britannia Imperial Army will be blown away by a massive explosion that is different from that.

I do not know what it is but I know only that the Great Britannia Imperial Army is being unilaterally torn.

"Do not you have to attack?"

Prince Alex talks to King Arnold with a complex smile. Prince Alex does not think that it will be such a thing, and it is quite astonished in the inner heart.

"..... That's right. Marcus! Sortie! Put out Britannia army!"

"Ha ha!"

The commander of Marcus Knight, who returned to me at the command of King Arnold, hurriedly descends the outer wall. My surroundings became hurried at a stretch.

"Well, does the daughter Alice have the same power as Ariel?"

".....I can not say it in front of the princess, it's more than that. Regarding magic, it's the same power as Rion."

"Is it the same as Rion?"

"You should have taught the street name of the queen of ice, Alice will use the magic of ice alone, just like Rion."

"Have multiple attributes? ...."

It is already known that ice magic is a fusion of multiple attributes. It was thought that it is the same as the fusion magic used by Maria.

"By the way, there are a hundred gold coins of reward"

"I know, I will bear it here"

Listening to the words of King Arnold, Prince Alex shows a relieved look. For Prince Alex who is the second prince of a small country, we can not pay 100 gold coins. If you ask the king who is your father, it may be taken out from the government expenses, but there is no doubt that you will get angry over it.

"But why is Rion doing a mercenary job?"

"..... Is not it to live?"

"Make that it is dead?"



"I do not understand that, do not we have various circumstances?"

"That would be the case....."

"Beyond that kind of thing, think about what to do in the future, the fight against the Great Britannia Empire is not over, so if the battle continues, the power of Wonderland mercenary team is needed ?"

"..... Oh, of course."

Thinking so, King Arnold wanted to know why Rion left the Grand Flam Kingdom until he left Air Riel.

Rion is just a word to lend me, not a person to be on my side. But Alice 's exorbitant remuneration can not be paid. I can not think of a way to borrow power.

"by the way?"

King Arnold thought that he had to look at Ariel to see it, remembered that Ariel was pursuing after Rion. Although King Arnold thought whether he fulfilled his reunion after a long absence.

"Rion, I will absolutely kill you."

Ariel escaped to Rion and had blood on his head.

"No, is not it tasteless to kill you?"

Sol has been soothed by such Ariel.

"..... then, I will make an apology of one hundred times a thousand times"

"Well, that's about it"

It was a sol saying irresponsible things.

"I love you a thousand times, do you have one thousand times, overnight?"

"How do you think that one night is impossible?"

It was a sol saying irresponsible things.

".... Well then, why do not you do it all night from the beginning?"

"I agree"

If Rion asked this conversation, it would be a sort of apology overnight.

".... Is it okay to think that I came back?"

Will not it disappear as it is? Such anxiety is spreading in the heart of Ariel.

"Although I can not say absolute, at least I showed you, did not he make a big step forward?"

"..... well...."

"Things start to move, I feel like that"

The same is true for Arielle, no matter how intensely the turmoil in the Grand Flam kingdom is, nothing is moving. I will search for Rion. This goal has not advanced a step.

The fact that Rion appeared in Bandeaux is a sufficient change for Ariel to make the feeling of things move bigger.

Actually things start to move greatly. Not only for Ariel but also for the Grand Flam kingdom.

It is the hero's job to rule over the chaos. That hero returned home.

# CHAPTER 109

## THE FIRST SCAMPER

---

With the pursuit of the King of the King of the Grand Flam, the confusion of the Great Britannia Imperial Army became fierce and became not a place to fight perfectly. Most of the commanders who should govern the confusion of the soldiers had already escaped already.

In the Great Britannia Imperial Army, the terminal soldier is a consumable item. This consciousness has spread throughout the commander.

The soldiers who lost control went apart and ran away, but that was a good thing. It was the result of the pursuit of the King of the Grand Flams becoming dull without narrowing the opponent to follow.

However, this is temporary, and in the bandu which is surrounded by a steep mountain, the escape place is limited. A couple of weeks later, a considerable number of soldiers gave up their flight and were to surrender. This may also be fortunate for Imperial soldiers.

The army of 10,000 Imperial troops waiting near the western border was withdrawn shortly after the loss was received. It is because I judged from the situation of the defeat battle that I should avoid going to the next race soon. With the advent of Rion, this time, the need for thinking of tactics to the Great Britannia empire side was born.

As a result, the operation by the Great Britannia Empire to kill the Grand Flamen kingdom ends in failure.

After confirming the end of the battle, the main people came back to Camargue. From now on, we are going to hold the first general meeting after the battle. All the expressions of the participants were stiff due to tension.

Meeting room where tight air is drifting. What appeared there.

"Alice, a wonderland mercenary group, I came to receive the reward."

Also, it was Alice.

".... What about Rion?"

Everyone thought that Rion would appear. It is a feeling that I completely wore a shoulder watermark.

"Somewhat dissatisfied, I, my head leader?"

Such circumstances were also conveyed to Alice.

"I know that, but I'd like to see Rion here."

"..... Who is it?"

Lightly tilt his head, Alice asked King Arnold.

"I want to keep you out of danger, I know that the man who was fighting with you is Rion."

"A thing about white, hehe, he says Rion, I did not know it"

Alice looks only to be disappointed. This attitude also irritates the surroundings.

"Bring Rion, anyway,"

That is also King Arnold. Language usage is rough.

"Even if you bring me in. He has no memory, so I do not think so."

However, Alice is not frightened by such attitude. I surprised the words surrounding my mouth with a dull atmosphere.

".....what?"

"I do not remember the past, I named it because I did not remember the name."

".... Is there such a foolish thing?"

Even if you are told that you do not have any memory suddenly, it is natural that you can not believe it. It is actually a lie. However, this is not what Alice is saying without permission.

I know that the people of the Grand Flam Kingdom will come into contact with Rion as Fréa Frey or as royalty. On that assumption, also think that it is natural for Rion to fight for the Kingdom of the Grand Prix.

This was disgusting of Rion. It is troublesome to impose a fight or refuse it. If there is no memory, no matter what you say, you do not have to know. For this reason.

"Before you complain, can you get a reward for achieving the request first?"

".... First of all, I want to meet Rion, if I talk, I may remember something."

"There was not such a contract condition, so is not breaking the contract to pay any compensation?"

"I will pay you, but I'm just saying that I should meet Rion."

"We cherish contracts because we do not intend to go out with those who can not keep it.

The client is not King Arnold, but Prince Alex. Alice directed the gaze to Prince Alex, the original companion. It is also a manifestation of intention that there is no obligation to hear King Arnold's story.

"..... Well then,"

Suddenly, Prince Alex, who was talked to, is in trouble.

"You can not pay for it? Well? Is that because the Okus broke the contract?"

"No, no, I will pay the reward, but I just do not have a hand."

"Yes, breach of contract, Okus did breach the contract"

Actually it is not a story so far. What I had been waiting for a bit for a payment has been many times before. Alice is strictly blaming only for making a return to what he was deceived by Prince Alex.

"King Arnold?"

Prince Alex is the only one to rely on is King Arnold. Originally, remuneration is a promise to be borne by the Grand Flam kingdom.

And when asked by Prince Alex, King Arnold will not go down to refuse.

".... I understood.... Lambert"

"Ha"

He was preparing for the reward. Lambert advanced forward and handed a bag containing gold coins to Alice. Alice 's strategy victory.

"Yes, thanks. Well, this is the end of the contract."

Without checking the contents of the bag, Alice declares the end of the request. To this, Lambert of the one who handed it becomes uneasy.

".... Are not you sure?"

"Is it falsehood?"

"No way"

"We are going to check the sincerity of our partner at the first job, I can not believe anyone who would mislead the reward, I will never get a job again."

"So, there is nothing wrong with it"

"Naturally, I do not do things to make sure, I do not need to tell you I'm missing."

I will not forgive mistakes by others. The demand of wonderland mercenaries to employers is severe. However, these attitudes vary from partner to partner. There really is a thing to forgive, if the partner is truly distressed. Even if you are in trouble,

if you think that it is a bad guy, I will not forgive you. In other words, it depends on your mood.

"I'd like to ask for the next job"

Feeling the sign that Alice was going to leave this place quickly, King Arnold brought out the next request talk. It is not possible to break the connection with this.

".... What is the content of the request?"

"Reconstruction of Kingdom of Gran Pham"

This is not a request but a desire of King Arnold and his ministers.

"Impossible, because something that has been lost once will not be restored."

Alice refuses it with difficulty. It is not that it can not be reconstructed, it is ambiguous what you will achieve with the request.

"..... overthrow of the Great Britannia Empire"

"Sorry, we basically do not get a long term contract"

This is not a lie either. It is policy of mercenary group of Wonderland.

"..... Retiring the Kingdom"

"Well.... it is also long, but considering the stage of the next battle..... Is it okay to take it home?"

"When will I get a reply?"

"Is it tomorrow?"

"It is earlier than I expected, is it staying at a hotel in Camargue?"

King Arnold trying to hear out whereabouts casually. For those of Bandeaux, Rion is a hero who saved them from evil spirits. I thought that as soon as I got into Camargue, I felt a big fuss and thought it would be easy to understand, but the Grand Franram Kingdom still could not confirm it.

"Because I am not in the streets, I will tell you once, but the wonderland mercenary group is not only me and white"

"Camping?"

"Come on now, you do not need to teach it, then you're done, tomorrow"

As if to escape from the pursuit of King Arnold, Alice ended the conversation and left the conference room. Naturally, there is a person who wears afterward, but the whereabouts of Rion does not fall into the ears of King Arnold.

In the first place, Black Party knows the whereabouts of Rion even if she does not follow Alice. I know it, I do not teach it.



Rion and the Wonderland mercenary group were gathering in the village where no one lived. It is a village abandoned by a villager after receiving monsters' assault. There are several places like these in the bandu. It is the result of consolidating and consolidating the village in order to consolidate the labor force in the reconstruction.

"Are not you going to the family place?"

Rion is asking Mercury who joined. Mercury and the members of the former Bandeaux party also came back to this place since the time they left the bandau with Rion.

"No, since we are the one who threw away the bandu at the most difficult time, it is a bit to make our face meet."

".....I do not care about my family? Well, I do not know."

Rion loses her family too early in the original world. Even though my family's thoughts are touched, I do not feel real.

"Does not Rion need to meet Ariel, do you?"

"..... I still have no face to see you"



"Well, when will you meet, it is already known that you returned to Bandeaux, so you do not know that you will not go and see me, even if you do not do it."

Mercury can not understand Rion who does not go to see Ariel.

"..... that is fine"

"That's my mind, I'm surprised to keep you waiting so long and still waiting for you"

Mercury is worried about Rion, but he has the same feelings for Ariel. Regarding this matter, it is severe for Rion.

"I am not convinced, because Ariel is the only opponent I can only do." Although Ariel is cute, sometimes his personality becomes extremely tight, you guys have not seriously hit a whip, do you?

"No, it's not,"

"I have been there many times, what is being tied down and submerged in the fountain?"

"..... I do not have that, though."

"Even if you can search for the entire continent, you can not find anyone who can endure the breath of Ariel, so do not miss it in the first few days, no doubt it will definitely die in a few days. It's serious....."

Mercury is persistent, so I started talking as an excuse, but the story like a bitch will end in an endless story. It has been a long time since I spoke so much about Ariel, so I stopped stopping.

To such Rion, Mercury, other people, also began watching thoroughly. Rion who noticed it also turns his eyes to the entrance to the glance.

".... Ah, how did you negotiate?"

Rion thought that Alice had returned, in a hurry, stop talking about Airier. Alice is also troublesome if he is in a bad mood.

"Hey, Rion.... you wonder, who are you mistaking me?"

However, the returning voice was different from that of Alice, yet it was a familiar voice.

Listen to it after a long time, when Rion looks back to its voice, looking back on him - already the face of Ariel was in front of him.

"..... Why is this here?"

"Did Luffy lead us?"

With the power of the spirit, Ariel confirmed the whereabouts of Rion. It is only possible for Ariel.

"Have you got such a hand?"

"Please explain it without being impressed." I wonder what you mean by no contact, even though I am back."

".....Huh, I have fun,"

Rather than pinching the cheeks of Rion from both sides, rather than thrusting his thumb in his mouth, Ariel is twisting up unexpectedly.

"What are you listening to?"

"Rice, nice guy, hi"

"What kind of things are there without saying anything? Hey, Rion, can you explain as I agree?"

"....., Hiroshi, is"

"I do not know what he is saying!"

"Yu, Yuhi..... Yuni Ayari"

I can not talk to Matumo unless I stop grasping with my fingers. But, to this extent, it is not Ariel stopping.

".....I'm sorry"

"Sorry, sorry ,,,,"

"I love you"

"Ha?"

"I love you"

"..... Ah, hi, to, du"

"Till this morning, yes, start!"

Tell-word execution is Ariel's creed. In most cases, Ariel will just let him do it, and what he actually does is Rion.

"Mum, cold, cracked,"

"start!"

"..... Ai Hitaru"

"I love you"

"I love you"

"..... just to say"

Inflated the cheek like a child, angry Ariel. A kind of strange innocence like this, Rion likes it. Gently take the hand of Airier and remove it from your mouth, take out the handkerchief and carefully wipe your finger.

Ariel is as it is made.

"I'm sorry to leave you alone, but I never forgot Ariel."

".....Naturally.... Why did you put me and told you somewhere?"

"What about Sol?"

"Yes, I will never talk."

"Hey, it's seriously stupid than I thought, I can not help it, I do not know what will happen."

Talking to someone, a terrible disaster occurs. Sol accepted this Alice 's word seriously and kept it all the while. Even if it is a half-trust, it is because it really is late to regret after something happens.

"What do you mean?"

"I was leaving Bandou -"

"Because I made a woman I liked else!"

"Yes?"

A voice interrupting me. It was definitely Alice 's voice this time. Ariel and Alice got together. In this terrible situation, Mercury is silent and is about to leave this place.

"Well, wait a second, are you trying to keep me alone?"

Rion, a womanly woman, in fact, I have never experienced a scamper. Many women did not meet in public places, and women who did not do so have given up their monopoly from the beginning.

That first battlefield was about to be realized here now.

"Oh? Is there something inconvenient for me to be alone?"

Ariel is full of disgust, asking.

".... No, there is not it"

"I forgot what I should listen first, who is this woman?"

"I am his wife"

Alice responds to Ariel 's question. Moreover, with answers that are nothing but provocation.

".....I am listening to Rion."

"I taught you because I want to know, this place is not to say thank you?"

Alice's provocation will not stop.

"Alice: Stop confusing the situation, are not you married?"

"Oh, it was terrible, I toppled my body, did not you?"

"..... I'm not playing with you"

Despite denying, there is an unpleasant premonition spreading in the heart of Rion.

"Well, did you love me, am I happy!"

"You....."

It was as expected. Alice want to hide and want to reveal. With this, Rion is overwhelmingly disadvantageous. However, this is what it means to be self-employed.

"Because I was held in Rion, my wife soared too fast"

Again, Ariel will come into the race again.

"What's that?"

"The bad habits of Rion are sick, I'm sorry, apparently, they seem to have misunderstood me."

Before saying sarcasm, Ariel has a huge talent. The role of the villain daughter is not Date.

"..... I misunderstood you, are you a guy? How long are you taking care of your wife?"

"Forever, because Rion is not me satisfying things"

"No such thing"

"There is such a thing, Rion is pleasant to be made to me, it is addict."

".... Are you addict?"

Alice sensed that somehow the direction of the topic was becoming suspicious.

"Rion is from behind,"

"Wait a moment!"

In a hurry, Rion stops when Ariel tries to talk. I finally realized that when Ariel tried to talk about ridiculous things.

"What is it?"

"I'm trying to talk strange things"

"It's not funny, Rion's sexual habit"

"..... So that's funny."

"Do you know, or are you loved by Rion, do not you love me?"

Ignoring the voice of Rion, Ariel asked Alice. It's a somewhat meaningful question.

"..... I love you, I love you more than you,"

"So why do you struggle with Rion? Are not you trying to make Rion's hope come true?"

It is Ariel who does not know the fact, but this word has come to strike the most painful place of Alice. He forced Rion to stay at his side. This fact was a major close to Alice.

".... I do not dislike you, I will take away Rion from me!"

Alice, who blew up his feelings and shouted at Ariel, will go out as it is. Rion who tried to chase after that.

"Rion?"

"Ah..... Well, I'm sorry for being separated from Ariel, but there is a place to sympathize with Alice."

"What is pity?"

".....Sorry.... the contents can not be said from my mouth, it is not good to talk to people"

"Yeah..... Then I will listen directly."

"Yes?"

"There is a person who still has to apologize to Rion, first, after talking to that person"

"..... Maybe you brought Frau?"

If you become an opponent who has to apologize to other than Ariel, you can not think of only Raou as her daughter.

"People who brought up that fruit, please tell me properly"

That said, Charlotte was the partner that Ariel pulled out of the door shadow. Charlotte of watery eyes jumped into Rion 's chest, holding down the emotions that caught up.

"eh?"

It is surprising to Rion who jumped in.

"Rion kun.... I wanted to meet you"

"Ah, yes"

Rion is puzzled by Charlotte staring at himself with lost eyes. The enthusiasm can be felt from the eyes of Charlotte if you are pleased with reunion with a nostalgic friend. For this reason, Rion did not know.

"I'm about to give up again and again, I can not even leave the castle, as it is, I have always been..... but Frau is in me."

"Oh, yes, thank you for raising Frau."

"No, because Frau was here, I could bear it, I can be a mother of a child of Rion, that was my support."

".....that?"

Finally, Rion knows what's wrong.

"Good, so the day has come to meet you, I feel that everything has been rewarded."

".... Well, may I ask you something rude?"

"what?"

"Mr. Charlotte liked King Arnold?"

Rion thought Charlotte wanted to be King Arnold's wife. I thought that Alice used this thought to protect Ariel and Frau.

".... Sorry, I was doing Mr. Frau's mother, I am already planning to become a side room of Rion...."

Charlotte also remembered that the relationship between myself and Rion was just a friend. I have dyed his face red and is depressed. Contents that are talking with embarrassment are quite shocking content for Rion.

"Maybe, the King of Arnold remains a virtual couple, ever?"

"Of course, I, that thing about Rion,....."

"Because..... Well?"

For myself, I married King Arnold, I was spending many years, just as a form. Charlotte is like this age in this world is already passing the delay. I sacrificed my precious time for myself. The face of Rion who noticed this is a pale blue.

"Well, that's what I've done before you do not mind."

"Even if it is told not to mind...."



Thank you so far, then, can not be done with goodbye. For Charlotte, truly, Rion can not become so cruel.

".... Well then, will you make me a lady, Rion, someday?"

Charlotte speaking as if to say a little child. It is embarrassing and can not talk unless it is such a way of saying.

"..... I still can not see Mr. Charlotte as a woman, is it still good?"

Rion knows that Charlotte gave courage and made a word. He did not misrepresent himself, and conveyed honest feelings.

"I like you,"

On the other hand, Charlotte also returned in straight words.

"Ah, now I like a little as a woman."

".....fool"

"Again, apparently I'm going to love Charlotte as a woman."

When Rion puts his hands on Charlotte's chin, he shyly depressed his face upward. I softly superimposed it on the good lips in the shape of Charlotte that appeared in front of me.

It demonstrates the head of the girls. Still Charlotte was a happy moment.

## CHAPTER 110

# WHEN YOU NOTICE IT IS HAREM?

---

The Lions are headed for Camargue from morning. It is to receive the request of the Grand Flam kingdom.

Alice told King Arnold to consider and reply, but it was decided from the beginning that he would receive a request. Otherwise, it does not have to appear in Bandeaux. It was Alice 's harassment of the pretext of pretending to delay the reply, to make Ryon' s memory loss even a little confidential.

Since things started to move, I would like to take action formally and immediately take action. Rion thought of this, decided to bring mercenaries to Camargue. Mercenaries who had been stationed in several villages have received orders and are gathering. The number has already been close to 2,000.

"..... please regret to a bad day"

Rion at the head of the march is talking to Alice who is facing Soppo all the while advancing next door.

"I do not feel bad"

"I am in a bad mood, right? It has always been in the opposite direction of Ariel"

On the other side of Alice, there is Ariel. Charlotte is with me. If you see this situation, Ryon is not worried much, although memory loss is a lie, it is bare though. Memory loss is only used as an excuse to refuse it when asked for action as a vassal or royalty. Whether it is balanced or not, I intend to push through the gist.

"No, I do not dislike Ariel."

"What?"

There can not be such a thing. Alice said that he did not want to hear the name of Ariel. When thinking of the reason for this Alice 's heartfelt change, there is only one idea in Rion.

"Did you talk something yesterday?"

She told me to listen to the story and Ariel followed Alice. Rion did not hear what the two people eventually said.

".....secret"

"Ariel?"

Refused by Alice, Rion looked at Ariel who is on the other side.

"Me and Alice, the secrets of the two, I can not tell Rion."

Ariel's attitude towards Alice is also clearly softening. It is a very worrisome point about what was spoken, but it is difficult to hear it out because you say that Ariel is not taught.

".... Well then, what are you getting angry?"

Rion also directed the question to Alice.

"I'm angry with a man who is crying, loses herself and is dinkling with another woman."

That means you are angry with Rion. Pretty much, the story is different.

".....Because they are not milking together"

"Well, what were you doing?"

"I was only talking for a moment"

"Liar! You did make a young girl an adult woman!"

Charlotte called the age of a maid is staring at the other side. If it says that, it is still so.

"That's so rude to Mr. Charlotte, and I have not done anything like that, do not make inadvertent remarks"

While capturing such Charlotte as a gaze, Rion pounds Alice.

"How about you?"

"Hey, Charlotte is a married woman, albeit only a form."

"Nasty"

"So if you hear some story about Alice, if you do not misrepresent it, you will be punished, do not be afraid to speak"

Moreover, although it is a side room, it is the wife of king Gran Phlam. If it is regarded as unfaithful, it will become a felony felony even if it becomes a death sin.

"Ha, although it was a good place, suddenly transformed into a harem man"

Even if Rion denies the relationship with Charlotte, Alice has no meaning. I do not like the fact that the appearance of women is increasing around Rion regardless of the relationship of the body.

"..... I am not like that"

Rion also had the same dislike for the harem hero.

"I wonder how you are, but what about reality?"

"that is....."

Rion himself, whatever you think, now Rion is surrounded by three women. Still, Rion who recognized this situation dyed his face red with embarrassment.

"Hey, again, Harlem's candidate is coming, it is also a pretty promising candidate"

"What's that?"

In Alice 's words, Ariel shows the reaction. I know that Rion is a womanly but because it has a purpose, it was not translating from its true heart. Therefore, Ariel could also forgive.

But now Alice 's words clearly have different meanings.

"Because it is different, Mr. Lisa is just being worked as a maid."

".... Lisa?"

Arielle is exploring his memory for a familiar name. However, this is unnecessary. I immediately understood who the opponent was.

"Mr. Rion, I'm sorry to keep you waiting"

Lisa who wears her maid 's wife will greet Rion. When I saw Lisa drifting elegance that I could not imagine as a maid, Ariel knew who it was. Charlotte also.

"Lisa Stork?"

Charlotte was the one to whom I said earlier.

"Well, Charlotte, Ariel, it's been a long time!"

Lisa was also a student at Imperial Academy. Looking at the two, I have a nostalgic face.

"Well, Lisa-san, why are you doing clothes for the maid?"

"I have an edge and serve Rion, and for Charlotte, now I am a maid, no need for honorific expressions."

"No, Lisa is a senior adored to me, even if so told."

Lisa is Charlotte's one year senior. That alone, Charlotte, the daughter of the Hou family, is higher in the case, but in a place not related to the rank, Lisa was a special existence.

Lisa who does not have complicated points in anything, such as appearance, behavior, behavior, intelligence, personality, and anything with no complaints, was a longing for a female student who is reputed to be a flower of society in the future, no doubt.

"I am glad that you can say so, but I think that the relationship between the master and the slave should be done properly."

"You do not have to worry, I'm not good at that kind of thing. For non-public places, it is OK if an old friend touches me as an old friend."

Rion came in from the side into the talk. Rion thinks that even public or private Keisei should be firm.

"Then, Rion-sama, as you said"

Lisa who rewards elegantly towards Rion. After all, it does not look like a maid. If you say dare to be a maid, even among maidens, it is the name of a maid head who is entrusted with the name of the prestigious castle.

"As something like Rion says, something is nasty, is not it? It is very strict attitude and wording, but it is wonderful and sexy."

"Well, it certainly has a dangerous scent"

Alice who says rude things towards Lisa and Ariel who agrees with it. It seems that Lisa has recognized as a common enemy.

"..... when you do, somewhat, the two seem to be sisters"

"What?" "What?"

It was such two people, but Lisa is told to be a sister, and they face each other unpleasantly. The two struggles became bankrupt before it came to shape. Not only serious, it is a moment when one side of Lisa got a glimpse.

"Do not stop the troops' legs too much, this time, thank you very much for listening to my passion."

"I do not have to worry, I am also an orphan. I am pleased that Mr. Lisa's feelings of wanting to save a war-damaged orphan are happy, although it is a translation to make that war-damaged orphan, so it will not be hypocritical"

Lisa came to the battlefield in order to protect war - torn orphans. Although it is quite unreasonable behavior, Lisa's enthusiasm has allowed Rion to allow this.

"No, it is far more brilliant than not doing anything, I am feeling pleasure to serve such a Rion."

"Praise too much, departure is still ahead, but be careful, just because an escort does not push yourself."

"Yes, thank you. Rion is safe, I pray for martial arts."

As I said, and when I bowed deeply, Lisa went back to the carriage I got on.

"..... No way, I did not think that I had put hands on Lisa Stoke."

I mistook Lisa's place as she was impressed by Ariel. Half of them have a dislike to Rion.

"I do not have any hands, I just kept close friends."

"Well, Lisa. Stoke, pure innocence, pure innocence matches? Anyway, how did you get close to Lisa Stoke, who was called up to be a holy girl, not to give anything to the boys' approaching? of?"

".... Ariel, has something changed your character?"

Rion is a bit puzzled by Ariel who talks with excitement.

"I am surprised!"

Lisa of the Imperial Academy era is that Ariel was surprised and upset, and that it was a distant presence with Rion.

"Yes, how did you get acquainted with Mr. Lisa? She was, indeed, the atmosphere of Takamine 's flowers, and there should have been little to talk with boys."

Charlotte is also interested in the relationship between Rion and Lisa. I do not want to burn yakimochi.

"Even if it says anything, I got acquainted with the library and give me a greeting, of which I started talking about the contents of the book I read."

"Did Rion-kun tell Lisa to study?"

In fact, Charlotte does not know the life of the school era of Rion. I am surprised to hear that Rion who was an orphan in former poor town and a follower was teaching studies to Lisa, which was excellent in grades.

"Rion studied more than students, if you had a college exam, it should have been quite high."

Naturally, Ariel is familiar with Rion's ability.

"Was it so"

Charlotte was convinced after listening to the story of Ariel, but there is a slight misunderstanding.

"No, I do not teach studying, I just exchanged opinions on the book I read."

"..... did you read the book?"

"There were many poetry collections by Ms. Lisa, even though it was called a poetry, I liked satirical content unexpectedly, and I discussed each other about the interpretation of poetry."

Leave the content that can not be declared in sentences as a poem by using abstract expression. It is the wisdom of the few critics in this world that frustration to the world criticizes the country and is criminalized.

However, the writings are mostly aristocracy, abstract and sarcastic expression is evaluated in the aristocratic society as a proof of intelligence, becoming a culture.

".... Rion-kun, can you interpret the poem as well?"



"I was exaggerating, I was only talking about things I thought, so I got in touch with Mr. Lisa..... When I think about it, there were lots of time to stay together."

Rion was occupying most of the vacant time during the day in the library. Eager studies studying harder than students going to the library everyday. That is why Lisa was interested.

Furthermore, unlike other boys' students, I felt honest with Rion who is not interested in me at all and solved the vigilance. A place called sincere is a misunderstanding.

"When I was in the library at a time other than class, mostly Lisa was there, she was serious since then."

"..... Well, it is a strong enemy."

I do not know that Rion, whose mind is unknown, can be understood even by the original Charlotte. Because there is Rion, it is decided that there was Lisa.

"Hey, Rion, are not you any other acquaintance from the academic era?"

In this way, Ariel is concerned about further competitors. During the academic era, there are many other women, Rion, that put the hands on it.

"If you are told by other than Lisa's side?"

"..... should I be on the side?"

It is not Ariel which is misled by the nuance of delicate words of Rion.

"Do not be alright"

"What's that?"

"Oh, but it's subtle that I can call you acquaintance."

".... What do you mean?"

"Well, it's not only orphans that are protecting.... Well, of course, let's meet our face.... Well, anyway, I can see of that.... Anyway, here it is when we can see this from the

outside wall. Mr. Charlotte got down behind and as I expected to enter the castle, I did not know, then I made a fool of my opponent."

At the place where Camargue approached, the voice of Mercury 's command sounded. In response to that order, the Wonderland mercenary group rebuilds the formation and enters the preparation for entering Camargue.

Army is swelling up to three thousand. It is not the number to be despised with the army hired by money. And, in quality above a few, Wonderland mercenaries are the best troops.



Army approaching Camargue. Its appearance has become clearly in sight. The number of armies is about 3 thousand. Too many thieves, too few for the Great Britannian Imperial army. In the first place, neither can now be in the bandu territory.

Suddenly, the information of the army that appeared, the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is in a position of a battle. The quickness of the movement around here is truly a place called King Arnold.

"..... Where's the flag?"

King Arnold looking at the approaching army from above the outer wall asks the Marcus knight soldier headmaster.

In the military line, the rising flag. So, to try to figure out who you are, this is impossible. Nobody knows the people of the Kingdom of Gran Pham, such as the warlords of Wonderland mercenary teams.

"I have never seen a war flag, the armor is black and red, I do not think it's a Melika kingdom."

"It's neither Ox nor Hashi, what is the possibility of the Tohoku Union that heard about the story?"

"There is a possibility, but if so, thousands are too few."

King Arnold and Marcus Knight Fightman continued misguided conversation.

"I think it is a mercenary group,"

Sol which I did not care taught the identity of the army. It is totally different from the number of the soldiers that Sol knows, but it can be seen from the far end that it is Rion 's Konoe Cavalry Army Corps.

".... Yes, that's right, but how do you feed thousands of armies?"

Unless it is the army of another country, there are only Wonderland mercenaries. In the first place, it is strange to think that it is an army of another country. King Arnold was also earnest, not thinking that he was an army of another country.

"Is not it a high remuneration? If you two hundred gold coins, three thousand...."

"I know I can not pay it even if I do not calculate. Well I was in trouble."

Because it appeared in Camargue, it means that I feel like receiving a request. It is pleasing but it is the number of this army where King Arnold, who realized that he did not decide the reward, was thinking what to do.

Even basic King Arnold, who is serious, I want to see him fall in love.

"Because I am hired by the Melika Kingdom and the Association of East Asian Nations, I think that it will not be the amount you can not pay."

"Well, it seems that it seems that it is so, it seems that a forerunner came in. If you understand that it is a mercenary group, approve the castle, start the military assembly immediately, collect the principal in the military office"

"Ha"

While saying that you can check it, you are about to begin preparing for the military. King Arnold somewhat disappoints. This can not be helped. Anyway, it is the first time that you face Rion after becoming a king. It is not nostalgia. It is fun and frightening to see what kind of reaction Rion shows in the military assembly. In other words, I am nervous.



Conference room dedicated to military purpose. In that place the heavyweights of the Grand Flam kingdom are gathered. You can see the color of tension on any face. This time Ryon will appear. It is the tension of thinking that.

Sound hitting the door. The tense atmosphere of the meeting room further strengthened.

"We took people from the Wonderland mercenary group!"

From the word of the knight who showed us, there were several mercenary members who appeared. The likelihood that Rion will be more and more increased.

"..... Pass through!"

With a slightly nervous voice, Lambert returns the instructions.

"Ha!"

In response to that, the door opened. From the people in the conference room, the groaning leaked, looking at the person standing there.

A black-haired man wearing a black cloak on a black knight outfit. Although not an odd eye, a man with a burning red eyes was undoubtedly Rion.

"Is it OK to enter?"

Rion speaks to Lambert who is stunned by the door.

"Oh, please, please sit in the vacant seat"

"I understood"

Rion looked at the conference room, picked up an empty seat, and started walking slowly towards it. Behind them, Alice follow.

Even if we arrived at the seat, Rion did not sit down immediately, he stood still and opened his mouth towards Lambert.

"Well, first of all, would you rather introduce yourself?"

".....Yes, please"

Lambert could not say that it was unnecessary. I was beginning to think that there was really no memory in the atmosphere of Rion that was different from before.

"I am deputy head of the Wonderland mercenary group.... Kingdom, no introduction is necessary for Alice, next to that is a spade that is a collector of the Black Order Beast Corps"

".....nice to meet you"

Mercury gets a greeting with a feeling that it seems awkward. The line of sight was suitable for Kiel who is staring at himself from the time of entering the conference room.

".....you"

In Mercury 's voice, the Kiel returned to me voices.

"Do you know each other?"

In a reaction of Kiel, Prince Arnold quickly asked.

".... If it is not my memory mistake, my son Mercury"

"What did you say?"

"Well, do not you remember saying spade?"

If there is no memory, Mercury can not care about yourself. I know that it is not a memory loss, it is a question of Kiel.

"..... I am fortunate enough, I remember it clearly."

"Is that so..... Why do you ask why you left Bandeaux?"

"Is it necessary to have a chain in order to stop the connection?"

Mercury's honest feelings, but as a result, it turned out to be a good answer. Even if I know that it is for keeping the rings connected, I do not know where to tie down. It sounds like it is to regain memory of Rion.

"..... OK, I understand. I'm sorry I interrupted the meeting, please proceed."

"Next, next to that, the Red Order of the Cavalry Corps, Heart"

Receiving the words of Kiel, Rion continues its introduction.

"nice to meet you"

It was introduced to the heart, Ares of the son of Cassis red party. To the eyes of King Arnold, Kiel responded by just nodding.

"The back is a member of the mobile infantry group, Ross.

The man introduced as Ross finished his greeting by lightly lowering his head. Also, King Arnold watches, but for this, Kiel swung his head.

Ross is not from Bandou. After Rion leaves Bandeaux, he is the one who is under his control.

"Do you need self-introduction here?"

King Arnold asked when Rion finished introducing.

"Unnecessary - I do not have to memorize, nor do I have anything to do." In the first place, the contract has not started yet"

"..... Do you mean reward?"

"It is necessary to decide conditions other than compensation, the contents of the request are now being recaptured by the Imperial capital of the Great Britannia Empire. Is this correct?

"Oh, that's right."

Rion tells the story forward without giving the time to let King Arnold declare himself / herself to make him feel doubtful. I do not want to ask questions to be searched. It is not because it is balanced, it's just a pain.

"Well, let me tell you what you mean by recapture"

"what?"

"Get it without hurting the kingdom, get it, because it is impossible to refuse, please refuse the Great Britannia Imperial Army, if this is possible it is possible, even if you say recapture, it can be caught in various ways"

"..... to kick out the Great Britannia Imperial Army, but it will be a problem for the Kingdom to disappear, the Kingdom will use it as the Kingdom."

"It is useless if we lose it..... It can not be helped. Let's drink it."

Rion returning noisy answers to the words of King Arnold joke halfway. Whether this answer was a joke, King Arnold could not judge. I am thinking that I want you to be a joke.

"So what about the reward?"

"There are still conditions, there should be a plan for that strategy, and if we can not convince you, we will do it without permission, so do not disturb it"

".....What did you say?"

"Oh, there may be a case of asking for a little cooperation, so I would like you to follow this strategy plan, but it is a correct condition"

"..... So if you can regain the kingdom,"

"Unless it's a strategy that can be regained, you can not call it a strategy"

"..... It will be good"

"Your Majesty!?"

Marcus knight troops headquarters raised their voices unacceptably. The power of Rion is the place where Marcus knight soldiers' head also admits, but I can not convince that Rion will deprive the initiative. The Marcus knight's head is the minister of the kingdom, who serves the king Arnold.

"If there is a problem with this strategy, is that right?"

"Of course. Well, the remaining terms are rewards."

".... What is the compensation amount?"

"Because I will not be able to pay even if I say the amount of money, I will get the territory, let's reward the land of this bandu and the land further south"

"..... What?"

"South is an extension from the border between the Kingdom of Okus and Melika, the west is a river that flows from the mountainous region in the southern part of Bandeaux, is it the Sakami River?"

".... Why do you need it to the South?"

"Why? If the territory is wide, the tax revenue will rise, so that the period to regain the fee will be shortened accordingly"

"Sakami River....."

King Arnold also knows the meaning of asking for bandu to reward. After all, Rion's memory loss is a lie, only trying to regain its former territory.

However, I do not know the reason for seeking south of Bandou. King Arnold thinks what is in Bandeaux south.

"Let me hear the answer?"

But Rion will not give time to think Arnold. I immediately asked for a reply.

"If you refuse?"

I do not feel like refusing. Just to say, to make time to think.



"Requesting the presentation of equivalent compensation based on current compensation conditions, if negotiable, the negotiations are broken."

"An alternative reward?...."

Receiving the words of Rion, the thought of King Arnold shifts to thinking of alternative rewards.

"If there is no conclusion, we will negotiate tomorrow, is that okay?"

And, furthermore, Rion proposes procrastination on negotiations.

"..... Oh, do it."

King Arnold completely lost the intention of Rion. Nevertheless, I decided to postpone negotiations if I could spare time to think carefully.

"Well, let's do, I just do not want to grant permission, the hands give us permission to cross the border"

"Is it over the border?"

"To fight, you need to know the enemies, the battlefield, so for that, send some troops, seek permission for all of them"

".... I understood, it seems likely to come out"

After all, the negotiation on this day is over. Wonderland mercenary team once left the Kakark. It is not just a mercenary group. Some also fly to the Great Britannia Empire. Of course, Lisa is also included.

Regardless of how the Kingdom of Granpham comes out, the Wonderland mercenary group has started to move.

# CHAPTER 111

## NOTIFIED THOUGHT

---

The wonderland mercenary group left for Camargue and went to the surrounding village in the garrison, but Rion remained in Kakark without accompanying him. It is to meet up for the future.

The place of meeting is the store of Folz of Camargue. It is inside the building that is only in the permissible person in the back of the site. In the corner of a dimly lit room where there are several sofas, the rings are gathered.

".... Hey, Rion, what is here?"

In a dubious atmosphere, Ariel is asking, looking suspicious.

"Membership club"

"What kind of place is it?"

The meaning of the word of Rion, Ariel does not understand.

"A rich man sits a beautiful older sister beside, enjoying it"

"..... Rion?"

The eyes of Ariel staring at Rion are lifted further than usual.

"I do not do anything strange, I drink and just enjoy conversation."

"..... What is it different from the party?"

If you drink and enjoy talking, you are just like a party. If dance is added to it, it becomes a ball.

"Many people who come to this place have never participated in the party anyway."

"I do not know then"

"For example, a merchant, a lot of profitable merchants will come, and it is the Takamine flower that you can not usually talk about,

"..... is that Takamine flower?"

Somehow, Ariel also knew the circumstances.

"Nobility"

"After all..... But noble women are working in such places"

"To pay off the debts, the salary is commissioned. While you work hard, you are getting profitable. Of course, there are people whom the prostitute is good at earning, but I do not want it."

"People with strong alcohol are advantageous"

Ariel understands that women who are dealing with many customers can earn more. It is not wrong, but this is not everything.

"Even if you can not drink alcohol, you can do the other party. In any case, let the other party have a good time, plenty of orders for alcohol and cooking, let me fall in love with myself and make a contribution"

"Yes?"

To the end, I heard a word that I could not hear.

"A certain percentage of the amount paid by the customer will be that of the woman who took the opportunity. All gifts received individually are of women. When you convert to gold, you must be taken at the shop without fail. The store draws a certain fee from the purchase price and pays to the woman"

".... I do not understand.... What does a gift mean?"

"Customers enjoy tasting a feeling of love, they can be dealt with like a boyfriend who can never be a lover, regardless of their status or appearance, paying even money, of course, there is a feeling of being pleasant, of course."

"..... men, the lowest"

As Ariel is feeling buying women's feelings with money. In fact, men are deprived of their feelings and money is deprived, but this mechanism can not be understood by Ariel.

"I'm buying dreams with gold, even if that is really a temporary dream, there is a person I want."

"Although I say good-looking things, I can not understand it."

"Well, honestly, I do not know, but I wonder if the joy in the world is different from reality."

".....so"

In the case of Rion, as the word lives, it lives a world different from the original reality. Rion, who knows joy, was a little pleased with Ariel.

It was finally a place where Ariel's feelings finally got better.

"Welcome, Nice to meet you, me, Rose, I'd like to thank you."

A voice that breaks the atmosphere interrupted. It is a woman in a shop that stood herself in a beautiful dress.

"..... Well, I'm not a customer, but?"

"I know, I really wanted to see your face, I asked the manager for impossible and I allowed you to say hello, do not you understand me, the real name is Sherry?"

".....Ah!"

When a woman was asked his name, he finally realized that Rion was a woman who had met in school days.

"Did you remember?"

"Oh, I remembered"

"..... Rion, you and old woman"

In this situation Ariel is irritated. I do not like the fact that new women appear before Rion one after another.

"I have not spoken with her very much."

"Well then, what?"

"She is a person who was bullying her at school, so I remember it."

".....eh?"

Ariel knows who she is. I was surprised by the surprising woman's identity.

"Do not remember the embarrassing past, and I do not want to recall that thing about that woman."

For Sherry, Maria has defeated himself to such a position, no matter how much he hates, he is a hatred.

"Oh, sorry"

"Good, I'm Rion, so I will forgive it specially."

Saying that, Sherry sat down next to Rion. There are no gaps, the feet are in close contact with each other.

"that?"

"I wanted to say thanks to Mr. Rion, there was nothing for it, it seems like a dream to be here like this"

Furthermore, I put my face on the ears of Rion, casually, I press my chest against the arms of Rion. It is nothing but a provocation.

"..... So it is not a customer"

"But, is this shop yours, Ryo-san?"

In repaying debt, it is faster to ask Debt to push out debt than to earn with customers. Sherry's idea is like this.

"..... I see, I heard that the woman who earns the most is among all the stores in this store, but maybe Sherry's thing?"

"How was it?"

The mouth makes you look funny, but its confident expressions prove that the words of Rion are facts.

"It's fine for sturdiness, but I do not like aggressive women."

"But I can not be reluctant if it is done aggressively. In the case of Mr. Rion, since the mental barrier is originally high, I thought that making an established fact is ahead of feeling."

"..... as expected, number one"

She should have never made it close, Sherry showed him the characters of Rion brilliantly.

"..... I do earn this way, I got it a little."

Ariel also forgot to get angry and admired it.

"But it's a failure, sorry, I have to work hard on the road yet"

"There are ways to eliminate debts, I came here today to consult them."

".....Lie?"

"True, if you ask me to say something, I will make it unnecessary to repay the debt."

".... I understood.... Rion is a beauty form and I can not be a child forever."

While showing a sad face, Shari leaves his body to Rion. It seems like I was ready to let go of my body for repaying debts.

"Because it is different, you understand?"

"Even after debt gone, I have to think about it. I am already the year that is said to be late."

Sherry wearing superb attitude, experiencing a predicament and being brutality.

"There is no obligation to take care of that, if you are a single man you can introduce lots of things, but that's a story of opportunity."

There are many single men in Wonderland mercenary group. They are the ones who have had a certain woman, have been spending all the time. I will gladly run for a run, but it is not a story to do now.

"Sorry"

"The things I want to ask are easy, but I would like to ask someone else, so will you call me?"

"Yes, gladly"

"..... Because it's a bit more.

Standing up and sitting on Sherry 's back trying to call the ladies in the back room of the back, Rion called out.

"..... Yes, but I will not wait and I will wait."

Stopped Sherry replies without looking back. It was not the fault of Rion that the voice sounded faintly trembling.

Sherry walked away with her back turned.

"..... Was it strong?"

"It looks like it, but being strengthened is still strong, is not it?"

"Well"

Pity with my own circumstances, some people live crying every day, others like Sherry, have decided and prepared to live. Which is better, which is not a bad thing. However,

it is better that you still have the strength to live. No matter how hard it is, at the end of dead, never a happy end.



Where the talk with the women is over, this time we have a meeting with Folz. In fact, it was planned to meet with Folz, including women 's case, Shelley' s partition was quick, and the task was over before busy false 's time got away.

"Because she is number one in this store, other women obediently follow what she says"

"..... was the ranking of shops like that?"

Rion does not know how hierarchies such as cabaret clubs affect human relations.

"Even in the order of sales, it becomes the value of a person. When those of high value look down on those who are low, those who are low can not resist high people, it is the same as in the world"

".... It is a story of a bad feeling, after all, people like to decide a hierarchy"

"Well, more than just number one, we will increase the number of people who will be nominated. Well, I know this, but that number one is the same as it is for the title."

Because called called number one, many customers nominate, thinking that they will offer the best service. People at first glance, mostly.

"What do you mean?"

"I never thought that other girls were poor because I was biased in nominations, and I tried it for a while, after all, the nomination of my newly numbered daughter increased, even if I make it to other daughters,"

"It's the same as the world,"

How do you judge the good or bad just by your title, not how you actually do. It is a common story.



"Yes, the funniest thing is a girl dropped from number one, complaining at first, but the sales are going up in reverse"

"I understand it, you used gold to get familiar customers to return to number one?"

"Truly general, I understand well."

Ranking to stimulate the competitiveness of working women. It is supposed to raise the competitiveness of customers attached to women, not only for that. This is as planned.

"It seems that it's going well as an institution, but is it really severe now?"

"Well, now, I keep it with only the money that the merchant who gained in the wartime economy loses, but the gap between the daughter who does not have a superior customer and the girl who does not have the superior customer only spreads, and how long will it last?"

In a situation where wars are occurring around the continent, merchants dealing with supplies necessary for war are doing profit. However, it is because there are goods to sell, if the war is prolonged and supplies are exhausted, merchants will also lose their earnings at once.

"As soon as possible, we should extend the safety zone at once, do we need to move north and south as well?"

In order to make people from other countries visit the land of Bandeaux with peace of mind, you must erase the sign of warfare in the distance. That is to expand the controlling area.

"Come to think of it, my brothers are not with us?"

If Rion came back, Falls thought that Ain and Gordon would be with him.

"Oh, they went to a different town, Gordon headed for Britannia 's imperial capital, Ain was in the south."

"Are you sudden? Both of them are workers, are not they?"

"I want to keep the organization clean before moving in earnest. I'm just in case to hear it, but are you OK with Camargue?"

In addition to the state of absence of Rion, the organization also became quite large and scattered extensively. Some people moved out of control and moved freely. Especially at the end, those who moved without knowing anything. Many are acting for other organizations, being caught on interests.

"Of course"

"Is not it limited to the Great Britannia Empire?"

Rion's eyes look sharp as he looks at the false.

"The members of Camargue know who is the Lord, including the inhabitants other than the organization, and they are beneficiaries of life."

Fears replied, without having to move to Rion's line of sight. There is no dust such as fear that allegiance is suspected in false.

"That's exaggerated, is not it?"

Rion who heard the answer of Fols is returning to a calm atmosphere. He believed in Fals' words.

"I am not exaggerating, because the general is a legend in Camargue, is not it?"

"Legend, I am alive,"

"It's a bad dead wielding generals. In any case, the general is a hero who saved Camargue from devastation, even from demons, nobody has forgotten this thing."

".....Really"

Being embarrassed, Rion who murmurs a little while turning his back. Fears seems to be happy for this attitude of Rion which is seen for the first time in a long time.

"Is this a war?"

"Oh, first we will drop the Teitoire, and at the same time, the South wants to do something about it"

"So they two in the future"

Gordon is the way to the imperial capital, and Ain is south. According to Rion 's idea, Fors knew it was an action.

"Yes, not only cleaning the organization but also preparing for the preparation"

"What should we do?"

Beyond what I thought, Fals also asked for their work, knowing that things are moving. As a false, I can not help being involved with Rion's great work.

"Nothing in the meantime, but it will be an entertainment for us as it may increase the number of visitors after a while."

"Hospice entertainment?...."

To the usual work that is not different, Folz shows a slightly dissatisfied color.

"A stakeholder of an employee may appear at the meeting, it's a response, but until you get permission, just let me meet, never allow me to go home."

"..... That's right, should you increase the number of bastards to the store?"

There may also be people who will be brute force. It is to prepare for it.

"I planned to turn it around from Gordon,"

"It's unnecessary, collect the scattered people, if you are moving Gordon with Ain's big brother, you can safely raise it."

"Hey, do not do it properly"

While not aware, Folz had increased his hands. To this fact, Rion admired obediently.

"If nothing has changed, you will get angry, do not you have to do as much things as you can do"

What I have not changed is that I do not think I should take my hands in order to be in the subordinate of Rion. That is growing the organization.

"I do not get angry apart, it is up to us to decide what we want to do with our lives, either better or worse."

"Well, why do you decide yourself who you want to live under?"

".....What do you mean?"

"I said earlier, Those who live in Bundu, rather than Camargue, know who their lord is, so is that good, is not it?"

Stand up on all those of Bandeaux. Folz says like this. It is not Rion which I do not know what it means.

"Requested bandu as a reward"

"That's fine, but is it as a grandflam kingdom noble?"

".....Conclusion I will hurry, I have not thought about the other things yet."

"It is not myself but the guys around us who are urging the conclusion. The general comes back and we know the purpose as well and we know that it works well. When that is over It's a matter of concern."

Rion has accumulated the power to realize revenge so far. The resist is the largest of them. After finishing revenge, what will Rion do is decide the way of organization. It is a big problem for organizations,

"After finishing....."

"The general may not have not thought. I am only telling everyone's feelings to boost the general's decision."

"Is not she something cheeky?"

The former false has not been clearly characterizing things so far. The position is that people have grown. The current false is also the representative of the people living in Bandou.

"Cheeky, originally, my age is above the general"

".....surely"

"I told you what I want to say, afterwards, I will only follow the general's decision. Please decide on the likes of the general."

"Ah....."

There is no reason why you can not decide as you like. Rion knew the expectations of people once again what they were carrying. To the extent that this thought can be ignored, Rion is not selfish.

After deciding revenge, Rion decided to think again properly.

## CHAPTER 112

# THOSE WHO HAVE NOT CHANGED, THOSE WHO HAVE CHANGED, THOSE WHO HAVE CHANGED

---

Second Grand Army of Gran Phram kingdom and Wonderland mercenary group. Only Rion and Alice are present from Wonderland mercenary group this time.

Even if it is a military battle, the first thing to talk about is conditions such as compensation. The contract between the Grand Flam kingdom and the Wonderland mercenary group has not been tied yet.

"Regarding the matter of reward, it is a flatland beyond the mountainous area in the south of Bandou, the southern tip is not the Sakami River but the Mikuri River ahead."

It is Prime Minister Seido who has told the conditions of compensation. The attitude towards Rion has become the same as before. Not only that it is the second time to meet, not only that, there is something speculative, it looks transparent.

"Do you not include Bandeaux?"

Changing not only attitudes, but also reward conditions. In the explanation of Shade's Prime Minister, there was no reference to the Bandeaux territory.

"The plain part of the south is richer than Bandeaux, and I have intended to change it to a good condition here."

It is widened by the boundary of the south to the tributary Mikuri River. Certainly, the condition is good, only on land. To the last, only by the land.

"There is one question: the land is all in the Great Britannia Empire territory, so it is natural to recapture in the Grand Flam kingdom, as a reward."

Leaving a discussion of richness, Rion bumped this question first. This is because it is an important problem.

"That's it, but I want to leave the territory recapture I told you, instead, our country will take over the capital recapture"

".... If so, do not you have to hire us?"

I could read the idea of the Prime Minister Shade. He felt like wanting to sigh, and Rion kept asking questions.

"I want to separate the Britannia army from the kingdom even a little, the strategy in the south is for that purpose."

The Grand-Flam kingdom is thinking of a campaign strategy in retaking the kingdom. I'd like to use the Wonderland mercenary team for that explosion strategy.

"Again, to confirm, we do not have to participate in the battle at Teito?"

"Exactly"

"..... It will be good"

Along with the word of acknowledgment of Rion, the atmosphere of relief flows around. He was afraid of Rion's opposition. I do not have to do things that make me angry, as long as I fear it, but I do not think that this idea is born.

"However, as promised, I will tell you the strategy plan, because if it fails, the side that is standing out is dangerous"

"I understand that, Marcus knight soldier 's head"

The explanation of the strategy plan is from Marcus who is the head of the Kingdom Knights. Called by Prime Minister Seido, Marcus Knight Fighter Stand up.

"I will outline the operation plan of the capture of the Kingdom." Needless to say, as this is the highest secret issue, so do not talk anywhere else here."

This is a story for Rion. Apart from Rion and Alice, in this place are only the ceremonies of Kingdom of Gran Pham. The strategy plan should have been considered in this facebook, so you should already know.

"The Britannia army seems to retreat to the kingdom, so the possibility of battle is low as a result, before reaching the kingdom."

"Are you going to leave the street in the middle?"

There are several cities by Teito. To not fight, it will leave it. This can not be convinced of Rion.

"Even if you take an attack, you can not afford to keep a defensive soldier, if you do, ignore it best."

"..... What is the aristocratic army?"

"Do not trust"

"If so, what is different from leaving it?"

Even if the aristocrat betrayed, the city only returns to that of the empire. Rion considers that the situation will remain unchanged as it is left unattended.

"It takes time to defeat the base, it just makes Britannia advantageous"

In this fight, the empire abolished many guns and cannons. However, it also recovers over time. The Grand Flam kingdom does not want to give time for its recovery. Rion does not understand this though.

"So do not you think it would be nice to leave it to a nobleman?"

It is because Rion seems to be ignoring the aristocracy by the Kingdom of the Grand Flam that Rion holds to the aristocracy. If Rion attacks the aristocrat and makes a brilliant attack, I think that it should be given as a reward as it is. It leads to loyalty and creates trust. It seems like promoting betrayal by the aristocrat as it is now.

"If you drop the Teito, the middle city will naturally blow"

Certainly it is highly possible. Originally, the eastern part is only small aristocrats, the scale of the city is small. On their own, there is no defensive power to continue to strike. If Teito comes back to the Kingdom of Gran Pham, the city between Bandou and the other must follow the Grand Flam kingdom. But those who came to obey for such



a reason can not be trusted. If the situation changes, it will also revolve around the empire.

"..... Let's hear ahead"

Although I was not entirely convinced, Rion urged ahead. I understood only that the Kingdom of Gran Pham is in a hurry. Until Teito, there is no idea of surely dropping the city and expanding the scope of the force.

This can not be understood by Rion. I agree to raid the imperial city, but I feel a doubt in the kingdom that I do not think about when it fails.

"Although it is a capture strategy of Teito, I am considering a surprise attack by a separate force"

Just this does not tell you the content of the strategy. Dare to say, Marcus Knight Fighter 's chief officer used words to confirm the reaction of Rion.

".... What is the next measure in case of failure?"

"What?"

Rion asked the next measure without hearing the details. It is not the reaction Marcus knight troops wanted. On the contrary, it was an unexpected reaction.

"The possibility of failure is high, of course, we should have thought of the following measures"

"..... Why do you think you will fail, without listening to it?"

Of course, Marcus Knight Fighter Can not convince him. I asked Rion why he made a remark.

"Having confidence is that it was not a surprise attack from underground? If so, I'm sorry, tell me the contents of the strategy."

"..... It is a surprise attack from the basement where is there a problem?"

Rion 's way of saying is not likely to fail, it seems to say that it always fails. Marcus knight troops head came to feel like being stupid.

"Are you asking seriously?" From here, here is the question: Who under the basement was a hidden maid's underground, who knows its existence?"

"Even in the kingdom, only a limited number"

"..... Do you fall in love, the emperor and the empress of the empire should also be in. Why do you think that they are not prepared for raids from underground?"

"Even if you are prepared, you can not use cannon in the basement, which alone is great for my army."

"Without a cannon you win?"

"That's it"

".....I see"

Rion closed his eyes with his arms folded. People around me thought that they started thinking about something, but I do not know what they are thinking. It can not be understood. If only those who understand are in this place, only one person.

"That's why I told you that the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is over when you became a bad ending, it is impossible for the idea to force you to leave such a place."

Alice who kept silent for a while opened her mouth. For those of the Kingdom of Gran Phram, it is a good content to say abusive. In the place where people opened mouth to complain, Rion first uttered a word.

"..... stands grow people, but stands do things off the person?"

Folz grew bigger by having been appointed Camargue. However, there are some who are exactly opposite.

"As people change, the consciousness of the country has not changed. Even if you look at the whole continent, the only counselor who counted from the bottom is short-lived

as a small country, only consciousness is a big country, yet it has not begun yet I'm thinking ahead with the winning mood, this is the same."

Alice's bitter speech continues. He was patient with his anger all the time. It started to stop as it uttered a word.

The idea of the Grand Flam kingdom is clear. Despite being pleased with the return of Rion, when the feeling calmed down, greed was out. It is a young and excellent new king who will revive the kingdom of the Grand Flam. Considering after the reconstruction of Kingdom of Gran Pham, do not let Rion have power.

Such an idea refused to give Rion a banduu, passing the honor of recapture of the kingdom. Even though nothing has started yet.

To Alice, there is nothing stupid about this. The idea of the current Kingdom of Grand-Flam is the malice that Alice used around the world used scatteredly. The fact that it has not disappeared still makes Alice angry.

"Let's make it something you did not have this time"

"What did you say?"

"As long as the conditions do not match, your country's request can not be received and the contract is not established."

Rion is amazed, rather than being angry. That's against me. If I think about it, most of the people in this place remembered that I was thinking of my presence as an obstacle. After all, it still remained unchanged.

".... Are you seriously saying that?"

"Naturally, we do not do jobs that I do not like. I have been doing it for the time being that it is this time as well"

For Rion, decisions concerning contracts take precedence over individual circumstances. Rion is not the only mercenary work doing. Honest work, sincere contracts have meanings to establish the profession of mercenaries in the world.

"Refuse the request, what are you planning to do in the future?"

"There is no need to teach it, I will never speak about the story I've heard, adherence to confidentiality obligations is also the point that our mercenary group is trusted by customers." Let's have peace of mind."

"I do not want bargaining"

"There is no bargaining, the contract has already been broken off, we will be rude with this."

After saying that, Rion stood up and began to walk toward the exit of the meeting room. There is no one to stop. The people of the Grand Flam kingdom were still misunderstanding. It is still time for bargaining now.

It is because I think that Alice is left in this place. And Alice is left in the conference room to make it so.

"Let's hear what you want to say"

" ....."

To Alice who remained silent for a while, the Prime Minister of Seid spoke. But Alice will not answer anything about it.

"Is not there still a story to remember?"

" ....."

After all, Alice does not answer. It keeps silent and shows a kind of swing like exploring something.

"How about saying anything?"

"Noisy"

Alice who finally gave a word, it was an unexpected word by the Prime Minister Seido.

"Noisy?"

"I do not have anything to talk about"

".... So why are you left in this place?"

"Because it is noisy, you can not see the sign of Rion, it's already good, I will go home"

Stand up as if jumping off the chair, Alice heads for the exit. I do not know what it was to the surrounding people. What I know is that Rion does not know where he is going to go.

"..... Where are you going?"

"Maybe, Toho"

"What is Toho?"

I do not know yet. It is no wonder that Rion will endure sociability.

"You are determined to be the Association of the East Asia? Well then, I hope I will never see you again"

"Wait a minute! Do you seriously say that?"

The Prime Minister Seido finally started thinking that his idea is wrong.

".....Really frightening for you, I was wanted to refuse your request, I did not understand, if I knew, I should know why I left."

".... in order to disturb pulls?"

If we are still trying to make the request bankrupt, it will be such an answer. Only Rion is the negotiating opponent of the Grand Flam kingdom. That Rion is going to leave this place.

"We are stupid, we negotiate negotiations with us, we will not do useless bargaining. When you show this sincerity, you can only see if your partner can trust or not. Well, you guys have fallen wonderfully in the exam It is because of the foolishness of setting a bargain which does not stop"

"..... stupid"

A terrible planner. It is the impression of the people of the Grand Franram Kingdom against Rion. It is true that Rion is against the enemy to show the face of the planner. To the client, Rion is trying to be sincere as long as the opponent does not betray it. It is the same with the opponent in the Grand Flam kingdom.

"The wonderland mercenary group does not receive the request of you who returned in good faith in malice, that kind of rule that I thought it would be like this, but in reality, it moved too much, I was frustrated"

"..... Again, negotiate"

"Well? Well, in this situation it can not be said that it's not terrible? I'd rather say I'm sorry to be overrepentive, but what's the matter?"

Alice looking forward to thinking towards Seido. There is no such plan.

"Seido! It's time to earn! Everyone is good! Try after Rion soon! Close the castle gate! You can sound an emergency alert!"

"Oh, yes!"

It was King Arnold that saw Alice 's acting. There is a feeling of losing it a little late, but the response I instructed is bold and accurate.

"..... Chie, I got caught"

"I want to ask one"

"what?"

"Reason for refusing, is it only due to this bargaining?"

It is a question of King Arnold, who knows it is not so. Rion asked for an explanation of the content of the strategy and it was after Alice heard the strategy content that Alice spoke a word denying the kingdom of the Grandfram. If the bargain was the reason, there was a response sooner.

"No, it's our job to change a losing battle to a winning battle, and it's not a job to get caught up in a losing battle, are you a job, you failed to make a clear strategy and correct it even if pointed out Do you feel like fighting with friendly fighting friends?"

"Although it will not, was it such a terrible strategy? Although it is not perfect, it is effective to prevent cannon."

"Did not you hear his words? It is no good You were a person who was satisfied with a strategy that would not be perfect before you became a king?"

".... was it thing about me?"

For the first time when he heard the words of Alice, King Arnold found that the word of Rion was pointing to himself, that the position would make useless.

"It is serious that I did not even notice it, I will tell you such correspondence rather than the problem of strategy,"

"Oh, what kind of response does the enemy take?"

"If that woman, I think that you can use a cannon unconsciously, whether you are a cannonball or a bomb, let the soldier bring it up, there is a way to make a charge, is not it a person's mind that my army troops will be buried alive with it thing"

"..... That's right."

Considering the fight so far, it is a possible strategy. In the first place, why was not it thought that enemies prepared for a surprise from the basement?

"What if you look down on the enemy, do not you think? How long do you think you are defeated? The enemy is not that foolish girl, it's the Great Britannia Empire, all of you are stupid, are not you?"

Alice's point out is not necessarily all right, but it is certain that he is licking Maria. I lost because I use cowardly hands. King Arnold noticed somewhere that excuse was made.

"Can I still make it in time?"

An emergency alert is beginning to sound. Camargue will soon be in an emergency situation and it will not be possible to go outside. Just like Rion, King Arnold is not confident.

"It depends on the reward conditions, I will think about it accordingly"

"For example?"

"Breasts of a side room, parental authority to a mother, I'm lonely instead of my mother, not to mention another one, naturally those who serve it."

"..... is it the condition of Rion?"

It is a confusing way of saying, the point is that Charlotte and Ariel mother and daughter, and also the sols. This condition is also the same as admitting that memory loss is a lie. This is what Arthold King thought.

"Who is Rion? Now my conditions, I want a girl friend, I think that they get along well with them, they also want a child and a person to look after them."

Alice still keeps falling in love.

".... Are you seriously saying that?"

"That's it. Of course, seriously, I think they will be pleased as well"

"Really....."

In other words, it is already with the story of Ariel. It is not a funny story. It is natural for Airier to go under Rion. However, Charlotte is also a little shocking for King Arnold.

"What is reply? I think there is no time, is it there?"

".... I understood.... I will drink that condition."

Even if I refuse it here, I know that I will get the same result.

"Well, I will chase after, so do not have time to say, how far have you been?"



Alice showed how serious he was impatient and jumped out of the conference room. It shows that it is impossible to stop Rion from leaving by closing by emergency alert.

".... After all, do you rely on Rion, what have I done?"

King Arnold also had this feeling. Request of Rion when in trouble. With this, it is the same as the father who is the father. You should have criticized that way.

"First of all, we should give priority to the rebuilding of the country, so for that reason, we are ready to use whatever you can use."

Even though Prime Minister Seido intends to comfort King Arnold, if priority is given to the reconstruction of the country, it is unnecessary such as bargaining with Rion. Just let him do what he wants to do.

"..... Maybe so"

Although he became a king, King Arnold has no power. There is nothing to hand out in order to connect the vassals. I rely on only loyalty. Then, I can not say a strong thing anymore.

First of all, revive the country. Your authority, then. I had no choice but to think like this.



It was Rion who was about to leave the castle, but he was stuck to an unexpected person. My mother, Queen Queen, suddenly appeared before my eyes.

Naturally, Rion is pushing with memory loss as planned. But that does not make sense to the previous queen.

"Why are you telling a lie like that?"

While grasping that it is a lie, Queen Queen will not do anything daring not to touch it. However, he keeps asking Rion as he keeps his emotions.

"Even if asked why, there is no answer as a fact, I am a mercenary of a streamer, not a name such as Frey."

"..... Do you think that my mother will mistake my children?"

"It is not important to me, I do not think you are a mother, even if I told you to act as my son, that is impossible."

Regardless of the other party, it does not matter if there is no memory of yourself. Rion has no choice but to continue insisting on this anyway.

"Whether you have memory or not, there is no difference that I am a mother."

"..... that is a one-sided alteration there"

In the mind of Rion, frustration gradually turns into anger.

"I am the one who gave you you?"

"..... Is it just what you can be a mother forever just as a birth?"

The words of Queen Queen further stimulated the anger of Rion.

"What are you saying? Parent-child relationships will not change forever."

".... I think.... Even if I have a memory, I still do not think you are my mother"

".....What do you mean?"

It is a way of speaking to other people, but as soon as you tell Rion 's thoughts. For the former Queen, it is a word which I can not convince.

"If there is a memory of my mother, it is a dangerous place where the slum is a dangerous place, I think that it is a woman who raised herself to a prostitute and raised herself."

"eh?"

I do not know who the woman raised Rion. But, one day, the woman has heard from the poor people who knew the circumstances that he came to the poor town with a baby Rion yet. That woman was a prostitute and living.

"Since the woman passed away soon, with little remarks, there is hardly any memory, so just by mourning her circumstances, I never thought about that woman, but over the past few years I have plenty of time I was able to do it, finally thinking about various things, I finally began thinking like this."

That woman was a weak and adult person. Sure enough, I could not bear the living of the slum, broke my body and died. Rion, who later became a living in the poor community alone, was a grudge against the death of a woman.

But, knowing his identity, knowing the circumstances he was abandoned, he thought of his stupidity when he thought of the woman. The woman knew that he was trying to defend his life by defeating Rion who was not the birthplace of her.

"I chose the slum to hide the odd eye from the eyes of the public and to become a prostitute to nurture me. Simplify everything for me, even my own life, Compared to my mother, what did you do?"

Rion asked the fact that he was going to keep touching it all the time. It is a question that Queen Queen can never answer. Listening to this will clearly show my will.

Rion does not allow mothers who have forsaken themselves for their own protection. I do not intend to forgive.

"....."

Dropping my shoulder completely, Queen Queen is away from the place with no force, no gait. Even if I looked at his back, there was no mercy on the heart of Rion.

"I've done it."

The voice that I heard unexpectedly is Alice 's. Thanks to the suspension of Rion, I caught up in the castle.

"Someday we had to make it clear, it was that it was today."

"so"

"By the way, what were you doing until now?"

"I negotiated, I took back the hostages, thanks to me?"

"If that is the case with Ariel, can you take it anytime?"

You can do it at any time, such as bringing out Arielle from Camargue. Even so, there is no fear of being noticed by Kingdom of Gran Pham. There are many loopholes in the castle and town of Camargue that the Grand Francam kingdom does not know.

".....You can meet in a dignified manner, do not you?"

Alice is a discontented face, as there is no word of appreciation from Rion.

"That is right, but what did you ask for at that price?"

Rion suspects that Alice promised something ridiculous.

"It's part of the strategy, but I think there's plenty of room for negotiation"

"If that was true, it is certainly a matter of fact.Negotiations soon?"

"Yes, so go back."

By no means, I do not want to accept the request of the Grand Grand Kingdom. However, in order to fulfill the purpose, it is better to have it than there is no cooperative relationship.

Use whatever you can use. This is Rion 's motto.

## CHAPTER 113

# ENTANGLEMENT PLOT

---

Many inhabitants were gathering in the central square of the city. The inhabitants gathered around the unusual fence are looking at the execution table established in the center with anxiety expression. The public execution will begin in the future.

It is the first time that public execution is done in this town. Indeed, it is commoner to be executed. It is not rare in any country, such as publishing executions of commoners.

So why is this done in this place today, to make a show? A man to be executed is now one of the organizations also called the Vincent Party. He was appealing to the people to overthrow the control system of the Great Britannia Empire.

"..... Is there any suspicious move?"

The second floor of the building which is near the execution place. There, Ravain, an officer of the imperial army, was crowded. Ravain had withdrawn from the fight against the Kingdom of Gran Pham and came to the south led by the army to fulfill the life of suppressing the complaint.

As a result, I caught one of the Vincent Party, but that does not mean the mission will end. It is the purpose of the mission to capture or kill all of the Vincent Party.

"For now, there is no report."

Men answer to Lavain's question. It is a measure to make one caught a decoy, draw a friend and make a one-shot, but now it seems that there is no trap.

"..... Indeed, it does not take such a simple trap"

Ravain is not concerned about measures. Originally, if it goes well it is a measure that I was thinking about with profit.

"Would you like to proceed with execution?"

"How does the reaction of the onlookers look?"

Most of the people who gathered around the executor table, I like, I did not gather. For the sake of misunderstanding, it was forcibly collected in the plaza.

".... There is no one to complain about"

There can not be such a person. If you complain about it, everyone knows that you will be sinned. It is a lesson learned from the lawlessness of the police force.

"There is no choice but to destroy the rebellion reserve army.

"Ah, that one?"

I gave up the trap and decided to proceed with the execution of the sentence, then. It showed up.

The black shadow floating in the air jumps over the fence surrounding the execution platform, lightly, and descends to the ground without making a sound. A black-haired man dressed in a black clothing. Most of the people in this place seem to see it for the first time, but everyone knew immediately who it is.

Odd eyes with different left and right colors indicate who the man is. Indeed, the sight that I saw in front of my eyes is exactly like the famous scene that comes out in the bard of the minstrel.

".... Wait a minute, have you been alive?"

A soldier standing near the executor table raised a surprise voice. This soldier knows it, too. The man who appeared in front of you was Rion.

"You can not translate to dead? Dennis, you are going to execute, is a Vincent's teacher, I can not translate that person into death."

"..... Vincent Woodville's master?"

"During the school days, Vincent had many teachers, many of whom are commoners, one of them."

"Something like that...."

The soldier seemed unwilling to be thinking that the captured man was such a big boy, he was upset. Although it is said to be a big buddy, in reality, he was only taught Vincent to study, but this fact is unknown to soldiers.

"Kill me! Both the captured man and Rion kill you!"

From the window of the building, Ravain is shouting. Ravain looked pretty upset, but still I knew what to do.

Listen to the life of Ravain, the soldier heads to Dennis and swings up the sword.

However, it never went down. Before that, the whirlwind covered the body of the soldier, which eventually stained red.

"My brother does not allow me to hurt those who have taken care of me"

The next thing that appeared was a beautiful girl with blond hair. A groaning spread to the surroundings. I also know all about this beautiful woman. Heroine in the song poet 's song, Ariel.

"..... Kill me! Surround the surroundings, kill three people!"

Ravain orders, but the soldiers are dull. It is impossible for those who ask the general soldiers to stand up against the heroes of Kingdom of Gran Phram.

"Firearm! Shoot three people!"

If so it was with a gun, Lavin thought, but the gun, in close combat, can not pass to Rion. Before the soldiers get in the stance, a flame strikes the soldiers.

Without a single bullet being discharged, with solitary guns, the soldiers were to get injured.

"Complete all the soldiers in the square! No matter how hard it is, you can not win over opponent!"

Next is pushing with numbers. Certainly, this is the best if you try to defeat Rion. But Lavin forgets to think about how much time it takes for the army waiting outside the town to reach the square.

"Let's have an opponent before the army arrives."

"Well!"

Lavin fluttered back to the voice, unexpectedly heard from his back. I was there, a man who looked like a knight in the Grand Flamen kingdom.

"Kingdom of Gran Pham....."

"No, that's a mistake, the status of the Grand Flam Kingdom knight has been abandoned a long time ago, right now, is it a place called a wonderland mercenary team knight?"

"Who are you, are you?"

Even if it is said to be a mercenary group of Wonderland, Lavin does not know what.

"I will tell you now.No more conversation is useless.Wonderland mercenary team knight Sol Aristes, I will come!"

"Well!"

Wonderland mercenaries do not know, I know the name of Sol Aristes. It is a sol that is said to be the only surviving in fighting the devil.

Without being able to swap swords, with a flash of Sol, the head of Lovin flew into the air.

"..... Weak, is it still a member of the Imperial Guard that is said to be the best of the Empire?"

"Does it mean that you are elite in the Imperial army?"

"Mr. Ryo!"

Before I knew it, I was on the second floor of the building until Rion.



"A weak thing of a soldier, I heard that Matmo was not a soldier who was trained, but I was too cruel, I thought that even 10,000 armies could win."

"Is that enough?"

"It may be better to investigate a bit now, surely there is a true elite unit, if you do not judge it, I am worried about when I got surprised."

There are also knights and soldiers who have flown to the Great Britannia Empire after the collapse of the Grand African kingdom and the knight of the former Aqusmea Hou family.

"Then, what's the plan after this?"

"The schedule of the south will not change, as 10,000 dispatched will be destroyed today, after that it will be the army of the executive branch, the army placed at the border will not yet think that the army of the executive branch is elite"

The attack target in the south is an army. Once the administrative forces for maintaining public security are crushed, the empire loses the ability to hold up the revolt in the south. Rion thought to spread the revolt of the people all over the southern part.

The south of Bandeaux and the Mikuri River are the remuneration presented to the Wonderland mercenary group, but that does not matter. It was in the form of receiving a request, thinking of fighting with the Grand Flamen kingdom. But, again, as far as I know that the Grand Franram Kingdom is not to be trusted, Rion has decided to do whatever he wants.

"Let's investigate the Imperial Army, especially the Lama Slot's Direct Line Army that has not been on the table so far, it is the strongest army of the Empire, it is no use trying to decide."

"Consent"

"What?"

Suddenly, the sound he saw from the back, looked surprised and saw it was the appearance of Chandra, who kneeled and kneeled and headed down to Rion, dressed in black clothes.

"And a messenger to Ain, a ten thousand dispatched crushed, from the city where the army of the executive arm did not arrive, activate the action"

It is the role of Ain to expand the revolts of the people. Incitement, weapons, provision of funds, and many things to do. Ain had been going through all the preparation for this.

"In actual actions, tell me that we will move the mobile corps to support." That's over."

Furthermore, members of the Wonderland mercenary group will make them confused by the people and let them conduct revolting activities. With this, the struggle by speech, the main activity will change to a struggle to power at a stretch. The entity is a totally different activity as it is like replacing the Vincent party.

"By the way, do you not have to talk to the man who helped you?"

When Chandra, who received instructions from Rion, disappeared, Sol opened its mouth.

"Ariel is the more appropriate person for that man, for me, I am only Vincent's squirrel, I can not imagine suddenly losing loyalty"

It is Vincent that Dennis points loyalty. For Dennis, Rion will be a person who is the same as myself. Because I was saved my life, I did not think obediently to hear anything to say.

"Is Ariel different?"

"Ariel was popular, meaning differently from Vincent,....."

From the window, the mouth of Rion who was looking at the state of the plaza suddenly stopped.

"is there something wrong?"

".... Why is that man holding Ariel's hands, is not it a kind of a greeting to a woman?"

"Ha?"

Listening to the story of Rion, Sol also gets close to the window, looking out. In the center of the plaza, Dennis certainly is talking about something with excitement while holding the hand of Ariel.

"..... Is not it a custom of the people?"

"Even if you shake hands, you do not have to hold on all the time."

"Haa...."

Should I be pleased with the strength of Rion 's feelings towards Ariel, at such times, Sol will suffer as to whether it should be said that it is not the case when burning Yakimochi.

"..... Why are you holding my hand?"

"Well, you want to grab hands, do not you?"

There appeared a further complication in that situation. Alice takes the arms of Rion and closely adheres his body.

"I have not said such a thing.

"It's not good, I have not got a turn, I was bored."

"Because it does not concern at all.... Hey, leave early, Airier is looking over here!"

That is why Rion, who was fitted into Alice, will be scolded by Ariel later.

While Rion and others are faced with such a farce, the Imperial Army waiting outside the town did not gather at the plaza, let alone the warriors of Wonderland mercenaries who were preparing to move Receiving it, it was to collapse.

The conflict in the southern part of the Great Britannia Empire will become more intense after this date.



The Great Britannia Empire 's Continental Conquest, which went so far as to be overly favorable with the defeat of the invasion of the Grand Flamen invasion, followed by the southern revolt, has shown great pleasure here.

In order to break the situation, in the Imperial City, the secretaries gathered and the meeting was held.

"The revolt in the south is increasing momentum. The number of cities that fell into the hands of the rebellion is five as a result of counting the cities of the medium size or more and the surrounding towns and villages are included I do not."

"..... Why did you allow that expansion?"

Lancelot can not understand, for example, the revolt of the people has evolved into a situation where five cities fall. Lancelot, who was born and raised in this world's great aristocrat, has not acknowledged the power of the people, unlike Maria.

"Secretly, it seems that it penetrated the town, the administrative office has been attacked in a form like almost surprisingly"

"What was the stationed force doing?"

In the city, forces are maintained to maintain security. The army loses to the people. This is unbelievable in Lancelot.

"In most of the dropped cities, the stationed troops seem to have ended without doing anything."

"What did you say?"

If this is the case, there are no meanings such as the stationed troops. The anger of Lancelot is increasing more and more.

"There are many matters to be prioritized, such as replenishment of the Central Army, the creation of the Army of the Government, etc., and the stationed troops in each city were in a situation of collecting a number of things. When commanders were selected from among the soldiers, There are many things that are"

Even though we can collect numbers, no one can do the training. Even though there are commanders, the number is small, and once it is killed, the soldiers will not know what to do. It's too vulnerable.

That being so, it can be said that the rebellious side was aimed at.

".... Then, what is the executive army doing?"

When I heard stories from his subordinates, Lancelot also found that he could not blame only the stationed troops. The vulnerability of the stationed troops is due to the central policy.

"The executive army is as full as possible in the fight against the Grand Flamenian army, and there are no other hands to go."

".... Rion?"

"Yes....."

Rion appeared in Bandeaux. This fact shocked the Great Britannia Empire. Moreover, to Rion one person, correctly, Alice and two people, both guns and cannons were defeated. Because of this, the Great Britannia Empire is under pressure to fundamentally review tactics.

"It was a wonderland mercenary group, how many are they?"

"Although we can not grasp the exact number, it is about 2 thousand, it is a unit that all got on the demonic beast and it is called a cavalry corps."

"Two thousand cavalry units.... Is it strong?"

"In the field war, I can not compare it"

To the Vicar soldiers boasting overwhelming mobility, the firepower of the executive army is nearly helpless as there are few firearms that are being paid.

"Battle for basketball"

"Yes, we concentrate our strength on the city where the executive branch is located"

It is said that he concentrates his strength, but in reality he chooses a tough city to defend and is just running away.

"..... Can not you translate the borders into battle?"

The army that defends the border with the Melika Kingdom is an appropriately forged army. Lancelot thought of putting that army into the war with the Wonderland mercenary group.

"The Melika Kingdom is gathering troops near the border. I think that there is a possibility of attacking if the defense here becomes thin."

The battle with the Melika Kingdom is still ongoing. The Great Britannia Empire should be wondering what the Melika kingdom had not attacked so far.

"There is no fact that the Kingdom of Gran Pham and Melika have signed an alliance?"

"We have obtained information that the alliance has refused from Melika kingdom side"

".... Then, what are you going to do, will you dispatch troops to the south?"

"The kingdom of the Grand Flam is waiting for it, the activity in the south is the sunroof to narrow the center"

The strategy the Grand Francaman kingdom thought owes to the Great Britannia Empire. However, regarding this matter, even though we know that it is a move, the empire can not be left alone.

"I understood that, I am asking what to do on that."

"..... I will annihilate the Grand Flamen kingdom main force by attracting it to the imperial capital, and if the main force is defeated, the moving side will not make sense."

"Is not the main team waiting for this to move?"

It is for it. If ordinary thinking is not successful, the main troops will not move.

"I will pretend to move the army, then let me grab fake information in the Kingdom of Granpham"

"..... Will it work?"

"I will go, preparations for that have been done in the past a long time ago"

There are many traps that the Great Britannia Empire settled for the Kingdom of the Grand Flam. It is trying to use one of them.

".... It is something we have to confirm as it went well."

Success of the Raymond minister 's plan is also suspicious of Lancelot. It has been working forever since the founding of the country, and even after the foundation, it has done well so far. However, as Rion appeared, Lancelot was able to make new worries.

"what?"

"If you bring Arnold out, the Kingdom of Granfrims may be carrying a León, is not it possible to compromise the kingdom of Granham that Rion became king?"

Even though Lancelot, who is rivaling King Arnold and highly appreciating, will have to admit that Rion will go on top of that Arnold King. It was such a long time ago, and this situation is as soon as Rion appears.

"..... Once the main force is annihilated, there is no threat to the kingdom of the Grand Flam."

"The main force? Is the mercenary group led by Rion inferior in ability to the main force of the Grand Flam kingdom?"

The words of Raymond Prime Minister were only heard in Lancelot.

"I think that it is an excellent unit, but at no more than two thousand, we can not resist our troops."

"It would be fine if it was so.... but...."

Actually, the army of the army of the executive army is pushed into that two thousand. After all, the explanation of Raymond's minister is only a strong feeling.

".....This is not the story to say in this kind of place"

The Rashander, who felt the feelings of Lancelot, has told us that there are still plans. With the continuing blundering, the influence of Maria has declined greatly now. If you suspect your ability in Lancelot here, it is afraid that it may end.

"What?"

"To defeat the enemy is not necessary to be a battlefield where the forces collide against each other"

".... It certainly is."

The expression of Lancelot was cloudy as I understood what another strategy is. The Raymond minister 's measure is the assassination of Rion. Lancelot does not deny such a dark measure behind this, but he feels embarrassed somewhere.

"We are proceeding with arranging that, and if it goes well, will it be possible to deliver good news not much?"

"I hope so,"

"I will go forward with a counter-campaign strategy against the Grand Flam kingdom in parallel.

"Ah"

By acceptance of Lancelot, we decided immediate measures. The Great Britannia Empire will accelerate the preparation for interception of the King of the Grand Flam.

Then, two months. Good news comes to the Great Britannia Empire. Information that conveys the advance of the Grand Flam kingdom and information to convey the success of the assassination of Rion.

Finally, the second Battle of Battle Begins.



## CHAPTER 114

### FAMILY SHAPE

---

In response to the information that a considerable number of the Great Britannia Imperial Army left the imperial capital and southward, the Grand Flamen kingdoms army started to move. It is a planned advance.

The unexpected thing was that the developing town towards Teito gave white flags one after another and entered the umbrella. Moreover, since it was a nobility army according to Kingdom of Grand-Flam, it also doubled the surprise.

There were also voices that we should be blamed for arbitrary military actions, but when we look at the expression of inflatable expectations for the prize and look at the faces of the aristocrats that appeared in front of us, the King Arnold I could not say it.

I told him to work hard and to promise a second award, but that will buy nobles of the nobles. The aristocrats appealed that the dropped city would be his own.

If you say that you have not made such a promise, it will surely be said that it is heard so. The reason why I heard the circumstances in detail as to why such a story will come, King Arnold became to have a head.

It was information transmitted from Rion. The nobles naturally know that Rion is a royal family. I received that the message from Rion was the intention of the Kingdom of Gran Pham.

Half is a lie. The messenger from Rion tells each aristocrat that each city should easily fall, that it should be used to make warfare. Furthermore, as a way to deal with the case where the Grand Franram Kingdom did not accept as an award, he was teaching to make Rion a bad guy. It is actually a bad guy.

This fits well. In the situation of a decisive battle with the Great Britannia Empire from now on, imitations that make aristocrats feel dissatisfied can not be done by the Grand Flam kingdom. We accepted the nobleman 's arguments and allowed to let the dropped town become the territory.

However, I did not allow participation in the decisive battle with the Great Britannia Empire. The suspicion of the grandflam kingdom to the aristocrats has not disappeared.

The aristocrats are ordered to advance to the north. Like the southern part, it is a nominal act of campaign to separate the Great Britannian Imperial army from the imperial city.

At the end of these measures, the King of the Grand Flams resumed their advancement. Army that will not go away will not show up. It is the same situation as last time.

"Is the battlefield still an imperial city?"

While advancing the horse, King Arnold muttered.

"It is the battlefield battle that the enemy's firearms exerts power, it is a natural choice"

Lambert, who is on the other side, responds to that muttering.

"I know that, I just knew, I thought that it's right to attack there."

"Do you have another strategy?"

It is decided to be. The Grand Flam Kingdom is too restrained by the title of the capture of the kingdom.

"I wanted to know what Rion was thinking"

"..... I completely bent an umbilicus"

It was Rion who took over the request on condition that he took the Ariel, but otherwise it did not ask for anything to change and just drank the request of the Grand Flamen Kingdom as it was.

Even if King Arnold searches for opinions, this is just repeating as we do the requested content. I did not show a part of the tactics that I was thinking of.

"There must be something that took over the request to recapture the first kingdom."

Instead of attacking from underground, there are other ways. King Arnold thinks it hard.

"Why do the top people dislike Rion, brothers, do not you think about thinking together with the power?"

Lambert 's upper one is the Prime Minister of Cade and the leader of Marcus Knight. They just will not accept Rion. It is an enemy as a threat to King Arnold's position. I do not think that is an idea close to insult to King Arnold.

"I am wondering if it's not just for me."

"Would you say that?"

"The essence of Rion is a transformation-it is enough to destroy our common sense and create a new order"

"In other words, will you cause a revolution?"

Defeat the old dynasty, make a new dynasty. Some such revolutionaries have appeared in the history of this world as well.

"..... Do not do that, Seido or Marcus, the side of the old order, can not be instinctively accepted?"

"But Rion is an exceptional royalty, is not it a revolution that even a revolution will make up a new Grand-Flam kingdom?"

"Do you really think so?"

".... No, I do not have loyalty to the Kingdom of the Grand-Flam, I think that it will never stay in this country even after this battle ends."

I also know Lambert. As Konoe of King Arnold, Rion 's trend was carefully observed as much as possible. Even if I know it, I do not want to admit it, so I only say the opposite thing in my mouth.

"Well, I understand the feeling, because I am afraid to take my eyes off Rion."

King Arnold knows the feelings of Lambert. Both of us consider Rion as close as possible. That is more secure.

"Is it impossible to say that.... for the Grand Flam kingdom.... unless you do things like throwing away?"

"Yeah, I can say that I was alive because I was thrown away."

If it is known that Odday's baby was born, it is not amusing to be killed on the spot. Oud Eye is such an abhorrent being only by that. Mayor Shade and Marcus knight soldiers may have such thoughts as well.

It is because of the cursed Rion that Kingdom of Gran Pham became such a situation now.

".... As long as you know the circumstances after being thrown away, is it alright to be alive now?"

It can not be said that it is fortunate to throw away even if the mouth breaks. In the poor community, the possibility that a young orphan can still live is not unlimited. In fact, Frei was dead unless Ryo reincarnated.

"Yeah, that's why there may be a current Rion."

Just living is the best environment. Whatever it is, I do not know for Arnold king how much I think.

"May be rude to your Majesty, but do not become ah with a castle growing up?"

"..... I suppose it's not going to happen.

"Is that so"

"I wanted to know the strategy from that idea, did the new information in the south enter?"

In the southern part, King Arnold thought about learning a part of the idea of Rion by knowing how it is moving.

"Yes, we are expanding our controlling areas with surprisingly rapid speed, as expected, and it is enough momentum to think that if we can go as it is, we will hold down the whole southern part."

"..... How about thousands of armies, how?"

I know I can win battle. But not only military affairs but also politics are necessary to maintain the dominated territory.

"Detailed information about that part is not included, but the dominated region seems to be almost stable"

"Is there anyone in charge of the affairs or the principal....., no, it is not possible to do with it"

Rion is a former band owner and has the ability to develop surprisingly the territory. Even so, it can not be done with the military affiliation. Before that, I need someone who works as a limb.

The Arnold King who thinks like this is forgotten. Regarding the politics, in the Kingdom of the former Grand Flam, there were two excellent fellows who would have entered the five fingers, that there were two people in the bandu.



South of the Great Britannia Empire. It is now a place I do not know if I can say so, but Clay, one of the southern cities, was the base of Wonderland mercenary team. Even if it is called a base, it means not the army but the center of the government of the controlling area.

".....Your husband who was assassinated pushed the job against me, where and what are you doing?"

It is Douglas of the former Fatillas King who complains while being surrounded by papers stacked with mountains in the office.

"Nishi"

The answer to Douglas' question is that daughter Charlotte. Charlotte is also helping office work, but the number of documents is much less. Like Douglas, if you spread it a lot, the Frau sitting next will mess up.

"Is not it the home of the West Empire, what are you going to do in that place?"

"To reduce the number of imperial forces, we have to reduce weapons"

The strength of the Imperial Army is that even a soldier who is just like an amateur, if it has a firearm, it will become a reasonable strength. No matter how much you soldier you will be replenished quickly. In order to prevent that, Rion thought reducing the firearms that form the base of the strength.

".....I see, imitating dangerous things at all."

"I decided to die for that purpose, in order to break the empire."

"That's not just it? By having sent an assassin to your husband, the reputation of the empire fell perfectly to the ground, so many people would feel that there is no justice in the empire."

Resist actively spread this fact. Thanks to that, in the south, the number of those who actively support the empire is certainly decreasing.

"Your husband said, stop calling,"

"..... There are no other ways to call it"

"Is not it good at Rion?"

"Hey, originally I was born in the Grand Prix of the royal family, for me it's the main line, there is resistance to abandoning"

Despite having the ambition to become a royal Grand Franram, loyalty is also frustrating. The Marquis of the Grand Flam Kingdom was a troublesome personality.

"Even though we know that Rion hates that kind of thing, it is my father-in-law, is not it good to abandon it?"

"But.... Wait a moment"

Douglas noticed that Charlotte's words contained words that were not to be heard.

"What?"

"Since when did I become a father-in-law? I do not remember how to proceed, but on the contrary, I have not officially admitted yet."

This is while calling your husband. My father's feelings were also troublesome.

"Because I do not admit it is irrelevant, I am already Rion's wife"

The usual argument. However, unlike in the past, now there is warmth of the family. Far from being a recovery, the relationship between them was much closer than before. It is thanks to Douglas abandoning his position and becoming just a father.

"..... when did you decide to abandon? You used to be Rion, did not you?"

"That....., that....."

Familiarity with Rion who was born in Charlotte. Douglas knows the reason why it was born. However, as a father, I did not want to understand.

"Something like that...."

My daughter became a thing of another person. That sorrow was Douglas that I had for the first time.

"You, do not do anything wasteful, do your work"

Cedric was complaining to Douglas who fell down. Like Douglas Cedric is buried in the document. Two former marques are being hit by Rion, the politics of the controlling area.

"Do not say a wasteful story - for me it's important."

"From me, it's a place I'd like to say that I do not feel depressed anymore.... I have experienced you a long time ago that you tasted."

"..... How did you overcome it?"

".....If my daughter is happy, I can only convince him, because now Frau is in there, Frau, will you come to the grandfather's place?"

Cedric who turns a smile to Frau.

"Hmm"

Descended from the chair, towards Tocoiko and Cedric, Frau began to walk. Cedric who pamper me, Frau is my favorite.

"Frau: I'm at work now, so do not disturb me"

Charlotte stops such a frau. As two grandfathers spoiled too much, Charlotte was to show the severity of nature and frau.

".....Hmm"

Despite the frustrating face, Frau also returned to the side of Charlotte. It's too bad for Cedric.

"Here, you are skipping, so you can not have time to play with Frau?"

"Do not blame me, but well, I should advance a little,"

There is a mountain range to do. The prolonged war was heavily hurting the southern part.

".....But, well, is not it just a collection of these materials?"

Many of the documents piled up in front of Cedric are reference materials for thinking about the government in the controlling area. Various materials such as agricultural policy, commercial policy, etc. were gathered.

"What is surprising is that there is even material that seems to be from the empire."



"What did you say?"

"Perhaps it is knowledge of a different world, there is a detailed description of how agriculture is done, one of the reasons for Kanzawa's development has been revealed this way"

"How can I think of how I got it, etc. Amazingly, since when have you been preparing this much?"

The power of Rion, and preparation of revenge that had been prepared. Some of them already know Cedric and Douglas.

"There seems to be something that I thought of in Bandou, is it really good to make use of this all? Is it the Grand Flam Kingdom that this is a successful success?"

In the former Grand-Flam Kingdom, the policy that was given in the most developed nico area. If this all goes well, the southern part will surprisingly become rich land. But, if so, the Kingdom of Gran Pham is silent. With reasons, I will try to rob the southern territory.

Douglas knows the strength of the wariness of the Grand Franram Kingdom against Rion.

"For the people who live in this land, if they can become rich, that's fine"

"As a conscience it seems, politics does not go well with conscience alone"

It is an opinion that seems to be a former marquis. But Douglas forgets that Rion is not such a sweet personality.

"Rion says, even if you take the land to rob the country, you can not use it"

"How is it supposed to be?"

"It's to rob a person's heart, so the country could take away and say that governance after robbing will also stabilize."

".....I see, his plan is based on taking heart."

Douglas was convinced after listening to Charlotte's explanation. From the time he was a Bandeaux lord, he said that he was constantly conscious of the human mind and was active. It seems that all information operations, information dissemination, which seems to have been done by Rion, was for that reason.

"It is not something that can only be done with measures, only with measures, not accompany Rion."

Cedric has denied part of Douglas' idea. The core subordinate of Rion has absolute loyalty to Rion. It is not a birth, such as measures.

"Well, what are you saying?"

"To put it in easy-to-understand, sincerity"

"Is he the sincerity who was called the most vicious plotter?"

When he was a nobleman of the Grand Flam kingdom, Rion was also feared by his side. The worst plotter is the word that someone in the kingdom has said Rion.

"It depends on the opponent, Rion was in contact with Vincent in good faith, never despising, not flattering, for Vincent, sometimes it showed a tough face."

"Really"

"Well, if it's for Vincent, I also do stupid things, I still do. Rion's behavior is for Vincent's revenge. For many years, for that reason Rion is alive That's it."

"I am afraid to hear this, but was your son such a good guy?"

Wing heel Hou home is not damaged. This is a general evaluation for Vincent. Due to actions just before his death, the feelings of aristocracy became highly appreciated, but it was not up to the evaluation of ability.

"It sounds like a foolish story, but there was a talent, but it only took more time for that talent to bloom."

"Hey who is the blooming rice bowl, it is still the evaluation of a foolish idiot"

"In fact, Vincent's words are now being recognized by the southern people, it seems that the Vincent Party spreading it is not under the control of Rion, that is, they are books I truly believe that Vincent's words are correct and acting."

"..... I see, it blossomed here."

You can not feel pleasure for yourself, such as evaluation from dead. However, it is a pleasing thing for those familiar with that person.

"This is also because Rion served as a follower, because there was no motivation or confidence, Rion did a great job of Vincent, so it came to thank for this indeed."

I made Vincent feel it. It can be said that Vincent is supposed to be charged with sin. My father, Cedric, thought of this as a grudge all the time.

"But the more I know it, the more ridiculous you are."

While saying this, Douglas directed the concerned look to Charlotte. Those with unprecedented power are not necessarily superior as husbands. Rather, there are more cases in the opposite case.

"I am an ordinary man, that's why I want to be with you."

"What do you mean?"

"Not only Rion, E al also has something different from Ethnic people, both of whom can not live a peaceful life"

"..... Maybe so"

Hidden behind Rion's shadow, it is inconspicuous, but Ariel also has the qualities of a hero. The attraction that attracts people, the ability to conform people is naturally equipped.

"So, I'm an ordinary man, I will make an ordinary life, it's subtle whether I can be called ordinary, but my wife and mother is there and there are children. The warmth of my family I want to give him the place I can feel."

Charlot talking about this while stroking the head of Frau. Looking at that figure, Douglas came to tears. I realized that my daughter grew strong and wonderfully.

"That's too hard."

"Yeah.... Because Rion has never been loved, I do not know how to love. If you are alone with Frau, you will settle, hey, Frau?"

Douglas said, I meant that it would be difficult for me to make a normal life, but it seems I could not get through to Charlotte.

"Yup"

"Frau is also shy people, troubled father and girl?"

"Different, sorry, it's Rion"

"Oh, please do not give up my father.

"Because, everyone is called Rion.

"..... That shy store"

I understand immediately why Rion said such a thing. To Frau, shy be called a father.

Douglas and Cedric are watching the exchange of these two people with warm eyes. The warmth of the family Charlotte is felt from the sight in front of you. This was what both of them had lost and forgotten long ago.

# CHAPTER 115

## TRAP WRAPPED AROUND

---

For Lancelot Empire, in the last few months I felt like I was in a dream somehow. As time goes on and on, the time goes by without knowing what it is, and when I notice it, the environment surrounding the Great Britannia empire has changed completely. To the Great Britannian Empire in its worst form.

"Describe the situation"

Without hiding irritation, Emperor Lancelot asked Raymond to explain to him.

".....Yes, there are 13 production plants that have been attacked, there are five firearm manufacturing plants and eight ironmaking plants"

"Why were you left untreated until this was enough damage ??" Why did not you report so far !?"

A factory in the western part received some kind of raid. It was today that this report came to Lancelot Emperor.

"The report of the attack has not arrived, as a result of investigation after receiving a report that the goods do not arrive, it is understandable"

Raymond also grasped the situation was recently. Still, it is too late to deliver a report to Emperor Lancelot. However, rather than the delay in reporting, Emperor Lancelot was concerned with the contents of the excuses.

".... Is not that a big problem, why does not such important information arrive, what is the information network in our country?"

We have not received reports of major incidents of raids on the factory. It is natural that I suspect that there is important information that has not been received yet.

"I am letting you investigate....."

"You do not understand anything?"

"No, we are reporting that there is a lack of contact with a considerable number of persons who belong to the intelligence department."

".....What did you say?"

The Prime Minister Raymond's report was a big problem than Lancelot Emperor thought.

"There is a part where the information network is interrupted several times.I now respond by resorting to the information network of the intelligence department and coping by increasing the number of ordinary messages."

"What is going on, what is going on in the intelligence department?"

The Raymond minister 's answer is not an answer to Lancelot' s doubts. I want to know why the communication is lost.

"..... there is a possibility that someone who has left you is out"

"Why is it such a thing !?"

In the explanation of Raymond, the Lancelot Emperor does not know what is going on at all. A surprising fact comes out of your mouth one by one, and the cause is not talked about anything.

"I do not know, I do not know exactly who actually got out of. There are some testimonies, such as information being distorted from someone, not reaching, etc. It seems to be."

".... Then, when is it clear?"

The testimony that the information is distorted is also a big problem. If you must question the information you got, you can not make an important decision.

"At this stage, concrete time....."

"So how do you judge things !?"

"I'm sorry!"

To say nothing but an apology is not time consuming, but there is no solution in the head of Raymond's prime minister.

"Lancelot: Do not get so angry, the extra intelligence can not be compensated elsewhere"

Maria came into the follow-up of Raymond's Prime Minister. With this, if Raymond is losing his legs, it is afraid that his influence will decline more and more.

"Would you like to supplement others, would you use villains?"

It is usual for Maria to use the people of the back society instead of the intelligence department. The connection with the back society is not of Empire but of Maria. If it succeeds, it will be the reason for Maria individual achievement.

"Oh yeah.... I can arrange that already. Hey, Raymond?"

Maria, somewhat proud to ask Raymond to the Prime Minister.

"that is....."

Raymond's reaction is not a good thing.

"What happened?"

"..... I was turned down when I was busy with other work."

"What's that!?"

The expression of Maria changes instantaneously to hardy one. Maria is unable to forgive herself not to move accordingly.

"This is not the only thing, information manipulation in the south was also declined"

The reputation of the southern part of the empire that is getting worse rapidly by sending an assassin to Rion. Maria asked for responses to this.

"What do you think the rogue taste of the back society is thinking against you, do you think that you can stay safely in the empire?"

If you are stared at the empress of your country, you can not refuse it. To the last, if it is normal.

"..... this is a guess."

Raymond 's Prime Minister told Maria of anger' s heart, a word of shame.

"What?"

"Is not it that they are spreading rumors of assassination in the south?"

"eh?"

"The assassination is an assassination because it is unknown, so why did the information leak to the world?"

"Is not it a mercenary group shedding to make this a bad guy?"

He instructed the assassination. Actually it is a bad guy, but this is the place called each other.

"In fact, who is the one who is spreading it... Vincent Party? Is their organization so large to spread rumors throughout the south?"

"Do they say that they are doing the request?"

"That possibility can not be denied"

The fundamental place is wrong, but at a stage where you do not know the fact, it is a reasonable guess. At least, Maria considers this guess to be the fact.

".....Fuzake, I do not want to knock down the organization that faces me."

"I still can not grasp their substance, I do not know where the hide is."

"Where is the rogue's whereabouts, is not it a slums?"



"I thought so, I sent a person for investigation, but I can not find a presence like that, but in the past there seemed to be an organization that certainly partitioned the slum"

There is also now. However, not only is the scale considerably small, but also it changes to the face of the table, so it is not known to exist.

"Well, that's where we moved, follow the organization's way"

".... The head of the organization apparently seems to be called Frey"

Prime Minister Raymond ignored the words of Maria and told the most important information. Finally, the Great Britannia Empire grabbed this information. In the circumstances where it is OK if I can grab it, the resist side has become.

"So what?"

"Do not you understand? Frey is the second prince of the Grand Flam kingdom, that is, the real name of Rion Fray"

"eh....."

As Maria 's expression looks, she turns pale. Finally, to Maria, the Raymond minister learned what he wanted to say.

"..... In other words, do you want to say that the organizations that used this handy were Rion's organization?"

On behalf of Maria who had settled in agitation, Emperor Lancelot opened his mouth.

"The slum is the place where he was brought up, I think that the possibility is high and that it is still so"

".... Are you seriously saying that?"

The organization has also helped greatly in the deprivation of the Aqusmea family and the founding of Great Britannia, then the expansion of the Great Britannia Empire. That is why, even if it is an incomprehensible organization, I have continued using it.

If that is the organization of Rion, it is that Rion was involved in the collapse of the Grand Flam kingdom.

"The situation shows that it is the fact, and in that case the assassination of Rion Fray will not be tried, nor is it tried."

".... Among those who hit the manufacturing factory, was there anything of Rion?"

"No, I have not reported that"

To say so, I can not conclude that it was not there. Information that is reachable is unreliable information.

"What in the south? What is the Wonderland mercenary group doing?"

"In the south, it is the army of Okus and the Hashi Kingdom who are fighting our army, this is confirmed."

Then, Wonderland country mercenary team will be to where it went. I lost Rion and broke up. I can not think of such optimism.

"What on earth, what should I believe, how far?"

The sensation that the feet are rattling and collapsing is hitting Lancelot Emperor. Who is the achievement of the Great Britannia Empire? I could not understand why, and for what I collapsed the Grand Flam kingdom.

"When thinking about the worst, our country will be in a very difficult situation. The organization knows a considerable part of the wrongdoing we did. If it is exposed, it is one Some people, including the citizens of Japan, may come to learn of suspicion."

And in fact there are facts that Emperor Lancelot does not know. The Prime Minister Raymond speaking this has decided a considerable mind. In any case, it is the result of thinking that it is not safe in any case.

"What is the impact on the north?"

"Of the people who were taking hostage, we have sold a considerable number to that organization, and of course there are also noble family members who gave their territory to the north"

"..... What is the nobility left in the Kingdom of Gran Pham?"

Still, a nobleman of the follower's abdomen is in the kingdom of Gramflam. In order to collect information and make it a trump card in case of emergency, we left it without betraying it.

"Perhaps included?"

"What are you thinking! Is not it an important hostage !?"

Lancelot Emperor knows that she was doing something obscene for the hostage and the daughter who made it as a hostage. But it was Maria 's arbitrary decision to sell it to the organization. It was fun to see someone who does not like to cry and ask for forgiveness. The reason for this is because of such a downturn.

".....I'm sorry"

".... How long is the possibility that the aristocracy in the north will arrive in the kingdom of the Grand Prix?"

Shouting, it will not solve anything. Moreover, from Reaction of Prime Minister Raymond, apparently Emperor Lancelot knew that the matter of the hostage is the work of Maria.

"I do not think that everything will turn down, I wonder which way of thinking which of Japan or the Grand-Flam kingdom will win, after all,

You can not afford to be destroyed because you are taken hostage. There are many aristocrats who cut down hostages to leave their family names.

Having been taken hostage was used as an excuse for betrayal.

"Is it only necessary to win the Grand Flamen kingdom, how are the Gran Phlam armies doing?"

The Gran Phram kingdoms army stopped the march in front of the imperial capital. When I heard the story of assassination of Rion, I thought that it was confusing, but now I know that it is a mistake.

"In the latest report, we are building a position"

"Is it a position?"

"We are building a fence etc. around the city of Chios, as the main artery, and we are preparing for quite some time as work is proceeding with considerable momentum."

"..... are you inviting me?"

In the base battle, the Great Britannia Empire has minutes. Just bombardment alone can cause considerable damage.

"Probably it seems that we are building a position in a fairly wide range, I have not finished analyzing yet, but some opinion has arisen as to whether direct attacks on Chios by bombardment are difficult"

"Really....."

Inviting me to the field, making me think it is a battlefield battle game. If so, you can not go on sorting out easily.

"As soon as the analysis results come out, we will report, so long as we can wait for your decision to go out so far."

"I know, Bols, what about the state of the Imperial Order?"

Here Emperor Lancelot directed the question to the head of the Bols Mars Empire Knight.

"Ha ha, the increase in the number of the Imperial Order has not reached the target number, at the present moment, a total of 5000. However, we think that it is half that we can enter into actual warfare."

".... Lionel, what about the Imperial Army?"

Continue, Lionel became the Empire Fleet General from the Imperial General.

"Sorted soldiers are ten thousand, which is also half that which is usable, but the remaining five thousand have experience of training, so we have a comparable ability."

In the answer of Lionel Corps head chief, disgust is put. It is saying that it is better than a military soldier even if it is half a person in the Imperial Army.

"What is the formation of the Grand Forum Kingdom army?"

"Knight Order of Knights 5 thousand, including Ninth of the Bandeaux army troops, the Knight Knight Corps is 15 thousand, the cavalry troops are 3 thousand, the rest are infantry units"

"Five thousand or so...."

The number that Emperor Louson muttered is the number of the Order of the Guards Arnold's king's straightforward. In the front decisive battle, kill Arnold king. I thought about this, but my army was too few.

"Hurry up the order of the Order and manage it by the fight against the Grand Flam kingdom."

I know that it is a very strict request. Still, Lancelot Emperor could not have asked the head of the Boss Knights.

".....Haah but, do you say one problem, concern?"

"I know that it is impossible, but it's better than not doing it."

"No, it is not about training."

".... Then, what is it?"

It is unusual, for example, that the head of the Balls knight stated his opinion. That unexpected makes Lansland embarrassing.

"Our strategy for the Kingdom of the Grand-Flam in Japan is a policy of attracting enemies to the imperial capital and repelling them, should we rethink this?"

".....The reason is?"

"I would like to ask Raymond the Prime Minister, how much is the total number of enemies in the south?"

The chief of the balls knight questioned the reason, asking the Raymond Prime Minister.

".....In the range that has been confirmed, Ox, Hashi, 5 thousand each, totaling 10 thousand"

Despite the fact that I was suddenly asked a question, the Prime Minister Raymond returned an answer.

"Is that so?.... The Kingdom of the Grand Prix should have sent Army troops to the north, what is that number?"

"About over ten thousand" or"

This is the number when sent to the north, I do not know what is going on right now.

"In the north-south, each 10,000 enemy troops are moving, what is the placement of the army?"

".....Administrative military, each 5000. There are 30,000 in the center, and 30,000 in the Melika border and 10,000 in the sub-city Kyoto."

To the head of the Knights of the Balls asking what he understood, Raymond's Prime Minister answered, while directing a bold look.

"In other words, as long as we are engaged in the Battle of the Teijin, we can not move the army of seventy thousand indeed."

"What?"

"Is it wrong?"

"Maybe, the administrative forces 35 thousand, the Grand Forum Kingdom army....."

Raymond was trying to argue, but on the way, I knew what the balls knight wanted to say, and I quieted.

"What do you mean?"

In the place where the conversation was broken, Emperor Lancelot asked.

"The administrative forces will try to defend the administrative district to which they belong, and as a result, as a kingdom of the Grand Flam, it is a good idea to defeat five thousand administrative forces in order"

It seems like you are arranging troops to bother to destroy each one.

"..... Such a foolish thing"

"Northern may be fine even if there are twice the difference in military force, but in the south, if wonderland mercenaries are added, it is more likely that it will be easily broken down."

"Why, why is it like this?"

By holding down the imperial capitol in the center and using it as an iron-walled defense base, then there was no strategic gap. However, in the current story, rather than having a gap, it is the opposite of that.

"First of all, in fear of the field and trying to avoid it, not only the range of tactics narrowed but also the military as a whole has been inconsistent. Originally, It was an army for defense and the interception of the enemy should have been operation to dispatch the central troops."

The central army is afraid of the field warfare and will not move while staying in the imperial capital. With this, the enemy remains unilaterally attacked.

"In the beginning, the enemy army in the southern part was supposed to be only 2,000 mercenary teams, and when it noticed it was replaced by the Okus Kingdom and the Hashi Kingdom, and moreover, the total 10,000 What kind of battle situation is southern in the present as it is?"

Several administrative forces have already been defeated. Otherwise, quite a few may have been placed under enemy control.

Probably you will know this situation, it will be a couple of weeks later, or a month or more if you do not do well.

"If there is a situation where this situation lasts for a year, how much empire's territory is left? In that case, no matter how robust the imperial capital it is, keep it I can not do things."

Even a robust castle that does not allow any enemy invasion at all, if the food runs out, that's it. There is considerable saving in Teito, but it will eventually run out. Teito's food depends on harvesting in other areas.

This is the same for the executive branch. Even if the government keeps on protecting a certain base, if the other territory is deprived, it will not be established. The Great Britannia Empire does not yet know that the northern Grand Flam kingdom aristocratic army takes this approach.

".... What's going on inside that man's head?"

From the mouth of Lancelot Emperor, the muttering leaks out.

The Great Britannia Empire came to fear the field, the chance was a battle in Camargue. Only two people fear the power of Rion who collapsed the armies of 10,000 and thought that they could not win in the field.

The unreasonableness of fighting with only two people was to plant the fear of field warfare. Like this, Emperor Lancelot thought.

"We need a change in strategy, otherwise the empire....."

As expected, the last word could not be said by the Boss Knight Grandmaster. Even if I do not speak, I know what everyone wants to say in this place. The empire will perish, the head of the balls knight, this is the word hesitated.

".....Looking for anything about the wonderland mercenary group where you can not find it within a month....., abandon the northern and southern parts, call the



administrative army, and the border army as well as possible to the imperial capital  
Put the whole army into the decisive battle with the Grand Forum Kingdom Army”

"..... Ha!"

Beyond the idea of the Boss Knight, I made a bold policy change. Emperor Lancelot decided this.

Win the battle with the Grand Flam kingdom. There is only this. As long as you win, you decide that you can regain the abandoned land at any time.

The time of the final battle is approaching. Unlike so far, the Great Britannia Empire has also betted everything, it is the time of a real decisive battle.

# CHAPTER 116

## WEIGHT OF YEARS SPENT SPENDING

---

With the decision of Lancelot Empire, the Great Britannia Empire has prepared to challenge the decisive battle out of the imperial capital. In the Imperial Order, the Imperial Army, more severe training was done more than ever, which also spread to the Armed Forces. In the tense situation of the Order and the Army, the General of the Army also felt something that was not a matter.

The sense of crisis towards the decisive battle finally got the consciousness of the military united together. It is a good trend for the empire.

On the other hand, there was no success in searching for wonderland mercenaries. Even though there is sighting information like that, there are no signs of trace remaining when it is confirmed. By that time, I was witnessed in a completely different place, and even if I follow it, I will never catch up. There is no sign that it takes anything even if you stretch the web of exploration and waiting for it to hang there. The deadline of January passed in a blink of an eye.

A messenger flies to each administrative office at the borders of the border. It is a command to bring troops to the imperial capital. It takes several months for all the troops to come together. In the meantime, training of the army, search of Wonderland mercenary teams, and study of the strategy plan for the decisive battle will continue.

Meanwhile, Maria was completely out of the mosquito net. The command force of the army is transferred in the form of delegation to Lionel which is the leader of the Imperial captain, and there is nothing to do with training.

Regarding strategy planning, the head of the balls knight and Lionel corps head is the center, there is nothing to open out.

Regarding domestic affairs, since I was not very interested in originally, I have not participated in the conference forever.

It is totally the feeling I drew from the front line. There is also the intention of Emperor Lancelot, so I can not complain with loud voices.

"After all, what is going on?"

In this situation, the most annoying one is the raison minister. Every time there is a call to Maria, you are asked to explain the current situation.

"..... What is it about?"

"I thought of various things, but I do not know why everyone is upset here."

".... Do not you understand?"

The word of Maria surprised the Raymond Prime Minister. Maria is not stupid, on the contrary, in graduate school days, it is the result of the second row. Why can not you understand the current situation, Raymond is not able to understand by the Prime Minister.

"The number of soldiers is overwhelmingly overwhelming, there are guns and cannons, you can not lose by fighting Matmo?"

"..... Because guns and cannons do not pass, I am impatient."

"If you do not pass it, it is a matter to settle if you devise a way to fight. First of all, you should start with thinking about it."

"Are you devised?...."

It is by no means a wrong opinion. The power of guns and cannons has been proved many times so far. Just because I did not pass a few times, not everything was denied.

"You have to think about how to avoid fire and water, so efforts to improve these things will evolve things"

"..... I will think about it."

For the time being, the Raymond Minister promises to consider. I will actually consider it. But I do not know if I will be in time for the decisive battle.

"If it can be realized, it will be better to win, is this my credit?"

"That is the story after it is realized."

Actually think about the firearms manufacturing director. Achievement is usually attributed to those who realized it.

"..... after all, you must put out the results in battle."

Indeed, I knew that Maria was saying too much.

"Is not it already good? Leave the battle to the vassal, Maria like Empire of the Empire -"

"Are not you kidding! Do not you just drop me back in the back!"

Maria blocked the words of Prime Minister Raymond 's words. It will not abide by Maria, as it will disappear as it is, from national affairs and military places. I do not care if I am not the leading role.

"But your Majesty also wants it."

".....Lancelot just wants to keep me alone, is not it a personal affair?"

"that is....."

Raymond will be stuck in reply.

Maria is the wife of Lancelot. In this world, the status of women is low, even if you call the Empress, publicly there is no authority. Even though Lancelot's action against Maria comes from private affairs, nothing is strange.

"Raymond is in trouble too, is not it? I will not be able to meet in this way if I go back."

Maria is getting closer while speechless words are spoken. The Prime Minister Raymond took a distance in a hurry.

"What's wrong? You look pale?"

It does not appear that Maria has been offended. When looking at it, the Prime Minister Raymond insisted that his attitude is not a temptation but a threat.

".... What are the troops going to be on the battle?"

"Collect members of the Old Guard"

"But they led the executive army"

Mr. Raymond said that the old guards Maria says are referring to surroundings from the school era, including himself.

"You do not have to let another person do it, should I deposit it even in Lionel?"

".....I will think about it"

"Oh, let me say that those who are likely to be able to use it in the executive army draw out, so I will make a new Guard, so I want five thousand numbers."

"Yes....."

Anyway, make your troops strongest. Maria's hope is this. It does not matter what happens to others.

"Organize your infantry unit, you can do it if you put the bomb in an iron box, right? Get out of the box just before exploding it."

Maria is talking on the premise that a soldier of an infantry unit will die. Bring it out of the box and let it explode soon, it is a suicide bomb. Raymond once again realized Maria 's cruelty.

"What is necessary after that?"

"..... What kind of troops are you thinking of Maria?"

What is it supposed to do with forces making forcefully? If that is meaningless, we will make useless soldiers in the battle.

"A unit that can kill Rion, it is best to slash Rion, is not it?"

"Sure, it is too dangerous"

Rion, beat the Wonderland mercenary team. This has been considered in the Imperial Army all the time. However, there are still no such measures.

"There is only me who can defeat him."

"Surely, Maria is strong, but Rion....."

When Maria and Rion are stronger, those who know the two will all answer Rion. In fact, Maria has never won Rion. Even in achievement, it is also a few, even in actual combat.

"He can not defeat me, no, nobody in this world can defeat me."

"..... Excuse me, but it is truly"

"Because I am a hero of a different world? It is the hero of this world, I'm finally winning, so it is better for Raymond to follow me as well."

"..... Maria, things are absolute."

Words of Maria decided to let go of the place to conform Raymond's Prime Minister. The world is a game world, and Mr. Raymond does not know that Maria was originally the hero. I have received Maria's beliefs as abnormal.

"I know that, but if the hero who is the hero dies here, the story will end."

The story of Maria's hero has already ended. Maria does not understand it.

"Even if it does not die, there is a possibility that the empire will perish."

Indefinable remarks, the Prime Minister Raymond chose this word in order to warn Maria 's optimism.

"So, I will make it win"

"Can you really win? The empire is being driven beyond what Maria thinks - the manufacture of firearms and firearms that built the empire's status is now completely stopped"

"eh!?"

It is information Maria listens for the first time. Raymond did not report it, thinking that it would be troublesome to speak.

"The activities of the mercenary team have not stopped, the plant in the west is almost completely annihilated, although the manufacturing plants of guns and cannons are still left, the steelworks were annihilated, That alone is not over, we have moved to robbery of manufactured iron and destruction of firearms."

"Why will not you stop it?"

"There are too many, it is a mercenary group, but obviously there are a lot of groups that seem to be just thieves and it is not unusual to be attacking several places at the same time. To try to gather the army in the center In this situation, it is not enough for me to deal with it."

"Because I imitate collecting the military in the center"

"If you do not do it, Maria already knows what will happen."

If you leave the military dispersed, each one is defeated, and the provinces fall into the hands of the Grand Franram Kingdom. If so, the center will be isolated and supplies will not reach. The result is the same. Still, the army is still left, it can be said to be Mashi.

".....It does not leave a jar like good so you really will not lose?"

When I heard the story of Prime Minister Raymond, finally Maria seemed to have a sense of crisis.

"I try hard to focus on wisdom so as not to lose."

".....so"

That means that no way to win anything yet has been found. Maria's anxiety has become stronger and stronger.

"Now, it is time to deal with the situation anyway, Maria is glad when you think about the country and act."

Do not think about selfishness. Politely speaking this, it becomes the word of the Raymond Prime Minister.

"..... What if I lose, what will become of me?"

"It depends on the Grand Flam kingdom"

"How about the usual? Will the queen of the defeated country be referred to as the side room of the king of the winning country?"

"There are examples like that, but that is an act of dropping the grade of the king and in many cases, I think that it was often a kind of dispute later, if King Arnold was wise...., no, after all, to me I do not know."

The Prime Minister Raymond noticed his own words. Maria thinks that it is okay if he can lose but if he can become a side room of King Arnold. If so, I should have grown up quietly. However, the Prime Minister Raymond strongly indicated the possibility of execution.

".... I am not bad, I just followed Lancelot."

"Yes, I guess generous treatment is waiting for you"

What Maria says, Detallame is also a nice place. However, the Prime Minister Raymond affirmed it. With this I think that if Maria is to be quiet, I think.

"How can I prove it?"

However, Maria 's malice is going obliquely above the thought of Raymond.

"Is it a proof?"

"How to prove my innocence, is there any evidence that Lancelot and his ministers did it?"

It is the calculation that I will assist you by rubbing sin into Lancelot.

"..... There is no such thing"

"If you do not have it, you only need to make it, otherwise you will notice Raymond? Because you are the prime minister, you will surely get involved"



Mr. Raymond caught up with Maria's wrongdoing. And, to a new wrong, Maria is trying to involve the Raymond minister. Otherwise, with the threat of death.

In the heart of Raymond 's prime minister, for the first time, murderous intent against Maria came. I do not feel like going to run because I know I will be killed if I try to do it.

"..... I do not think I can do it"

"As much as I can, I have no choice but to do it. I will also think about when there is a person to depend on in emergency."

In addition, Maria is trying to make his side on the side of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix. It is to have my life begs. The Raymond Minister knows that the singer is there.

"..... I will think about it"

In the end, Raymond's chief priest ends without leaving Maria unleashed. There is something to make you think, Maria has. It is only something that only the people of the Guardian feel, spent a long time together with Maria.



The Great Britannia Empire became a bloodline, and the searching Rion was at Kiyoto, the subordinate city of the Empire. It is in a state that realizes darkness under the lighthouse as it is.

".... you are a really bad party, I feel a little sympathizing with the empire"

Alice is shocked and talking to Rion. Alice too, the extent to which Rion is reaching out was too wide, the translation was lost.

I had a time to relax in the inn for the first time in a long time, so I was listening to various stories.

"The empire is a rogue, I am close to helping people"

"The nobleman's daughter is still good, but fostering thieves does not call people's help, so I'm standing for a role, but at times other than that, you are doing thieves as they are?"

Raids of storage facilities such as iron, firearms and shells are using thieves. It is a bandit group that resists obediently burglar rampant in the north with force. Because of this circumstance, Rion has never seen a face either.

"If you sell the robbed iron, you get a good deal of money, so some people may wash your feet, do not you?"

"It's stolen, buying it cheaper than the price and selling it higher, and the partner who sells it is the empire of the partner who took away. What is not this a rogue?"

They buy firearms and shells robbed by thieves, melt them, return them to iron, selling them to the empire as a foreign merchant.

"There are plenty of people to support, because we are quite expending on this case, so we have to get it back somewhere"

".... If so, can you sell it to the empire?"

"It takes time to manufacture, and without gunpowder, even if you make guns and cannons, it's just ironworking."

Rion's aim was not just steelworks and manufacturing plants. It is also hitting the gunpowder factory, its material warehouse, and material sampling stations. The collection site was the favorite, and the factory's raid was the purpose of exploring the place of the collection place, which is the highest secret in the empire.

"Really horrible"

"It is worse if you continue to make it like an idiot without checking the entire inventory"

Such fine control is not made in the empire. Even with this point, the influence of talent shortage was out.

"Yes, but the rogues are not only this"

"What? What else is an ordinary strategy, is not it?"

"Drawing the army to gather in the center and hit the moving enemy, is it a strategy that only thinks about a rogue?"

If they are scattered in various places, they are destroyed individually. Rion's plan was to make the Great Britannia empire think like this. If I drop the base one by one, I do not know when the settlement will be. Besides, it is easier to hit an enemy unit while moving than to base strategy.

"Because it is overwhelmingly disadvantageous with numbers, it is the result of trying hard, trying somehow."

The number of troops the Rion considers is based on the military force of Wonderland mercenary team. It is not common at thousands of armies to think about managing the imperial army to become 100,000 in total.

"I sympathize to the empire who makes you come up with that, making it an enemy."

"What is suddenly becoming a good person? Originally Alice is a considerable bad party?"

".....that's right, but"

Suddenly Alice's expression gets dark. It is common in recent times.

"It's almost time, are you taking a rest at the inn?"

"What, you suddenly become a good person, originally I do not hate me,"

"that's right, but....."

This time Rion is to turn his expression darker.

"..... Do you know?"

Looking at the reaction of Rion, Alice asked, with a sad expression.

".... Well, thinly"

With an awkward expression, Rion responds to that.

"After all.... when did you notice?"

"A long time ago, was it when we started work on the Union?"

"Before that, how did you know?"

Rion's answer seems to have been unexpected of Alice. Surprise, sad expression, is a bit faded.

"The color of my hair, as soon as I met, I got pure white, but it came back little by little, and then I got to a hypothesis, thinking what it means."

"..... A proof of the contract with me, Rion lost its magical power when I was out, and it was supposed to die."

"It is because it was the reason why I thought that the sense of magical power was wrong."

Each person's magical power has its own characteristic. Rion who had been exercising control of magical power considerably, had grasped the sense of his magical power firmly.

"You are amazing after all, it's just noticing, that things will disappear someday."

".... As the color of my hair got dyed, my magical power has increased, and since then it has changed to a sense that I can bring my magical power to the other side. For Alice, it's myself, is not it ? I thought something was weak."

"It's different from magical power, but it's almost there, because I was the world, in order to have the substance, I have to impossibly do it."

It is the world's element that makes up this world Alice. It is a spirit of a fire-water climate, a source of magical power. He needed the magical power of Rion to keep it.

Even so, there is a limit. Alice, because it was originally became useless, finishing the role of the world long ago.

"..... Is it about time to speak honestly?"

I started talking about the fact that I hid all the time. Rion feels that he is aware of the death.

"I do not understand, it may be right now, it may be a year later. First of all, at first, I did not expect to keep it like this"

"Really....."

In any case, Alice will disappear from this world someday. That is no doubt.

"lonely?"

"As expected, it is only this forever, I will tell you, I do not dislike Alice anymore."

"..... Then, do you like it?"

Alice showed a slight smile and asked Rion.

"Would you like to ask?"

I am sorry to Alice, but Rion 's Rion can not answer obediently when asked.

"..... Well, tomorrow may be gone. Lastly, I want to know the true feelings of Rion...."

The attitude of Rion, and Alice 's expression darkens at once.

".... Well, I guess it's next to Ariel,"

I saw that facial expression and thought that he was bad as he thought, he replied that he liked it. It was a blatant thing that gave out the name of Ariel.

"..... the latter words are unnecessary, but I told you I liked it"

"Well,"

"Well, you like me, are you pretty, are not you, you can not say I do not like you?"

The sad atmosphere until a while is beautiful, cleverly disappearing.

"..... You fooled me?"

It is not a cheated translation. It is a fact that Alice vanishes. Knowing that, daringly, Rion is showing off with anger. I thought that Alice wanted this.

"Okay, at last, Rion also appeals to me -"

In addition, the explosion interrupted Alice's words trying to tease Rion.

"It looks like it started."

Rion knows what the identity of the explosive sound is. It is natural that Rion's are trying to trap.

"..... It was disturbed"

Alice is a discontented face, being disturbed by the place I thought I could spend a fun time with Rion.

"..... Would you like to climb the roof? Maybe you can see it?"

"good?"

"Even if I do not instruct one by one, I will do it properly"

"..... Then, let's go!"

If you decide to go, it will be quick. When jumping out of the window and grasping on the edge of the building, we gently lift the body and jump onto the roof as if there is no weight. Rion is similar as well.

"..... Is that wrong?"

As Rion pointed towards the end of the dark, red firebreaths flew far in the distance. Slightly behind that, the explosion sounds are heard.

"Next is that"

Also, Rion points to another direction. Likewise, in the distance, a flame illuminated the surroundings.

"Next two places!"

Rion pointing to a different place with both hands. A continuous explosion sound arrived.

"..... It's pretty"

Fire burns from around the city. The flames dancing in the darkness are like fireworks when you are watching from a remote place. The site will be in great confusion.

"Looking like this, it looks like fireworks, because gunpowder is a gunpowder"

What is exploding is a cannon installed around the city and a reservoir of cannonballs. Being lost in the darkness of the night, the subordinate of Rion is raiding.

"It looks like Fireworks, but it looks like Rion's Magic"

When Rion points, the flames soar. It certainly seems to be doing magic.

"There are species and gimmicks, so it's magic?"

I do not recall the order of explosion. It only senses the signs of ignition by the spirit of fire, pointing in that direction. However, except for Rion, such things can only be done to Alice.

".....Because you can feel such far spirits, you are loved by the world as well."

"Is she Alice, do you love me?"

"..... idiot. After all, you are...."

Alice did not say the words in the future. I hugged Rion, buried my face in my chest, and I'm not moving.

".... Are you crying?"

"I am not a person....., I can not cry...."

"Really....."

The arms of Rion wrap Alice 's body.

Alice just met he was pretending to be a feeling of the making. Even with a smile, it was somewhat inorganic and fun to see very much. Before it gets unnoticed, the time when it looks like an ordinary girl increases.

As a result, as Rion 's feelings get closer, Alice' s emotions will also become enriched. And, the feelings of Rion keep closer to Alice.

They have been spending these years. Only two people know, leaving memories.



# CHAPTER 117

## PREPARE THE STAGE

---

The battle between the Grand Flam kingdom and the Great Britannia Empire greatly reverses the expectations of the parties and is proceeding to the Grand Prix of the Kingdom.

The control of southern Bandeaux by Wonderland mercenary group has been completed long ago. In addition to promoting effective control of the occupied territory, it spreads the revolt of the people to other cities.

There are no empire side forces to hold it. The executive army is in a situation where it is impossible to follow the order that it can not move while staying in the base and gather in the center. If you leave the base, you know that the army of Okusu and Hashi are beaten by the army.

The defense army, which is located at the border with the Melika Kingdom, is in a similar situation. If we can not completely abandon the borders of the border, leaving a certain level of fighting power, the troops heading to the center were to be defeated sparingly and escape.

In this way, it is no doubt that the southern part of the world will be controlled over time.

On the other hand, the northern part has a slightly different aspect. The aristocratic army of the Grand Franram Kingdom side never tried to impossibly. While exploring the place where there were no enemies, I advanced a little forward and repeated the way to serve the surrounding shamisen.

However, this passive way will result in success. Due to the delay of invasion by the kingdom of the Grand Flam, the nobility of the Great Britannia Empire who got the time began to suffer from the death.

The nobles are making efforts to gather information considerably about the war situation. If you make a mistake in judgment, it will be desperate as it leads to the

destruction of your home. The information the nobles desperately collected got confused in the north.

The situation of the Great Britannia Empire, which should have been overwhelmingly advantageous, began to be funny as time went on. The reason why aristocrats are confused is that you do not know the details of the game situation well. Only some information that the grandchildam kingdom is predominant is coming in.

This is because intentionally limited information, but at this point, no one knows such a thing. While the intelligence activities for identifying the situation are becoming active in the northern part, battle like battle does not occur.

And in the west, fierce fighting was spreading against the northern part after the assault of the deputy emperor Kiyos. The wonderland mercenary group set off against the executive army trying to head towards the center. Moreover, if you set up a position and leave the advancing army, you are going to attack you, in the side of the empire, in a very disgusting way.

Although the three army army in the west are advancing at the same time, the attack by the wonderland mercenary group is exactly departed. The three administrative forces have steadily reduced their strength.

In response to this prevailing situation, what kind of action the Grand Francam kingdom had caused was simply to spend every day of campaign building and training. The Grand Forum kingdom army does not know the information that the power is dominating so far.

"After all, what is going on?"

Even though he is in front of King Arnold, Marcus Knight's patron can not keep frustration down. Even though I do not understand the translation, I am tired of everyday that we continue to build and train camp.

"The situation in the south is quite understanding"

Reporting is Kent Gazil who bundles the intelligence division of Kingdom of Gran Pham. At this time, how unlucky is he, who is responsible for the intelligence department?

"Well, let me explain."

"Wonderland mercenary team is heading for control south than Bandeaux, as originally planned, we are fulfilling it."

".....what?"

"From the southern boundary of Bandou to the Mikuri River, no battle has already occurred in the area promised as a remuneration to Wonderland mercenary group"

".... Why did not this report ever happen?"

The line of sight of the Marcus knight's head is facing Ariel, sitting with a clear face. It was Ariel the prophet that killed Arnold, stopping the advancement and advancing to stay in this place.

"..... Maybe you are asking me? If so, I am not a mercenary group of wonderland, so I have no obligation to report."

It is a really dark decline.

"Is not he leading a unit of that wonderland mercenary team?"

Ariel is coming to this place with a thousand infantry troops. Marcus Knight Fighting Commander stared that the infantry unit was a mercenary group of Wonderland.

"The troops I led are soldiers' guards troops, unlike wonderland mercenaries,"

"It can not be like that, where was the one thousand soldiers hiding?"

The Marcus knight soldier was also in Camargue. I know that there were no thousands of troops under the sol.

"I've surely hired it recently, there are a lot of people who lost their jobs in war and war, about a thousand, are not they gathering right away?"

Ariel intends to cut white only.

"..... where is such money?"

"Oh? Who do you think is my father? Is I rich more than you think?"

This excuse can not be denied. It is impossible for Marcus knight military commander to know how much money Cedric had brought out when leaving Windhill Hou.

".... continue the explanation of the south"

At last the Marcus knight's captain gave up his pursuit to Ariel. I realized it was a waste of time.

"Yes, but the revolts of the people are not converging. In the city other than the occupied territory of Wonderland mercenary group, the conflict continues as usual."

".... Why is the revolt still ongoing?"

"Why are they saying that their purpose is to resurrect the old attitude, that is, because it is the resurrection of our country, is not it done yet?"

"Are the people in the south for the sake of our country?"

Kent talks like it is natural, but for the Marcus Knight Fighter Commander, it was surprise information for the first time to hear.

"..... Have not been reported?"

In the state of Marcus knight troops head, Kate also noticed his misunderstanding.

"At least, I heard it for the first time"

The Marcus knight 's head leads the line of sight to the surroundings, but everyone nods and shows consent. By the way, Ariel also nodded in disgrace.

"Well, so briefly report a man who instigated the people in the south after the collapse of the Fatillas kingdom appeared."

"Do you know who you are?"

"Yes, quite a few rumors are spreading. There are some people, but the mastermind's name is Dennis. Although it is a commoner, it is said that it was a former school student, a mentor of Vincent Woodville"

"What did you say!?"

"Oh.... ah...."

In reaction of Marcus Knight Fighter Commander, Kate remembered the fate of King Arnold and Vincent. From that face, the blood that we see will be lost. However, this reaction is a little rude to King Arnold.

".... so far that I can not face past mistakes, I am not stupid, do not mind and continue reporting."

"Yes,"

Receiving the words of King Arnold, Kate is also relieved. Continuously, Dennis 's assertion, and that it is called Vincent' s theory. In addition, Rion and Ariel got help to help Dennis get caught and be executed. By doing so, the Vincent Party took over at a stretch and talked about its expansion.

"..... Airier?"

Also, Marcus Knight's Headquarters inquires towards Ariel.

"What is it?"

"Have you rescued Dennis and Yara?"

"Yes, Dennis, my older brother, you can not kill it."

Regarding the rescuing of Dennis, Ariel admits the fact dignified. It is not a problem to be known.

".... Why did not you report that?"

"Why do I have to report? His rescue is personal affairs as my sister of Vincent's older brother, not a thing to report."

"However"

"Then, what will change as it is reported?"

"No matter what you say....."

Nothing changes. Kingdom of the Grand Flam There is no power to reach the South in this army. We can not cooperate with the Vincent party. King Arnold was a criminal who drove Vincent to death. The Vincent party can not accept it.

"Marcus, it's good, proceed with the report ahead"

King Arnold is not stupid enough to know it. If more than this is useless, I ordered the report to proceed.

".... Haha.... continue"

"Afterwards, there is evidence that the Okus and Hashiu armies are active in the south"

"what?"

The movement of both countries was not grasped by Kingdom of Gran Pham. However, as expected, this is too overwhelming.

"If you think there is no moment, is that something like that?"

King Arnold has no other choice but to smile. Naturally, both countries are requesting reinforcements. That is why we are not negligent in the kingdom of the Grand Flam that we do not grasp the movements of both countries.

"What is activity specifically?"

"It seems that he fought with Britannia's executive army, but I can not grasp the details"

".... Is that so.... What else?"

"Although the southern part is over, followed by the northern part, the situation of the aristocratic army does not change, but the Britannia administrative army saw movement, it seems to be heading to the center, possibly the kingdom"

"How high is it?"

Even so, the Great Britannia Empire side has more soldiers. There will be even harder situation for the Grand Flam kingdom if there is reinforcement there.

"Two of five thousand troops are the administrative forces in the north and the northeast"

"All the army?"

The administrative military constant is five thousand. This degree of information also has Kingdom of Gran Pham.

"Perhaps it is good if only the executive branch is good, but if we can bring together the military for all the executive branches, we will have 35 thousand reinforcements."

It is a number equal to or greater than the Grand Forum Kingdom army alone. It is a story to the last if all the army troops are gathered.

"I will not come from the South"

In the bad news, while the place of military prospecting got dark, Ariel told the information of the southern part.

"..... that kind of thing"

Why are Okusu and Hashiwa both in the south? I felt I understood the reason for King Arnold.

"Should not the army start immediately towards the kingdom?"

Marcus knight troops headquarters appealed the advance to the kingdom.

"Yes, but....."

King Arnold also knows the idea of the Marcus knight's captain's chief while the reinforcement does not arrive. However, I do not know when reinforcements will arrive. The situation of attacking the Kingdom after the enemy's reinforcements arrive is the worst situation.

And, above all else, it was Ariel that is king of Arnold hesitates the advance. Meaning to tell you to stop the advance. And still, still meaning remaining in this place. King Arnold thinks of it.

"Well then, shall we meet expectations a little?"

Airliele is aware that King Arnold has heard of his reaction. It is inevitable. Arielle is here to tell Rion the situation promptly as it moves, in order to keep checking so that the main army of the Grand Flam kingdom does not do arbitrary movements.

"What's this?"

"You had better wait a little longer, there is plenty of potential to attack from the Great Britannia Empire."

"What is a little more?"

"Since I caught the movement of the enemy army in the north, is not it soon?"

Signs that the situation in the north was known. Then, who will stop the information, King Arnold stopped touching there. Because I know that it is in vain to listen.

".... Well.... OK, let's wait a little longer."

"Your Majesty!?"

In the decision of King Arnold, Marcus Knight Fighter Commander complains about it. But the decision of King Arnold will never change. There is no doubt that Ariel's words are based on Ryon's intention.

In strategy and tactics, King Arnold trusts Rion more than anyone.



Gran Phram kingdom When the main army finally got to know a little about the current situation, more information came into the Great Britannia Empire. Contrary to the Kingdom of Granpham, many of them are disappointing.



"The southern administrative and military forces, border defense forces can not move as they are"

"So what do you say?"

In the whining of Raymond's prime minister, Lancelot Emperor got bored. What Lancelot Emperor is seeking is a strategy to overcome the current situation.

"Should I dispatch an army to the south?"

".... How much are you thinking?"

Administrative forces and border defense forces that are being pinned to bases. To break through this situation, sending reinforcements is not bad. However, it is interesting to Emperor Lancelot whether the situation can truly break.

"We will dispatch twice the enemy army twenty thousand."

"..... which twenty thousand?"

"Is there a problem with the army?"

Emperor Lancelot thinks that it is useless for the army to listen to which army.

"Can you win with 20,000 national armies?"

"Ox, the army of the Hashi Kingdom seems stronger than I thought."

"That's not the case, I heard that Rion thinks he does not anticipate reinforcements from the imperial capital."

It is the wonderland mercenary team that 20,000 fighters dispatched from the imperial capital fight. Emperor Lancelot thinks like this. It makes me think. As much as that, the empire is being tempted like a mercenary group of wonders.

"But in fear of it, you will not be able to use the southern forces."

"It is impossible to think that it is good simply to stop the Oku and Hashi armies in the south"

"A unit that is deployed in border defense is one of the strong men in our country, do you waste it?"

Waste is overwhelming. The original role of preventing invasion of the Melika Kingdom remains unchanged. However, Priest Raymond thinks that prior to the Melika Kingdom, winning the battle against the Grand Flam kingdom should be prioritized.

".... Did you know where the wonderland mercenary team is?"

Originally the decision of Emperor Lancelot that we should prioritize the fight against the Grand Flamen kingdom. However, there is a little change in Emperor Lancelot's mind. The fear of Rion, a Wonderland mercenary group, has increased considerably than before.

".... I think that I am somewhere in the western part and I am searching for it."

In other words, I can not grasp the whereabouts.

"What is the western administrative army?"

"About half of us are headed for Teito safely."

At the approach of the imperial capital, the wonderland mercenary team has stopped attacking the military. Still, it is already half the sacrifice. The empire side also noticed that it got caught in measures.

".... If the northern part is also added, will it become 20,000?"

It is less than half of the planned number. Still, perhaps we should be pleased that reinforcements have been made for the battle.

"After all, I think that we should fight in Teito."

"Is Kingfriars of the Grand Prix attack now?"

The war situation is progressing to the Kingdom of the Grand Flam. Substantial control of the southernmost is already exactly a wonderland mercenary group to the Kingdom of Wonderland, but it may be said that it is moving, the western part is

almost empty, and the Grand Flam kingdom advances the army without fear of falling right.

And in the northern part, as soon as the nobles know this situation, they will hit the avalanche and go to the Grand Flamen kingdom.

If you leave the current situation, the defeat of the empire is certain. Emperor Lancelot thinks that this should not be understood by King Arnold.

"I will make the Grand Franram kingdom attack with every hand"

"..... Do you have confidence?"

"I can not assert you indeed, but there is plenty of possibilities."

Raymond has a trump card that Lancelot does not know. Actually, as long as Maria has a trump card, Lancelot Emperor knows.

Can you believe in success? In the meantime, I never got lost, but since Rion appeared, everything was bewitching. Anxiety about whether it will be this time also spread to the heart of Lancelot Emperor this time as well.

".... Lionel, are you confident that you can win in the field?"

"Of course, I think it is necessary to grasp the location of the mercenary group of wonderland, whether the mercenary team will participate in the war or not, even if you are going to participate in the war, The correspondence will change."

The leader of the Lionel Empire never said that he would lose. I do not say, but I made obedient remarks about the threat of mercenary wonders in Wonderland.

At least, the national army knows that the wonderland mercenary team is inconvenient to the teeth in field warfare enough. A wonderland mercenary group with high mobility and tremendous magical attack power was like a natural enemy for the national army relying on firearms.

If you think about fighting that mercenary group, you should seal its characteristics. If you try to seal mobility and magic, the battle in Teito is the best.

"..... Gran Phram kingdom Turn this army into an imperial capital"

Emperor Lancelot tried to let the Raymond to run the plan, that moment - suddenly the feet were suddenly shaken.

"Well, what is it !?"

"Wow, I do not understand!"

"Huh, the castle is OK?"

"What should I do?"

No earthquake will occur in this world. Everyone is afraid of the first experience.

However, the tremor itself soon fell. The problem is what is the cause of the shake. In the report, the members of the conference room kept waiting with a nervous look.

"..... I will report it"

Eventually, a single knight who came over started reporting the situation while making a pale blue face.

"It seems that a considerable part of the outer wall on the south side of Teito has collapsed."

"Well, what is it !?"

"The details are still being investigated, but even within the range visible from the castle, it seems to be considerably collapsed to the inner wall."

".... How pretty is it?"

"It is difficult to explain, but it seems like the front wall is collapsing."

"What....."

One side of the wall that defends Teito has collapsed. This fact is like a nightmare for the Imperial Army, which is about to fight the Teijin defense line from now on. It is clear that the Grand Flamen kingdom will concentrate on that place and offensive.

“.....urgent, investigate the details.It is time to formulate the defense plan for the period of repair, it will be long, there is no time There is no time! The Kingdom of the Grand Flam, who knew this, will also advance the army tomorrow You may start!”

Is it a defense line in the imperial capital where the wall collapses, or a field sortie after sortie? The empire was pressed for this choice. It also within a few days.



From the outside of the imperial capital it is clear that not only the collapsed wall but also the appearance that the ground is depressed deeply. It was the underpass that was supposed to be used by the devil that was under the depression which runs straight to the south side. Space where a demonic army can pass though it is underpass. There is considerable width. As a collapse, the wall of Teito can not support enough to collapse.

"Well, is this something good?"

" ....."

In contrast to Rion who talks in a light tone, Charlotte has a solid blue face and has settled.

“.....What's wrong?"

Rion, who noticed that Charlotte, calls out.

"What's wrong, what's going to happen like this"

"Because the space in the basement is quite large, if it breaks down, it will be about this."

It was Rion who broke down the underpass. Rion, Alice, and Charlotte, they used the earth attribute magic to collapse the ground. If we collapse several places, we will chain it afterwards, so it's not as hard as labor. Of course, it is because the magic of the three people of Rion are extraordinary.

"..... residents"

"A little sacrifice would have come out, but please think, do not you think it is better than using Teito as a battlefield?"

Drag the empire to the field. For this reason, the Rion did such a thing. If the empire chooses a castle in the imperial capital, it chooses it, but it just sinks the underground.

"..... Yes, if it is going to be a field

In the explanation of Rion, Charlotte also shows a slight consent. Indeed, if Teito comes to battlefield, many people will be involved in battle. On the side of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, I can not afford to attack while thinking about the residents.

"Even though it does not have to be depressed, rather than being an imperial capital, the former capital was destined to collapse, it was a bit late and only became a reality."

Alice intends to comfort for a while, but it does not make sense in content which Charlotte can not understand. The city of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam which greeted the bad ending was supposed to collapse. Charlotte does not understand such a thing.

Rion does not talk about the world to Charlotte. It is because it is known that Charlotte is shocked.

"Well, the stage is in place, after that we just have to wait for the performance"

Rion says it is opening, but that is the beginning for the closing. Rion's revenge play ending is approaching, not a game.

# CHAPTER 118

## THE CURTAIN RISES

---

The decision of the Great Britannia Empire was a sortie. As a result of the investigation, it was found that the cause of the southern collapse was due to collapse of the space spread underground. The empire knows what the underground space is. It also spreads not only to the South District, but also to other areas. If further collapse occurs, Teito comes into great confusion.

It is not just a depression that the empire is afraid. Many shells and bombs were placed in the basement. It was set up in preparation for the invasion of the Grand Franram Kingdom from underground. Some of it was buried with collapse. We sought water by sowing water, but what kind of thing would it become if we were to explode in the unlikely event.

The decision of the empire's field was not aggressive, it was because there was only one choice.

On the other hand, for the kingdom of the Grand Flam, we waited, and that is also the development that I wanted. In the field, in addition to imagination by cannons and guns of the Imperial Army, we were able to withdraw into the battle using the constructed position.

If there was only one miscalculation.

"..... where have you gathered from?"

Imperial troops who appeared on the battlefield. Words of doubt leaked out of the mouth of King Arnold where his team was revealed. The total number of Imperial forces is roughly 80,000. It is more than it was supposed. It also knows the Grand Francam kingdom that it had gathered administrative forces. Nevertheless, it estimated to about 600,000 at the maximum.

"It has been saved by reinforcing here as well"

The answer of the Marcus knight's headquarters is not an answer to the question of King Arnold.

"That's right."

Still, King Arnold complained and said words of consent. The Grand-Flam Kingdom has reinforced approximately 10,000 armies.

It is a new unit which organized by choosing trustworthy persons from an aristocratic army that is being followed. By doing so, the total force of the Grand Flam kingdom is 30,000. It is not far from the 80,000 Imperial Army, but it is far better than fighting in the 20 thousand way.

"The position where the team was laid is almost as planned, so far we have been doing well."

Anyway, there was a mountain only for thinking time. In thinking strategy, I'm considering where the Imperial Army will serve, many times. As a result, the Grand Flam kingdom thought that changing the battlefield to the situation that it can only be found there. I put obstacles and scraped the hill, etc., and reduced the options of the empire.

The hardships were rewarded, and the empire lay in the position he wanted. On the Imperial side, there is only a high position where you can arrange large troops and overlook the battlefield.

"The problem is from here. Will Britannia attack or choose to strengthen the position?"

King Arnold wants is the former. There is no point in bringing into the field after having thrust down the position carefully to the empire. I do not think that my own team will easily fall because it's prepared as it is, but still fewer hardships to drop enemy teams.

"Either way there is no problem, because it has become a long-term battle, our country will only be advantageous"



The opinion of the Marcus knight's captain group is a little different. The empire can not afford to struggle and carefully fight. Otherwise, I believe there is no reason to leave Teito.

In the long-term battle, during the meantime, the northern and southern part will be completely under the influence of the Grand-Flam kingdom. The empire is a fear of it, arguing that it has been sortie.

"..... It would be fine if it was so"

King Arnold also thinks that the idea of the Marcus knight's captain's head is correct. However, the empire has been drunk boiled many times so far. From that experience, the empire does not leave my mind as if there is a backstop that I do not know.

"..... That, do not worry, Britannia has started moving."

"What did you say!?"

Too fast movements. It only increased the anxiety of King Arnold.



Appearing on the battlefield, the Great Britannia Imperial Army started to move fairly well. It was completely unprecedented by the Kingdom of the Grand Prix. That tactic also.

"Send magician unit reinforcement! It is left wing!"

Instruction flies from Honjin. In response, the magician unit ran to the front line. A magic team who had never played an active part in the battle with the Empire, but this time he is busy.

The reason is in the tactics for the imperial army which the Grand Flamen Kingdom came up with reference to the fight of Rion.

The firearms of the Imperial Army are vulnerable to fire. For the people of this world to think with compatibility of magic attributes, the fact that fire is weak against fire was a surprise, but in reality, with the fire attribute magic of Rion, the Imperial army collapsed with surprising sacrifice.

Following that, the Grand Flam Kingdom, which was considering the tactics with water attribute magic, changed the direction and decided to create a tactic of the fire attribute magic.

As a result of hearing the information from the Imperial Army soldiers who had taken prisoners, I thought about using fire defense magic, which had little use in the past, among the fire attribute magic. Simply put, fire walls prevent enemy firearms.

Examination is good at the bombs that the Imperial Army abandoned. I can not prevent the gun, but I found out that bombs and shells can be exploded. Although I brought the strategy for the first time in this fight.

The Imperial Army had done a little ahead. Put the bomb in an iron box, prevent inflammation, take it out just before the attack and throw it. It is a little ingenuity, but this was a pain in the Grand Flam kingdom.

If you are not in an iron box, you only have to express a wall of fire on the front of the enemy soldier who attacks. However, in order to respond to the new empire's way of doing it, you must fight enemy bombs magically surely in a very close place. To realize this, the number of magicians initially supposed was not enough at all, he was not able to completely prevent the empire's attack.

"To the first right position of the right wing, considerable damage has come out!"

A messenger reports the front line. The Grand Flam kingdom has built a number of positions. Among them, the position of the front line of the right wing seems to be quite dangerous.

"Send troops from the second team! Each position, one by one before! Do not want to give up the first team yet!"

The command of Marcus Knight's Headquarters flies. If the first team of the right wing is broken by the enemy, the first team in the center will expose the sides to the Imperial army. When one position is broken, it becomes necessary to retreat the whole.

".... It is not necessary to increase the sacrifice by forcibly?"

King Arnold tells concern to the command of the Marcus knight's head. The position is built up to the eight teams. In addition, the position closer to Honjin is made more robust, such as preparing for side attacks. It was questionable to King Arnold to increase the sacrifice of the soldier in order to protect the first team to abandon.

"Too much enemy attacks are overwhelming, Britannia seems to want early settlement beyond what I think."

".....Even if there are eight teams, can not you rest assured?"

"It is impossible, for example, that everything is dropped, but there is a possibility of taking an unexpected awakening if you let the enemy ride."

That means you can not be relieved. However, Marcus Knight Fighter General is the general general of the King of the Grand Flams unless King Arnold is there. It is not a good position to speak with words like to make men uneasy. In such a point, King Arnold obediently expresses anxiety is still inexperienced.

"Is the empire hurrying the battle....?"

It is the King Arnold that I have a passion for. Right now, there is no army that the empire will be afraid of the most. Even though King Arnold was Lancelot Empire, it seemed to be going to set up an immediate fight.

"..... on the front line."

"what?"

"This is the first momentum, you need to speed the transmission of command to surpass the enemy's offensive"

".... I understood.... Let's go ahead"

Marcus knight troops head, the imperial offense is intense as the thinking so, the army is tough situation. King Arnold stood up to advance Honjin.

"Honjin is fine as it is, I will come back where I surpassed the offense."

It seems that Marcus Knight Fighter Corps headed only for myself as a front line.

"No problem. If you are afraid of the front line, you will not serve general general etc"

"No, it's not such a problem, please command your Majesty troops to command the cavalry unit, I do not know if the opportunity to enter will come,

".....I see"

If the front line should collapse, a cavalry unit needs to stop enemy momentum. To calm soldiers and earn time to build a new front line.

Besides that, if the enemy collapses, the pursuit is also the role of a cavalry unit, but, as expected, this is too early.

"Messages! Come with half!"

With a half of the messenger troops brought in, the Marcus knight troops headed for the front line.

While doing this, the offensive of the Imperial Army continues. An explosion sounded and the sparks were flying around the front. Still, the position of the Grand Flam kingdom has not seemed to have been dropped.

"..... Would that be okay as it is?"

While the Marcus Knight's Head was there, the Lambert Knight, who did not say a word, came up with doubts.

"Why do you think so?"

"I am doubtful about increasing the sacrifice of soldiers, regardless of defending positions, if the troops are 30 thousand, the britannia is eight hundred million, if the military wearing battle....."

The separation that does not say the word that there is no win is also the head of the Lambert knight. However, after listening to the explanation of the Lambert Knight 's head, the color of the anxiety is already on the face of the surrounding knights. Many think that the idea of the Lambert Knight 's idea is one - sided.

"Have earned time, are not we thinking about that?"

"What are you getting as a result of sacrificing soldiers, time earnings?"

".... You know, reinforcements may come"

Participation of wonderland mercenary team. This can be a trump card that determines the game situation. If it appears, it is worthwhile to earn time, not fearing the troops of the soldiers.

"If that was the case, it would have been better if you participated from the beginning."

"what?"

"I think that it would have been better if you leave everything to them from the beginning, if you leave the decision of this fight to the wonderland mercenary group."

"that is....."

The words of the Lambert Knight's head are also criticisms of King Arnold. It was the Prime Minister Heid and the Marcus knight soldier headmaster who advocated keeping the Wonderland mercenary group away from the main battlefield, but it was King Arnold who admitted that.

"In that case, the amount of remuneration will rise, but could you pay?"

"What?"

A suddenly interrupted voice. Rumored, the shadow, as it was, Rion appeared in the mainland.

"If you have time to strike a waste of money, how about fixing the defense of the Honjin properly?"

"Rion, you, before you do?"

"Have you listened to my story? Before you hear it, scold your men who allowed the invasion of Honjin, and I.... King.... The name of a person is not wrong."

Rion, who seems to be doing something wrong with his name as good, is not something you can be careful about. In the first place, King Arnold is not mistaken.

"..... Strengthen the vigilance around Honjin"

Even though we strengthened the vigilance, King Arnold ordered his subordinates exactly as I was told, though I thought that if they were Rion, they would invade.

"Well, it is reasonable, I already hit my hands here, so it will get in the way if it gets tensioned."

"..... Should I say thank you?"

"I do not need it, because it is not for the Kingdom of Gran Pham, because it is because there are people who must protect them by chance"

"got it"

There is also Ariel in the main shrine. It has already been protected by a thousand troops.

"..... after all, I can see this place best."

Proceeding towards the front, Rion looks over the battlefield.

"What are you going to do?"

".... I will think about it now.... No way, I did not believe that the empire will start fighting so quickly"

It was also a miscalculation for Rion that the Empire attacked early in the morning. At the very least, I thought that the battle would not begin until the cannon was installed.

"Otherwise?"

"After waiting for the start of the battle, I was planning to rush into the enemy mainland, looking at the gap, but as a result, it was the same."

"What do you mean?"

"There is no opponent to hide in the main shrine"

"What did you say!?"

King Arnold stood up quickly and looked at the empire's main line. There is no point in doing such things. There is a considerable distance to the main shrine of the empire. It can not be discerned such as the face of a person.

"If you can see, look for me instead of me"

Sure enough, it was decided to be disgusted by Rion.

"..... Can you see?"

The same is true for the front line. I can not see the face of a person.

"I think I can see it, I came here, can you quiet me a bit? I can not see the movement of the battlefield while chatting, I am not terrible."

".....Ah"

Even without chatting, there is no confidence in King Arnold's confidence to see the movements of the battlefield. There are problems of battlefield experience, but that is not all. Rion is abnormal.

It seems that he does not know where he is looking idly, and Rion looks at the battlefield. The fingers are placed on the forehead is the usual habit, but there are only a few in this place who can understand it.

Alice, and Ariel and Sol were unexpectedly coming near.

"..... Well, I was in trouble"

Eventually the fingers got off to the mouth, and at the same time Rion muttered.

"What? Can not you see it?"

Alice responded to the misunderstanding of that Rion first.

"There are two"

"Two, oh, my husband and wife, what's wrong with that?"

Maria and Lancelot Emperor. Rion has two goals from the beginning.

"There seems to be two movements of the military, they do not think about cooperation, they move the army without permission"

Imperial Army Yagami. Rion decided that it was not one army, but Runterslave and Maria's two command lines.

"Oh? A couple quarreling?"

"..... is it a strategy?"

It was a surprisingly laughable joke. As I can afford, I got no time to reply by Rion.

"Is not that a coincidence? That woman does it without permission"

".... Is the possibility more expensive? But, if you can do it without permission, it is rather troublesome"

Predicting the movements of the enemy and moving the troops In the way of Rion, the opponent who makes an unexpected movement is painful to do.

"Because you think you are going to have two opponents at the same time, are not you?"

"Oh, it's a good advice, it's certainly too greedy, so which one will be the first one?"

"Those who are hard to predict"

"Thank you for the advice of repeating.... The strategy is decided, afterwards.... Sol. Wyn also joins.... Take a little distance from Honjin and keep the unit on standby"

Find the figure of Sol and Rion give instructions. The fact that the unit led by Sol and Ariel was a unit of Wonderland mercenary team has been defeated. Although it is ballet from the beginning.

"Ha, but how long?"

"Let it be Ross, or leave it to Wyn's decision, say judgment or tell me not to miss an instruction"

".....I understand"



"Well, I'll come back."

This word of Rion is for Ariel which is next to Sol.

"..... Yeah. See you later."

Ariel looks a bit discontented. I'm dissatisfied with having to leave Alice next to Rion.

"Well, Alice, let's go"

When Rion told this, Alice straddles the Nightmare. Rion also jumped on behind it. As it is, Nightmare who gets off to the front line slowly.

From that diagonally left side, troops on the same unicorn come closer. A cavalry unit dressed in black and red armor. It is two thousand of the Black Beast and the Red Beast Corps.

Along with the merger with Rion, the Order of the Cavalry that quickly accelerates driving. That speed does not compare with that of a horse. In the blink of an eye I jumped into the front line.

"Did you mean to see it for the first time?"

Ariel asked King Arnold lost his voice.

".....Ah"

Although I have seen the fight between Rion and Alice, King Arnold sees the battle as a wonderland mercenary group for the first time. The battle of the cavalry unit is also.

"Yes, you had better not think about it."

"Why is it so?"

Ariel says he can not do what he can to Rion. A little to this, King Arnold remembers a rebound.

"Because it's a Rion, it's possible that I have learned recently, but Rion's talent is neither a sword nor magic, it's judgmental."

"Ability to judge?"

"The ability to grasp the whole battlefield, the ability to figure out the movement of the opponent, the speed to judge the movement of your army, and the speed to judge the next movement based on that, for the first time, the same way of fighting as Rion can be done"

".....Really"

In the meantime, the operation of the unit in the wide area that Rion showed. The thing that Rion talks about just before you see the movement of the enemy. The explanation of Ariel is convincing to King Arnold.

"Did I speak too hard? I do not seem to understand"

"what?"

However, Ariel pointed out the misunderstanding of King Arnold.

"Well then, easy to say - while people think of things, Rion thinks of two things, so you can move as many of them as you want. If a bad man leads, even one unit will rush into the middle of the enemy before giving instructions."

" ....."

Just earlier than people. That's what Ariel explains. However, because it is simple, King Arnold can not think of a way to win it.

In fact, you can approach Rion's way of fighting. Commanding officers of Mage Clyde, including Mercury, are wearing the ability to move troops at the end of their efforts.

"It's a little useful, is it the job of the Wonderland mercenary team, all the revolts of the southern plautization, the northern aristocracy and the western part of the Empire's factory crushed?"

"What did you say?"

"It is also a wonderland mercenary group that has decided the battlefield, built a battlefield and caught the empire into the field, so that if we settled only with the mercenary group in the last fight, this fight would be anyone's fight Wow"

" ....."

A few facts I knew for the first time. King Arnold was shocked and lost his words.

"Well then, I am with this"

Just drop down King Arnold, let it fall, Ariel leaves the mainland. This is the intention of Revenge for King Arnold for Ariel, so I would like to thank you for what I have done to this extent. To the last, for Ariel.

"..... Your Majesty?"

Knight of Lambert Knight, worriedly speaks to Arnold king, who has been stunned by amazement.

".... What did I do, or is it that there was only this difference from the beginning with Rion?"

"We have not finished yet, the fight and also the settlement of the two of us."

".....That's right, and I have to settle with Lancelot as well."

"Yes, surely I will do that opportunity. Please hold your feelings strongly and wait for that time."

"Ah"

Time to come soon. For that time, King Arnold, who is trying to prepare at this time, with Rion who has been preparing over ten years or more. It is natural that two people will make a difference. King Arnold does not understand this.

# CHAPTER 119

## THE END OF THE FIRST ACT

---

A group of cow animals that runs in amazing momentum between the positions of the King of the Grand Flam toward their own troops. The commander of Great Britannia Imperial Army who noticed it immediately left the front line and ordered to withdraw to infantry bombers that are attacking enemy places, at the same time, to the soldiers forbidden behind, He instructed me to take an interceptive posture.

The Great Britannia Imperial Army is the wondrous country mercenary group that was most vigilant. Training for it is repeated over and over. It was worthwhile and the soldiers of the Great Britannia Imperial Army were supposed to have made a smooth transition to an interceptor style in accordance with the instructions of the commander, but before the crew of the firearms united, the assault of the cavalry corps I decided to forgive.

The commander 's instructions were accurate and quick. Simply, the Order of the Cavalry was only entering by the speed which exceeded it. Just fast. To this power, the front line of the Great Britannia Imperial Army came to know.

"Go down and lower the firearms backwards!"

"Put out a heavy infantry in front! Prevent the assault of a coward beast!"

Voice of the command of the Imperial Army commander crosses the battlefield. Imperial troops, such as heavy infantry to stop the assault of the beast, had prepared variously for the fight against the wonderland mercenary group.

But for now it does not seem to work. If we put out a troop in front, it is iterating over by the beast army and retreating, and then repeating another unit forward.

It is fortunate for the Imperial Army that only the military difference is overwhelmingly advantageous by the Imperial army side. Two thousand cavalry soldiers, against fifty thousand soldiers, are preventing the collapse of the military.

"What is that!? I do not know such a thing!"

Maria was the first time to see the fight of Wonderland mercenary team. I am complaining to the strength beyond expectation.

"We are well protected, please think that the result of the training was there"

It is Gill who is temporarily reappointed as a military commander head to marry Maria. Gill leads the executive army, is fighting wonderland mercenary team. Compared to that time, when we were attacked during the march and we did not have any hands or legs, it is a pretty good situation now.

"Somehow stop your feet, and you will be a blow with a cannon."

As Maria says, if you can stop the cavalry legs, do not fight hard.

"You should set it up carefully so as not to show a gap now. The enemy is 2,000, no matter how strong it is, the limit will certainly come someday."

Difference in force. It is the operation of the empire to try to make the most of this. No matter how strong you are, if you keep fighting for a long time, the time will come for sure to become exhausted. It is planned to make an offensive at a stroke aiming at that time.

"The point is that you should scoop Rion, right? Because it's on the front line, it's not an opportunity."

".... Yes, but there is also a machine to take off."

"Is a machine made?"

"Yes, but...."

Maria believes that if he comes out, Rion can be slaughtered. On the other hand, the girls and the guards of the Guard are thinking that they can never win against Rion one by one even if they are Maria. This difference creates a mismatch between Maria and the others.

"If you are anxious, let's go with Lancelot so absolutely not be defeated."

"No, your Majesty has a battle of your Majesty"

If the emperor and the empress strike Rion together, and it is taken off, then this battle is defeated. I can not forgive such reckless things.

"Come to think of it, how about Lancelot?"

People's worry though their troops are in a difficult situation. This kind of thing is good in the battlefield, but unfortunately, in the case of Maria, it is not noticeable, it is regarded as insensitivity. Everyone will not point out that.

"The right wing of the enemy, the momentum likely to break the first team"

".....I am doing my best, because it is in charge of mercenary groups in Wonderland, it is natural, of course."

Until Lancelot, Maria is turning his emotions like jealousy. It seems that Lancelot trying to get away from the state administration seems to disturb himself, and Maria does not like it.

"If the Majesty's army advances the front line, we can completely isolate the Wonderland mercenary group, the war situation is proceeding smoothly and now it is time to endure"

Anyway, now I do not want Maria to make extra movements. Damage by wonderland mercenaries is only growing, but ignoring that, the overall war situation is proceeding favorably to the Empire.

".... then, wait a little more"

I do not intend to assault Maria of truly alone. I realized that the surroundings were not easy and I accepted waiting adultly. It seems to be insensitive and reading ambient air was actually a married woman.



On the other hand, King Arnold of Kingdom of Gran Pham was unable to grasp the state of the game. On the left wing, the Wonderland mercenary team is overwhelming the empire. However, on the right wing, the reverse is pushed into the imperial army. This is not the only thing. Somehow, the movement of your army seems to be Tig Hag.

".... Why do not you support the right wing?"

Such a question is enough to leak out of the mouth of King Arnold.

"The soldiers are turning, but the left wing may be more dangerous than it sees from here."

Lambert answered the question of King Arnold. Even so, Lambert 's explanation is only Lambert' s speculation. Again, trying to justify the movement of your army forcibly.

"There are only two thousand, but if the right wing is retreating, will the mercenary group not be blocked behind?"

Once the right wing position is taken away, the central position will expose the unprotected side. It is the basic tactics of the kingdom side that if one party is robbed, do not push, abandon the other two members, and retreat the front line. However, if you move on that street, the wonderland mercenary team will be isolated on the front line. The empire's aim is this.

"Before I get there, I do not think there will be any problem if I give an instruction to set backwards, but.... well, after all, is the movement halfway?"

Lambert, too, is not convinced of the movement of his army. I think that the movement itself is not wrong, but I feel it as a whole halfway. If you protect the right-handed position, you should put the soldiers more quickly, while on the other hand the position on the left wing side that the Wonderland mercenary group is pushing is not fighting, so it seems to be empty.

"Give a message to Mercury, whether to defend the right-handed position, whether to retreat the whole or early decide"

"Ha"

King Arnold finally got out of control and decided to give instructions to the Mercury Knight troops head on the front line.

"..... I do not know what Rion is thinking about?"

King Arnold also has doubts about the movement of Wonderland mercenary team. Indeed, he is overwhelming the Imperial Army. However, to make the enemy troops collapse, I feel that they are not decisive. There are dozens of enemies opponents. I think that it can not be helped, but it seems like it is a move close to disappointing, unusual for Rion.

"Are you waiting for something?"

Like Lord Bart, King Arnold, I believe that it will be lacking decisively as it is. However, Lambert considered this situation as a measure of Rion.

"If there is something, what is that?"

This is not a question for Lambert. You are asking yourself yourself. Well, King Arnold was doing the same thing when he accompanied Rion in the battle with the devil. It is a matter of thinking of Rion 's bizarre strategy somehow.

"The right wing seems to be pulled out!"

"What did you say!?"

The war situation did not forgive Arnold 's time of thinking. In the voice of Lambert, King Arnold stands up without thinking.

"Lower the center! Reinforce the second right team, stop the enemy's advance!"

Lambert is crying, but from here you can not have a voice to the front line. Lambert knows that as well. Even if I know it, I am frustrated by the bad movements of my allies and I can not stay without saying my voice.

"My movement is dull! What is Marcus doing !?"

The Imperial Army that broke through the first team is attacking the second team with its momentum. In order to stop that momentum, we should temporarily empty the third team, but we should turn the troops and immediately retract the second team, but we can not yet see the movement.

That is not all. The military remains in the first team of the center, left wing still.



"At this rate, the second team will be pulled out! Make the front line thicker! Stop the momentum of Britannia!"

Lambert's cry does not reach the front line at all.

Imperial troops who broke through the first team of the right wing pushed soldiers at a stretch towards the second right team, the central first team. Pushed by the momentum, not only the center where the vulnerable side was struck but also the second right wing are likely to be pushed.

If I do not stop damaging somewhere, it is the momentum that I can get over with three teams and four teams at once.

"Lambert! Prepare for Konoe's sortie! Manage the enemy's momentum and stop it!"

Finally King Arnold made a decision to leave himself on the front line. Otherwise, I feel that the momentum of the empire will not stop.

".... Well, no, wait a minute!"

"I can not afford to hesitate!"

King Arnold thought that Lambert 's ceasefire was a resistance to getting on the front line, but this is a mistake.

"Military on the side of the enemy left wing!"

Subsequently, a voice calling for the emergence of a new army echoes in Honjin.

"It's a friend! You can see the Okus flags!"

A further voice has informed that the army is a friend.

".....What did you say?"

Although the appearance of a friend is pleasant, the question as to why the army of the Kingdom of Okus is here was also floating in the head of King Arnold.

"Imperial Army rushing into the side!"

The army of the Okus which appeared appeared on the side of the imperial army which had been hanging from the momentum passing the first part of the Grand Flam kingdom. The Imperial Army, which was a long form of formation, and completely shaped into sudden enemy, was confused by this. It was to lose momentum just before the moment.

"The Kingdom of Hashi! Army of the Kingdom of Hashii has appeared!"

In addition, the voice that tells the emergence of King Hashi army reverberates. The Hashi Kingdom Army, which appeared a bit behind in Okus, launched an attack from behind the Imperial Army, which was attacking the second team.

Even so, the Imperial Army, which was upset by the raids of the Okus armies, was completely battered by the battle of this Kingdom of the Hasiu. I lost control and just got scoffed.

"..... I do not care, were you aiming at this?"

Imperial troops who were attacking the first team in the center were also attacked by the Okus army and collapsed. For the Imperial Army who was under attack on the momentum, it is the worst time of participation in the two countries.

"That would have predicted the fall of the right wing of our army, and then the deployment."

Lambert does not affirm or deny the question of King Arnold. However, I only presented the possibility that it should not be possible.

"What if it was done?"

"..... genius.... I feel this word is empty."

Even in the expression of the work of a genius, it is unsatisfactory. It may be expressed as the work of God, but in this world there is no concept of God.

"..... Do not come back"

Wonderland mercenaries collect the troops and pull them up from the front line. It is the same for both armies of Okus and King Hashi. The Imperial Army has no signs of pursuing it. On the contrary, the empire side also raised soldiers from the front line.

Once the battle is interrupted. It's a place called partitioning.

"How do you direct my army?"

Lambert confirms. I felt like King Arnold was asked if it could be left to the Mercury Knight troops head. Even so, King Arnold is not going to judge in this place now.

"Let's confirm the situation and report the situation, if the damage of the first position is minor, we will rebuild the front line in the first position"

The Imperial Army is completely retreating. The first right position of the right wing also knows that it can be recaptured without problems, it is an order. You can recapture the position. The problem is the damage of the soldiers. The difference in the military force with the empire is half even if it adds the army of Okus kingdom, Hashi kingdom on the way. It doubles damage to the Imperium side, it finally is five minutes.

"For the time being, the first game is winning."

Although the condition check of the front line has not been completed, Lambert is confident of winning. The Imperial Army, which has advanced right wing, is almost destroyed. There were quite a few who escaped to their position, but the damage was still not unusual.

"It is still the first battlefield"

And the victory of this first game was not the result of the Grand Flam armies winning with their own hands. King Arnold does not feel like being pleased with letting go.

And there are others who are not pleased.

"..... Do not you have Rion?"

It was Prince Alex of the Kingdom of Okus who appeared in Honjin and asked about the whereabouts of Rion.

"I have not come back, because there are other troops outside the position on the left wing side, I should have headed there."

The Wonderland mercenary group that had been raising from the front line did not come back to Honjin. King Arnold judged that Ariel and another unit headed to the standby area.

"Really....."

Prince Alex who heard that there is no Rion seems to be relieved.

"It's not a joke - your lord will not be angry and may be glad, but here is a misunderstanding that I can not solve"

Prince Harry of Hashi Kingdom who was following it complains to Prince Alex.

"It was only a little fast, no, since the King of the Grand Flam was stuck in vain, he failed."

For Prince Harry complaining, Prince Alex returns an excuse. The contents of these two conversations can not be heard by King Arnold.

"Because it is a failure, is the previous fight a preliminary routine?"

"I do not decide in advance, why can you assault me in such a place?"

The Okus army is about 2 thousand. Although it is a surprise attack, it is too few troops to set in for the 80,000 troops.

It was a charge that made it because the Imperial Army was in front of him and was unaware of the side warnings.

"..... That's right."

"Thanks to stickiness on the front line, the result is staggering, I wish I could have pulled in more of the Imperial Army."

"That kind of thing"

If the first right team of the Grand Flam Kingdom collapses, the Imperial Army's left wing will take it there and go further to the back. Meanwhile the Imperial Army's right wing is suppressed by Wonderland mercenary group so that the Imperial Army will grow to the Grand Flamen Kingdom only the left wing. In such a place, the Oku army sets off an attack from the side and segments the front line so as to cut the root. Moreover, thinking that the retreat was cut off, the Hashi kingdom army stabs the place where the imperial army is upset.

It is the situation just as I saw in front of my eyes just before, but when I think that it was intentionally created, the way I feel changes.

"Even if the minor injured persons are together, it is five thousand at the most, it is not a sufficient result"

Prince Harry is unhappy and speaks of the Imperial Army 's damage prediction. Ox and Hashiwa army together, about 4 thousand. It has caused more damage than his army. To say fail is too strict.

".... I wanted to go twice.... apparently, rather than I thought, would it be a long-term battle?"

When I heard the numbers, Prince Alex finally acknowledged the failure and showed an unsatisfying face.

For the Imperial Army Yushan, the Grand Francaman army is 30 thousand, even together with allied troops, is 37 thousand. King Arnold surprised what he thought about trying to end it in a short game.

The battle ended with a victory of the Grand Flam kingdom somehow. However, the battle is still, from now on, King Arnold tightened his feelings.



The empire finished with the result that the first game was lost. I have lowered the whole army back to the back and have begun to join the position again. As soon as I arrived, I made an offense and thought about settling at once, but that ended in failure.

In this way, the empire side is also prepared for a long-term battle.

"I'm sorry"

As we arrive at Honjin, Lionel Corps head talks apologize to Lancelot Emperor. It is after receiving the result that the first game was lost.

".....In terms of morale, the loss of the first game hurts, but it is not bad of all the forces of the Grand Flam kingdom side to be drawn out."

In addition to the Wonderland mercenary group, the Okus Kingdom and the army of the Hashi Kingdom also participated in the war. This is surprising Lancelot Emperor, but if you think that the uncertainties have disappeared, this is not bad.

"Although it is not definite yet, it is about 3,000 in addition to the deceased and seriously injured, and there is not much damage, not to mention compensation"

"What is the Kingdom of Britannia?"

"I do not know what I've made clear, but it may not be less than five hundred"

"Really....."

It is a delicate place to capture the number of 500 as few, or as many. If it is only a number, it may not be a defeat to such an extraordinary depression. I thought it was Lancelot Emperor.

"However, the right wing number is not included"

The right wing is the side led by Maria, the army who was fighting with the Wonderland mercenary team.

".... What is the damage?"

"I do not know, because my report has not come up"

"Is that so..... You're defeated."

Being not reporting is good, losing. If it is bad, it is a disastrous defeat. And, perhaps the result is the latter. In addition to not reporting it, it is decided that Maria does not want to appear in Honjin because I do not want to be blamed for a major defeat.

The settlement of the first game arrived. However, the battle is still to come.

# CHAPTER 120

## BEGINNING OF THE SECOND ACT

---

The first game was settled in the form of a major victory on the side of the Kingdom of Gran Pham, but the situation after that is a situation where the battle afterwards is receded.

The Great Britannia Empire returned to its original tactics and fought a violent bombardment at the position of the King of the Grandfrance army. However, at the beginning, it was a greatly confused Grand Army kingdom army, but eventually when he regained calmness, he built a defensive formation by the magician's troops against the empire. Due to simultaneous deployment of fire defense magic, much of the shelling exploded in the air, making things less damaging to the kingdom army less.

On the other hand, the Imperial side shot more fire than usual in the kingdom army, but fire defense magic that develops like a wall has no meaning to increase the number, but only increases the consumption of the shell was. Then, the empire side can not help being treated carefully. There are limits to the shell. Just like fireworks, it can not be used just to scatter the sparks in the sky.

After all, the attack by the cannon hides the ringing, and the same battle as the first game will be developed. Even so, as the empire side is cautious, the scale has become quite small.

With this, I will not visit either, such as a definitive winner. I just repeat the same kind of battle.

"..... I will not move"

The word of King Arnold does not refer to the Imperial army. It is about a mercenary group in Wonderland. Wonderland mercenary team has not shown remarkable movements since the first game. This also caused the battle to be stuck.

"The Britannia side is totally awaiting, is not it, truly, is not it?"



It is because the empire is dispatching troops of his army against the wonderland mercenary team. If you deploy the army to the front line, it will be a battle warfare, you will be knocked down like a good wonderland mercenary team.

So, in order to withdraw quickly, in some cases, we are going to attack with a gun without hesitation from the sacrifice of ally, so that we send as many as not many numbers to the front line.

"Is it impossible to break the situation?"

King Arnold has a slight impatience. The Okus and Hashiu armies should have stopped the empire's administrative forces in the south. That being on this battlefield means that the empire's administrative forces also gained freedom of action. If the number of soldiers in the Imperial Army are to increase further, the battle will become more and more severe for the Kingdom.

"That is the same for the Empire."

The empire also has no way to overcome the stalemate. A situation preventing cannon attacks, Lambert made this say.

"I am concerned about reinforcements from the south"

Lambert was King Arnold who thought he did not understand his concerns.

"If reinforcements are heading, is not it that wonderland mercenaries will move?"

Lambert knew, on that, he thought that Wonderland mercenary group would manage somehow. It seems irresponsible, but this idea is correct. Rion can not be holding the movement of the south. If the executive army of the empire is headed to the battlefield, it should head for an excellent opportunity for each defeat and an interception.

"Maybe, are you waiting for it?"

It is possible that the wonderland mercenary team does not move, waiting for reinforcements from the empire to come closer from the south. However, this is a mistake. The purpose of Rion is not to defeat the Imperial Army. It is to kill Maria and Lancelot. Rion is waiting for a great opportunity to do that. Whether the sacrifice of King of the Grand Flam army increases, it is not what I knew.

"I do not know, but will not you mind if 800,000 turns into 90000?"

"It is certainly the case, but how do you move the game situation, something, I want a chance."

"Impossible is impossible, the endurance race will never be disadvantageous to us"

"That's right."

Do not be impatient on the battlefield. Their idea is correct. However, apart from that, there are ideas that the two are wrong. The chance is not to wait but to make.

The chance that it was made is coming.



"Hurry up the restructuring of the left wing! Roll up the formation!"

A commander of the Imperial Army orders the rebuilding of the formation of the left wing with an impatient appearance. To tell the truth, it is the same for the King of the Grand Flamen.

A new army appeared from the north, not the south. Army army with territory in the north. For the Empire, although it is an army that should be a reinforcement, the empire is not willing to arrive at aristocratic armies. I do not remember issuing such an order, it is aristocratic selfish behavior.

That is not all. Even now, it is quite a doubtful situation whether he is obedient to the empire. I know already that the host family and hostages are in the hands of Rion 's organization.

If you are rolling over to Kingdom of Gran Pham, it will be an enemy reinforcement for the Empire. That's more than 30,000 military forces. The empire is fearing that it exposes the side to unprotected, and in a panic, it is performing the rearrangement of the formation.

In order to prepare for the direction where the aristocratic army appeared, turn the soldier thicken the defense of the left wing. It is necessary to prepare for the front

where the Grandfram kingdom is located, so it is quite deviant towards the left as a whole.

To that extent, the Wonderland mercenary team made an offensive against the thin right wing. Moreover, at the worst timing that the reform of the formation is under way.

"Return the soldier from the left wing! What happened to the gun military !?"

On the right wing, Maria is upset. That's all that the charge of Wonderland mercenary team is terrible.

The first battle was a battle of fifty thousand verses two thousand. However, we have made a lot of sacrifice in the first game, and now we have a lot of soldiers left wing, 25,000 to 2,000. Although it still has more than tenfold difference, it has shrunk by half.

Besides, the offensive of Wonderland mercenary group is serious charge, to undermine Maria, unlike the first game.

"Stop the enemy's feet! Do not allow approach to Honjin!"

Gil, the guard leader, is flying strongly, but even if such orders are issued, except for the main guard who becomes the main team, the twenty thousand soldiers will go to the stall. Moreover, it is a general soldier far worse than the Guard. It can not resist mercenaries in Wonderland.

"Death Corps! Lower the other soldiers and put the death squad in front!"

Attack with a bomb. This, at the most, can only earn time. Before reaching Wonderland Mercenary Corps, it will just blow away with the magic of Rion.

However, it is that time that is necessary for the imperial army of the right wing now. I was seeking time for soldiers who left the left wing to come back.

On the right wing front, several explosions occur. A false assault is the testimony made.

"There are still soldiers from the left wing!"

"Maria Mr.! Move to the left wing! Let's get the mercenary team in!"

Alan has proposed a strategy. If a soldier from the left wing does not come, you can move from here to the left wing. Hopefully, you can draw in a wonderland mercenary group deeply into your army. On the contrary it's a great opportunity that you may be able to annihilate the siege.

"Well, let's!"

"Well, move!"

"I will put a kelly! Put out a signal and surround me at once!"

"Ha ha, yes!"

Maria was breathed out with a victory over Alan's strategy. It is Maria's goal in this battle to catch Rion. Maria thought that a great opportunity to fulfill it came, decided to win.

The signal that Maria ordered. In the air, this was a real firework fly. Just fireworks that scatter sparks, followed three times.

Following that, the sound of the guns resounds in the surroundings. It was heard from the position of the King of the Grand Flams.

Rion who was at the beginning of Wonderland Mercenary Falls falls from the coward. I could not avoid getting surprised from behind.

"Yoshi! Stop it at once! Surround me like you will not escape!"

Maria who saw how Rion is being batted gives instructions with delight. I stopped the guards who had been moving, ordered other troops, and moved to the siege of Wonderland mercenary team.

A soldier of the Kingdom of the Grand Franram, who jumped out of the position to the circle of the siege, also joins.



To the events that took place on the left wing, the Honjin of the Grand Flamen kingdom suffered great confusion. A wonderland mercenary group put an offense at once in a moment with the gap of the formation of the empire being disturbed. The Empire's right wing is pushed in without stopping its offensive.

So, it is a moment of moment. I heard the sound of releasing a gun from the first team of my army, and a few soldiers of Wonderland mercenary team rolled down from the beast. Apparently, one of them is Rion.

At that moment, King Arnold's head became pure white and I could not understand what happened.

".....betrayal?"

Words that leaked out of Lambert 's mouth. The same word also came to the head of King Arnold, but he did not want to admit it and stopped thinking.

"..... Such a foolish thing"

Although the upset has not disappeared, it has become possible to emit words. I will not solve anything.

"A considerable soldier will join Britannia, will not it be ten thousand?"

A soldier jumps out of a number of positions and heads towards the front line. I can not imagine that it is a cooperation with Wonderland mercenary team. The remaining soldiers and the voice of the commanders' stoppage indicate that they are not.

"Your Majesty, hurry up, give me your orders! Give me a broken soldier!"

"If you do that, the troops will collapse, you do not know who is betraying you"

There are measures to confound enemies by listening to treachery of ally. Whether it is an enemy or a friend or not, in an uncertain situation, even if it is said to defeat it will only get into great confusion.

"I understand that, but will not we abandon the mercenary group as it is?"

"Do not abandon, prepare for your departure, head for the front!"

".... Ha ha"

I think that it is dangerous to go to the front line in a situation where you do not know who is betraying it, but that may lead to the collection of the situation. Lambert decided to bet on it.

The Grand Order of the Kofu Order of the Kingdom of Gran Phram moved quickly to prepare for the departure, moving towards the front line.



Soldiers of the Imperial Army surround the mercenary group of Wonderland. The number grew rapidly with the passage of time. The soldier who betrayed the King of the Kingdom, and Emperor Lancelot who knew that an opportunity to win Rion had arrived, is sending soldiers from the left wing.

In order to make the siege thick in a hurry so as not to escape, the Imperial Army impatient. There is worthy of that impatience, and the surrounding net is completed.

Later, just to catch Rion, not to let it escape.

"I will not let it go! I will settle here!"

Rion shot by the gun and sitting on the ground. Maria is crying from the position a little away towards that Rion.

"Or you surrender it adult! If you say you swear loyalty, you may think about it!"

Maria is convinced of victory. She seems to be unable to conceal the joy and encourages surrender.

"..... You, stupid! You can not swear loyalty to a stupid woman like you?"

Rion launched a word of mockery towards that Maria.

"What is it !?" Please do not get stubborn!"

Maria who gave anger to the words of Rion, but still has plenty of room. I can afford to disappear quickly.

"For now, the sorting is over, there are ten thousand sites, less than I thought"

".....What's that?"

"I heard you did not hear!? It was said that sorting of enemy ally's ended! According to Marcus, ten thousand betrayed the Grand Flam kingdom!"

"..... No way, did you know that?"

Betrayal of Marcus Knight's Corps head. This is Maria's best trump card. It was supposed to be secret secrets that I had not informed the members of the SDF.

"Even if you intend to hide you, the betrayed side can not be hidden completely, so if you are acting outrageously to the Kingdom of Granpham, that would be a human on the Great Britannia Empire?"

Even though Maria intended to keep it secret, Marcus' action showed betrayal. If you do not tell anyone, you can not keep a secret. If you want to keep it secret till the very end, you should not let the betrayal act etc until then.

"Now that you know it, what is that! Whatever you do, you will die here!"

"You are the one who is going to die! I wonder why I've been waiting to kill so far!"

"Have you waited !?"

"Oh, yes! It was possible at any time if only to kill! I did not do it because you thought that many people should be killed while a lot of people are watching! This is your execution place! !"

We could kill it by using means such as assassination. However, Rion can not convince that. Only Maria wanted to kill him, suffering more than Vincent.

Empress, from the position that can be called the top, to the bottom of the abyss. While a lot of people were watching, let me despair of my inability. This was the means of revenge that Rion thought.

"I think that I can kill me! Is not that stupid!?"

I will not die. Maria has nothing to believe at all.

"You mean, have you thought that you are the hero yet?"

Rion did the way of asking a little step into it.

"It is not natural! I am a brave man summoned from a different world!"

Maria, with blood on her head, seems to have not noticed the meaning put in the question of Rion. If so, Rion is OK. By all means, I do not want to teach my true identity.

"If you do not have the power to give him a brave man! If you hit that big mouth, try fighting with me one-on-one!"

"What's that!?"

"If you are a brave man, do prove that power!"

Rion provoking Maria. I think that this method is the best way to make Maria, who is talking about things that he still remembered, to be remembered as a brave man.

"You will not regret!"

Maria Maria who got on the provocation of Rion, even though he did not imitate suddenly slashing, he began casting magic. It is the ultimate magical fusion in the magic possessed by Maria.

Even though it is possessed, unlike Rion and Alice, Maria himself does not treat multiple attribute magic itself. It combines the magic of others and creates new attributes.

From the members of the SDF, fire attributes and magic of wind attributes are issued. It swirls around Maria's head and then - it disappears.

"eh!?"

The surprise voice leaks out of Maria's mouth. The magic ended in failure.



"The hero is amazed to hear it! No way, can not handle magic !?"

A ridiculed voice is issued from the mouth of Rion.

"Do not look like that! Please watch!"

It is quite a selfish talk to see that magic to attack yourself is just a selfish story, but as Rion said, he did not do anything and waited for the chant to end.

Maria's chant is water attribute magic, Maria's own attribute magic. But the results are similar. Magic never invoked.

".... Why? What is going on !?"

In a rainy season, Maria is crying with a bullying appearance. I can not believe Maria, like myself who was supposed to be a magical user, the best in this world, can not use magic.

"That's why I told you that it was stupid! Why can not you handle water attribute magic, depending on only gunpowder, avoiding water!? The world is not kind enough to help others who are hated!"

"Lie....."

It is a lie. It is true that Maria is disliked by spirits, and for that reason it is a fact that the power of magic is significantly waning, but that is not due to gunpowder. It is a grudge that I destroyed nature for calculation and production of iron.

Moreover, by trying to attack Rion who is loved by the spirit, the spirits refuse to obey Maria completely, and with this, the magic has stopped exercising at all.

Because of the explosive, Rion is telling a lie in order to plant people with a feeling of refusal to use a firearm.

"If you can not use magic, will you fight with a sword? I am willing to do it."

" ....."

If it is a sword you can win, Maria is thinking hard in her head. Maria was finally calm when he saw the state of the battle of few Rion at the head. I remembered how strong Rion is, now and then.

"Now it's a chance! Shoot down!

Maria 's mouth issued an order for his troops. It is content so much that the soldiers could not react quickly to too much meanness.

"Do it fast! Shoot all the people!"

Maria repeatedly orders. At last, the soldiers also reacted and started, but Rion can not miss this idle time.

A dazzling flash flashes the sky. At the same time, a thunderous sound shivering to the deep inside belly reverberated.

".....You must be kidding?"

When it got over it. Hundreds of Imperial Army gunmen, who surrounded Wonderland mercenaries, fell down on the ground and fell apart.

Maria does not know. In the east, Rion is called the thunder called Raiden, with awe. That's the meaning.

"Do not be afraid! There are only 2,000 enemies! Surround them and attack all at once!"

On behalf of Maria who is stunned, Gill emanates. Two thousand mercenaries in Wonderland. The Imperial Army surrounding it is about to increase even more from 40,000.

Gill thought how much, even if Rion is strong, it can not be pushed by the power of a number.

"No regret is got! Release the limiter!"

It is about Maria that the Imperial Army knew the meaning of the term Limiter, which was ordered by Rion. However, the meaning is the action of Wonderland mercenary team, and it will be understood by other Imperial troops.

The voice of a muttering sounds like a magical cast. Even though each person's voice is small, it is a thousand people 's voice. Maria knew what he was muttering.

".... be careful! Bandeaux party's trump card!"

Maria once heard a chant like this. It is what the leaders of the Bandou party challenging the battle with the devil wrote. The subsequent movements of the party heads of the Bandeaux party were terrible, and I was able to overwhelm the devil who Maria could not defeat admirably.

Now, in front of us, 1000 people have chanted. I can not imagine how much fighting power this will be.

"Ooooooooooooooooooooooo! It is!"

The shout of the Wonderland mercenary group shivers the Imperial Army soldiers surrounding them. The moment when the shout went out, a thousand mercenary members became flashing.

# CHAPTER 121

## THE BEGINNING OF THE FINAL CURTAIN

---

A treachery of a friendly soldier. In order to settle this situation, King Arnold, who headed the Knight Order and heading toward the front line. To the place a little later, the thunder was roaring in the place where I came.

Suddenly, the violent thunder that wound up hit the battlefield directly. It is also in the eyes of King Arnold that the soldiers are in great confusion.

"..... What is going on?"

In spite of too much shock, King Arnold unintentionally relaxed the horses.

"I do not know. Let's hurry to the front anyway."

From a remote place, I can not grasp details. Anyhow, we should head to the front line as soon as possible. Lambert thought like this, but there are some who block it.

The troops were standing before the Order of the Konoe next to the front line. It is not a Grand Forum Kingdom army. It is a mobile infantry group of Wonderland mercenary team, which is called the Order of the Knight Guard led by Sol.

"..... Does not it go to the front line?"

Under the present circumstances, King Arnold can not understand why this unit is staying in this place. There are about 2,000 infantry units in this place. If you strike the back of the enemy, it is a number that might break down the enclosing net that surrounds the Rion's unit.

"..... There is no orders from Rion yet"

Without turning his eyes on King Arnold, Ariel answers. From the appearance of looking straight at the front line, I can understand something that is not worried.

"Even if there are no orders, should we move in the current situation?"

"So, what will you do if you get in the way of Rion?"

"Although it is an obstacle, the current situation is"

"The shape that Rion built up"

".....what?"

With just two thousand armies, it is surrounded by tens of thousands of armies and isolated on the front line. The current situation recognized by King Arnold is this. No matter how you think about it, I do not know the reason for hoping for this form daringly.

"It seems like I want to beat the madness of that woman on a cottonpan."

If that woman is about Maria, King Arnold also knows. No matter what you say, Maria will not try to change her thoughts. I am well aware of Arnold's feelings of frustration with it.

However, even if it is so, it is absurd to bother to make a disadvantageous battle situation.

"To begin with, I think that it is the form created by the empire that the Majesty is heading to the front line."

King Arnold tried to open her mouth, Sol beside him from the side.

"What did you say?"

The story of Sol surprised King Arnold. I do not know how to think King Arnold.

"By betrayal of a soldier, the front position is empty, it is not in a state to prevent the Empire's assault, and even though it is, the Empire's left wing is not about to leave. It is waiting for something Do not you think?"

"..... did you say you invited me?"

As Sol says, battle is not being done on the right wing. Now, only the armies besieging the Wonderland mercenary team are fighting in the Imperial Army.

"I will not affirm, but whatever Maria's, Emancel Lancelot has been adhering to Rion as he stops other fighting? The consciousness of Lancelot's emperor is more for the Majesty than for Rion, I think,"

"..... That's right."

King Arnold also has insistence on Emperor Lancelot. I have the same thought, Lancelot Emperor. Regardless of what the truth is, King Arnold wanted to think like this.

"As you investigated, the central army of the empire, I think that the Imperial Army had shrunk a little in the first war, with a total of 20 thousand of Imperial Order 10,000 and imperial soldier 10,000 in the direct rate of Lancelot Emperor But, even now, it is over three times the number led by His Majesty."

"I can win"

King Arnold can not say that he can not win. Even with a feeling, I do not mean to lose.

"Emperor Lancelot will have the same idea, using six hundred thousand soldiers to stop the move of Rion and challenge the Majesty with a decisive battle with the remaining twenty thousand kingdoms army excluding betrayed soldiers It is almost the same number, so I think that Lancelot Empire will be able to win."

Even the same number of soldiers, Lancelot Emperor has calculated to win. Where does this confidence come from? Sol tells us to think about this. And this is told by the Arnold King losing if it comes to the front line this way as it is.

"Are you kind?"

Ariel speaks to the sol. Somewhat, it is a word that sounds like irony is put in.

"Because I have the benefit of being raised as a Konoe Knight, I thought that I would return my grace at this opportunity."

In fact, Solar, rather than irony, caught it as a warning. The word that I returned is true, but it is also an excuse for solving misunderstandings.

"Yes, that's not it."

Ariel appearing convinced by Sol's explanation. It's a good thing to return borrowing. If it thinks that it will lead to a breakup with the Grand Flam kingdom.

"..... Lambert: send a message to each position, retreat the front line and reorganize the unit"

"Ha"

King Arnold judged, listening to the conversation between Ariel and Sol. I should not be on the front line. I decided not to go out on the front line and plan to reorganize the military in preparation for the battle against Lancelot.



The number of surrounding Imperial forces exceeds 50,000. Even if you enclose it in as many numbers as this, it is natural, but only a part can participate in battle. But the purpose of the Imperial Army is not to strike Rion, but to contain it. With some sacrifice, we had built a thick enclosing net that was not broken through.

As Sol told me, I will not let you get in the way of the summit battle with King Arnold.

However, Maria does not know the speculation of such Lancelot Emperor. He was trying to catch Rion hard. Even if you know, your priority will be given to your warfare, and what you do will not change.

"Why can not you move!"

The mystery of the banddu party. If you use it, temporarily you will demonstrate superhuman power, but eventually you will lose its power and die. It should be that, but the momentum of soldiers of Wonderland mercenaries does not show signs of declining.

We split two thousand units in half, and in exchange, continued to demonstrate amazing power.

"Do not let it go! If you keep fighting, you will die without permission!"

Even if commanded, the soldiers of the Imperial Army have no way to do it. Even if you point the sword, it will only be overruled unilaterally. Fighting to a certain extent, the

soldiers of Wonderland mercenaries are going down to the back, but can not prevent it.

"Making time is useless! I do not want a battle premised on throwing away my life!

The word of Rion has a sarcasm. Maria has been strongly forced to soldiers for the battle of the premise that throwing down life is the premise.

"Lie, I saw you die in front of me!"

"Effort is evolving people, techniques evolve! The mystery of Bandou now is not a technique that burns life!"

The mystery of Bandeaux is also called inner magic, a psychotic, which uses magical power to improve physical abilities. The grandfather Knight of the former Konbu Knight, who is also a user of this, was never dead in one use.

The point is the problem of magical power control. Regarding magical power control, Rion has the ability to exceed herself, making efforts as much as possible. The same training is imposed on Wonderland mercenary group, further devising, there is skill now.

"Easily relying on tools, forgetting effort, degenerate, do not be with you!"

"What's that!?"

Rion 's curse, Maria also has blood on his head. But Rion is not saying words to anger Maria. I would like to tell my own words to the soldiers of the surrounding Imperial Army.

Rion wants to deny all that Maria has made of Maria's words.

"Do not stay behind forever, get out beforehand!"

Decline Maria. Not only this but also the denial of gunpowder, science, which people in this world knew, is the purpose of Rion. This world is made up of spirits, magical powers. Rion thought that science would break the harmony of the world.

"Do not get in tune! There is still a trump card here!"



As a feeling of not giving up, also called a sorrow, but as for Maria, Maria is also a big deal. Even if the belief that you always win will support your feelings at the end.

"Put the special troops in front! Warlords too!"

To put out a director squadron is to force those who forced them to fight. After all, Maria is doing the same thing as before.

However, a little different thing is that the soldiers are acquainted with Rion.

"..... of the slums?"

When looking at the face of the soldiers who came out before, Rion soon noticed it. The soldiers are residents of the slum. Soldiers who have noticed Rion and have turned downwards with a sense of desire. As soon as you desire, you know immediately that you are not a soldier.

"Kill Rion! If you do not do, your family will kill them all!"

Take a hostage and force it to fight. This is also the same method as before.

"..... In a sense, it is amazing"

Rion gave a little impression to Maria, who is undoubtedly going to declare a sneaky line of villain itself, in front of a friend.

"Well, what about Rion, what do you do? Where is your slum the place you grew up! Are they your companions! Can you point the sword to your friends !?"

Maria, whom the rogue is stuck in herself, has not noticed his misunderstandings. To the rogue is a friend of justice. It is an illusion of Rion as a righteous person.

However, Rion who does not put out that it is a rogue and plays even to a hero at times, in a sense, can be said to be a rogue more than Maria. Even if you devise a measure against a rogue, expecting a heart of justice, that is a waste.

Rion slowly left before the inhabitants of the slum.

"..... Give you a choice! Will you die as my friend or die as my enemy? Choose either!"

The choice that Rion confronts the inhabitants of the slum is the content of Detallame. Whichever you choose, you are saying it is dead.

Of course, when I heard this, Maria started, Empire people thought that the people who were told by Rion 's shamanic playfals were angry.

However, in fact, that result was not over.

"U, oooooooooooooo !! Wow aaaaaa !!"

With a crazy cry, one of the inhabitants of the slum strikes the soldiers of the empire. This was the trigger, and other residents also took the same action.

The inhabitants of the poor cities chose to die as a friend of Rion.

"....., and what is it? It is strange, is not it !?"

Their actions do not make any sense to Maria. Their choice will result in the death of themselves as well as the families who are hostages.

About thirty inhabitants of the slum brought in. Even if you defeat the number of people, you can not win. In the first place, a soldier is set behind them. In other words, the bullet is just struck.

".... Why.... Why are you going to follow Rion!? Are you so scared of Rion !?"

Maria who has dominated soldiers with fear of death. Those who brought from the slum followed the fear offered by Rion, rather than the fear that Maria hit. This is what Maria thought.

And Rion thinks the same way. In betrayal, the ruling party, all deaths. He is afraid of the rules of the organization.

"Rion-sama!"

A man who chews on the army of the empire while screaming the name of Rion.

"A good world, change the world! ....!"

"eh?"

The word cried out at the time of death pierces Rion 's chest.

"Dreams! Hope for us!"

Another man is shouting. All of their words of death were directed to Rion. The others are the same. I thanked him for improving the living of the slum, and he died while crying to change the world.

"..... Why?..... What?"

A wind of one goes through the stunning Rion's body. Rion once felt this wind sensation, once, once. It is a time when a devil pierces his body and loses his life. It was the same sense as extensive recovery magic win heel.

".....Alice?"

I thought that Ariel had used it again, looking for whereabouts, looking backward Revealed in the eyes of Rion, standing up at the back of Nightmare, like the conductor Alice who is waving his arms. It was Alice, not Ariel, that used recovery magic.

The Alice suddenly collapses from the back of the Nightmare like a puppet with thread breaks.

"Alice!"

In a hurry, Rion rushed to Alice who fell to the ground. Alice who embraced himself had a terrible complexion, but he was conscious.

".....are you okay?"

".... It is useless."

"Does it hurt somewhere or is it painful? Or....."

Rion does not know what form the end of Alice will be. Will it die like a man, or will it disappear? Anyway, I'm asking Alice to come up with it.

".....different.... I.... I'm still fine, I'm useless, the Rion,"

"Alice, do not talk anymore"

Alright, albeit as usual, she seems to suffer.

".....Rion is useless if you kill a friend.... Ally..... , should protect....., that's right, have you decided?"

"That..... That's right,"

Others could have existed as an important person in the enemy and the other Rion. At the beginning, only Ariel and Vincent, it is increasing little by little.

And although it is not about as much as Ariel, if you become a person to protect, now it is too big to count.

"If you decide, if you decide, decide..... , Defend it....., abandoning it, Rion's important,.... will betray something"

Thoughts for others who have sprouted in the heart of Rion by Ariel. It is growing considerably now. Originally, as it did not have, it is pure, shining much more than that of others. Alice looks like that.

"Meeting you..... with you, I changed.... So.... you also change.... The aim of vengeance is too small for you, your power is not such a thing"

"Alice, I am....."

It was only purpose to live. I met Vincent and I learned the joy of living for others. Losing that Vincent, revenge has become the purpose of Rion 's living.

Alice says to throw it away. Rion does not know what to live for because it throws it away.

"On your back..... A lot of people are on board..... Everyone.... I'm expecting you..... But do not get me wrong.... For those of us....., I'm telling you to live.... That's not it...."

"Well, what is it?"

"Your.... I want you to be alive, I want you, I expect you, people expect..... as you want, living you....., those who go with you willingly..... Believe in them..... surely believe that they will follow....., go ahead on your own paths"

"Alice....."

"You have the power to change the world! I believe you!"

He stretched his hands on the cheeks of Rion, and Alice told this, with a distinct, different tone.

".....I understood"

I told him that I knew, but I still do not see what I want to do in Rion 's head. However, I thought that I wanted to respond to Alice's thought.

This seems like living for others, same as before, but I think it is fine now.

It is because I think that it is not a goal that you can reach quickly. Also, for ten or twenty years ahead, you can start it little by little.

For that purpose, first we have to add one break.

"Mercury! Let's take troops and rescue the people in the poor neighborhood! Bring them to a safe place with Alice!"

"But !?"

Despite the instructions of Rion, Mercury did not follow immediately. A unit called Rion is a thousand troops led by himself. Lead it, half of those who keep Rion off the front line.

"Call Konoe!"

"Well!"

"Quickly, move to action! Instruction!"

"..... Ha!"

Although hesitated a bit, Mercury started his actions in accordance with the instructions of Rion. Head troops and hit the Imperial Army. It is not the purpose to completely destroy it. It is to separate the Imperial army from those of the slum.

"Win! Ross! It's ban lifting! I do not care, show me the power!"

Rion emits orders only known to those who understand. And at the same time, dozens of fire dragons jumped up to the sky.

Slightly behind, the sound of the cannon ringing. The bombardment was buried in the fire dragon in the air all without falling on the ground and exploded.

".....Lie!?"

Maria is making a surprise voice in the amazing skill of capturing cannon bullets in the air. However, it is still early to be surprised. Rion's trump card has not yet revealed its appearance.



The first thing I confirmed was that the Grand Forum Kingdom Army, located a bit far from the front line.

"Well, what, what is that?"

A surprise voice came out of Lambert 's mouth. Behind Lambert's line of sight, there was a figure of a wonderland mercenary group moving towards the front line, like a jumping figure, in a man-made form.

It is a unit that was in front of me. It looked like an ordinary infantry, which suddenly raised the roar, changed its appearance. In a figure that resembles a beast, not a person. It's not enough to be all infantry, but it's one more than enough.

After completing the transformation, these soldiers are moving towards the front line with the movement and speed which can not be considered as a person, as the figure shows. Furthermore, after that, the rest of the soldiers headed for us. This is the movement of ordinary infantry.

"No way, was it true?"

For the Kingdom of Gran Phram, conveniently, someone who knew the circumstances appeared. Prince Alex of Okus.

"Do you know something?"

".....I heard rumors that when there are monsters in Wonderland mercenary group"

"What did you say?"

Prince Alex returns an amazing answer to the question of King Arnold.

"Does the demon have grounds?"

Also, Prince Alex murmuring what is worrisome.

"What does that mean?"

"Have you not talked? It is the street name of Rion, there are two representative besides the king of disaster: the Empress and the Devil"

"What is a Ritei?"

"In the thunder with the emperor of the emperor, the stone thunder, you saw it a while ago? Rion's daughter called the thunder captain"

".... That one, Rion?"

In addition, knowing that the heavy lightning of the previous time is the work of Rion, King Arnold is surprised. It is obviously unnatural thunderbolt. I knew it was an artificial thing, but King Arnold was surprised at the unknownness of the bottom of Rion.

"I thought that the devil was because he had defeated the evil spirit, but since he was obeying demons, was it a demon king?"

Prince Alex knows the reason of the street name, I am just convinced.

"..... How can you follow demons and how?"

But the people of King Arnold and King Grand Franm will not do so. It is fighting to the disastrously with a demon. Moreover, there is also knowledge of a demon who makes a demon obey. Feelings of doubt are beginning to emerge the identity of Rion.

"If you can obey a monster, even a demon is possible, because it is smarter than a monster, is not it easy, is it difficult?"

"..... Such a foolish thing. Why does the devil obediently follow Rion only?"

Training of monsters is also trying the Grand Flam kingdom, of course, but all failed.

"That's not the case, the monsters obey only Rion, we follow other mercenaries, by the way, I will also listen to what I say"

"What did you say?"

"It seems that we can also create a cavalry corps in our country, although there is cooperation of Wonderland mercenaries,"

"..... before a moment"

Okus is trying to succeed in the creation of a cavalry unit that could not be done by his country. The Kingdom of Okus is also a bottomless existence.

"You do not have to take it any moment."

Prince Alex is amazed.

"What is OK?"

"I have been acting together with the Wonderland mercenary group, I was pretending to be a cavalry party of Japan, I thought I was aware of it a long time ago"

"what?"

"I just broke up, because I was collecting demon animals..... Look, it came out."

Ahead of Alex's point of finger, a cavalry corps, dressed in black and red armor, was running. That number, about 2,000. It is a unit that was misunderstood not only in the Kingdom of Okus but also in the Kingdom of Hashi.



".... How much is the total number of mercenaries in Wonderland?"

"Come on, for now, there will be six thousand in this battlefield"

Four cavalry thousands of each of the cavalry corps. The mobile corps is two units, this one thousand one. The wonderland mercenary group possesses six thousand troops.

In terms of quality, there are probably six thousand best soldiers on the continent. King Arnold felt horror rather than reassessment when considering how much this would be the fighting power.

# CHAPTER 122

## THE CURTAIN FALLS

---

One thousand of black cavalry soldiers led by Mercury collect safely and those in the slum, trying to go downward. Naturally, the empire is hard enough to prevent it. It is the troops that betrayed the Grand Flam kingdom that is standing in front of the Mercury troops. It formed a formation and was confronted with the Black Order Beast Corps.

"Do not let it go! Anyhow, bear it!"

It is the head of the Marcus knight soldier who is flying to soldiers. I betrayed the Grand Flam kingdom, now it should be called the former kingdom knight soldier.

"There is no need to impossible, there are only 2,000 enemies! The time will soon become tiring!"

Marcus is trying hard for endurance. It's the right choice. Unlike the Imperial Army, where the number of soldiers can afford, the Wonderland mercenary team must keep fighting all the time.

Someday I will be exhausted and I will definitely stop fighting. However, the problem is only when the premise that the Imperial Army keeps up till then is established.

To destroy its premise, the first existence appeared suddenly as if it fell from the sky. And those who were like a beast, but those who are standing up with two legs, those who are rushed into the middle of the formation of the army led by Marcus, knocked down the surrounding soldiers, scatteredly After fleeing rampaging, I also flew greatly, and I will move forward.

"..... Is it a demon?"

Marcus who was participating in the demonic champion has seen a demon. However, it seems a bit different from Marcus' knowing demon. Anyway, they are heterosomes who do not know what they are.

However, Marcus should have thought earlier than surprised by it. Where the irregular people emerged from, where.

"Back! The cavalry unit comes!"

"Well, what is it !?"

When Marcus looked backwards to the warning voice of the soldier, two black and red cavalry units were pressing closer to the back of the formation.

Marcus has no room to order something. The cavalry unit gouges the formation deeply from behind, with the momentum of running.

"Do not disturb the formation! No, pass through it! Pass it through and re-enclose!"

As expected, it is the place where the former Grand Francian kingdom knight troops head. Marcus chose to get in and embrace the Imperial Army's enclosing net rather than to prevent the assault. Even if two thousand are four thousand, it is judged that there is nothing serious.

However, the Wonderland mercenary team was not all in this. After a while late for the Cavalry Corps, soldiers who could be called mobile infantry teams, mobile infantry dropped out, so it was a mere infantry group, but it appeared.

"Are you still here! Welcome back enemies!"

Once, the reaction of the Imperial Army, whose consciousness was facing backwards, was early. I tried to form a backward facing formation to prepare for the enemy's assault, but the tornado attacks before the enemy's infantry.

".... Ariel!"

Just because you see through the magic of Ariel does not prevent it. Swirling powerful wind attribute magic cuts the formation of the imperial army just just prepared.

"Reorganize the formation and prepare for the enemy's assault!"

Marcus's order sounds. In response, the formation of the Imperial Army will also shape its shape.

"Endure! If you can endure here, we will win!"

There is no basis for anything. However, if it collapses, there is no doubt that the siege is wasted. Marcus feels this place, where he is stuck.

"In the place I endured, I will not win, I can not endure it before that."

".....What did you say?"

Voices suddenly hung. When Marcus turned his eyes in the direction of the voice, there was a sol holding the draft sword there.

"Well, this might be the last for knightlike battle. Marcus, whenever, routinely win a game"

"There is also a single fight now! If you are the head of Sol Aristes, the prize is not cheap!"

Marcus ordered the surroundings to avenge Sol, rejecting Sol's fighting offer.

"Indeed, a traitor is a foolish thing."

"What did you say!?"

"Even though you did not have options other than single fighting, it's already good, because anyone is good, let's scoff a little, maybe you may be praised by Rion."

One fight was the best option for Marcus. Because there is almost no side of a friend already standing around Marcus.

You can not be able to prevent Mercury in a state that is distracted behind. Ten thousand who were led by Marcus losing battle power at once were putting down the formation from before and after.

"..... stupid, why is the brave losing? Is not it the brave who will win the last !?"

Marcus is screaming for words that Maria says. The original is the word blown from Maria. Believed by Maria, believing in the words of Maria, Marcus betrayed the Grand

Flam Kingdom long ago. My relationship with Maria was still from the time he had been subjugating demons.

"Even so, that valiant should have considered someone."

".....What did you say?"

"If a thing coming from a different world is a testimony of a brave man, there is another person who should be called a brave."

"..... No, nothing"

Currently Sol is the only opponent you are limited. And when there is someone who is just called a brave, there is only one person. It is a person who shows the power that is suitable for being called a brave, even if he does not know that he came from another world.

When I learned of it, it was not a surprise that I spread to Marcus' heart, I was convinced. Called a hero, he was a person who should have glorified the Grand Flam kingdom. Many people including myself have to disturb.

"The person himself refuses to be called a brave,"

".... It will be,"

"Apparently, you are one of the victims, I do not have sympathy about it, but.... is it useless thing?"

"Oh, that's right, I want to hear a single word, who is your guard now?"

".....Frau-like Konoe, that is according to the life of the Lord who turns loyalty."

This was said because I knew the answer Marcus wanted. Sol needed to be Rion Konoe Knight.

".... That's right, that's fine, then shall we?"

"Haa, come on!"

Eventually, Sol and Marcus will be the first match. Even so, I do not plan to win Marcus. Marcus wanted to return to the original knight of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix because he found that his choice was a mistake.

Of course, a good story of such insects can not be forgiven. Marcus picked a good death. In the way that the person who should have served hangs on the hand of the Konoe Knight.

The sword of Sol is one flash. While spreading blood from the neck, Marcus slowly fell down.

".... After this?"

To Mercury approaching, Sol confirms the battle of the future.

"Completely collapse this unit and solve the enclosing net from there, I think that it will be a direct fight from there"

"Okay, I know, let's put a kelly at once"

Marcus who was led has already been slaughtered. There must be no defense against the betrayal unit from Kingdom of Gran Pham. Sol moved the troops towards one - sided pressure control.



In the middle of the enclosing net, a fierce battle had been spreading.

Apart from Mercury's troops, the military force of Wonderland mercenaries has reached one thousand. Maria saw this as an opportunity. It is a correct judgment.

He led the preserved five thousand guards, and offensive to the wonderland mercenary group. For Maria, participation in the guards of the most elite unit in the Guard. Moreover, it is a unit of five times the enemy. It was supposed to be stuck with this.

However, even with 5 thousand guards, it is impossible to break the wonderland mercenary team. Even if you try to get rid of Rion, even if you confront it with just a few people, it is overwhelmingly overwhelming.

"Do not let it stay like this! Do something about the fire attribute magic!"

A fire dragon flying around the rion. As soon as I get closer to Rion, it will attack us. In circumstances where it is impossible to match the sword, the advantage of the number can not be utilized.

Send an order to your ally and attack with water attribute magic. However, the water attribute magic does not apply to Rion at all.

"Everything is okay, no, they attack at once!"

So, even if you attack a magic campaign, everything will be knocked down or scattered by the number of magic beyond it.

"Attack! Let's assault in turn!"

If magic is useless, even if orders a charge of sacrifice preparedness, it really ends up only with a sacrifice. Even in the fight with the sword, I could not compete with Rion.

"Continue attacking anyway! Someday you will get tired!"

At the end, it is simple, only to keep on pushing. But in the long run, this is correct. As long as Rion is also a person, I can not keep fighting forever.

From the attacking side, the magical power that you think is infinite is also when it will be interrupted someday if you keep fighting.

So, Maria should have taken this approach faster than using a small workmanship. Before it appeared.

".... did you come?"

Suddenly surrounding those of Rion, when they saw those who appeared, the soldiers of the Empire got settled. Many of them, those who were drafted since the empire was made. I have never seen a demon.

Imperial soldiers who have seen it are also taken astray in their appearance. There were no monsters of the same figure among the demons they fought. Not only that, I understood that it was a high class just by a glimpse.

"..... Beastman?"

Maria does not even know the beasts in this world. As a general knowledge of fantasy, I knew Beastmen, and those who were in front of us overlapped.

"..... was you a devil?"

He who obeys demons is a devil. If we go through this logic, it will be such a conclusion.

"I remember having defeated the devil, but I do not remember becoming a devil"

"..... Then why, such a thing is obeying!"

"Calling the Beastite Tribe? You, you had such prejudice, did you often come to another world?"

At least, in Ryo's knowledge, there are few novels that write the Beastite as evil. Beastmen in front of me are far from Mohumov, although they are full of wild taste.

"There are no beasts in this world!"

"..... I'm in front of you?"

"..... Majin, you were a devil!! You, my enemy to beat!"

There is no doubt that you should beat up. The feeling of wanting to beat down is far stronger for Rion.

"Everyone! Combine the power and fight! Magician is our common enemy! Human enemies!"

Maria is calling for cooperation to members of Wonderland mercenary team. That is not all. We even sent a messenger to Kingdom of Granfram.

It seems that my energy has revived by recognizing Rion as a devil. This is what I believe is the last battle. Of course, only in the head of Maria is the ending that he is the hero who will be the main character.

".....main"



Ross next to me came to Rion. With this skeleton, Rion always wonders why words come out smoothly.

"You do not have such a pitiful face.... Are you doing, are you a miserable face?"

Ross is a wolf tribe. I have a wolf's face. Rion can not know what the wretch 's miserable face is.

"..... I am depressed, so I got over a bit now,"

The voice of Ross includes laughter. Thanks to Rion, my feeling was relieved a little.

"Only now.... From now on, I will not let anyone say such a rude thing, I will show it to that kind of world"

".....Ah"

Liberated from the devil, many demons have become free in this world. Despite being free, demons are enemies for human beings, subjects to be torn down. In order to survive, we have to live quietly so that we can not see it. However, even if you do, unknowingly, the existence is bald and the slaughter comes.

Rion and the Wonderland mercenary group were also one of those overthrowers. However, the reason why Rion was different from other suspects was that they knew that they had intelligence, personality. When I realized that I was fighting without fighting to protect their lives, I quickly stopped fighting.

Besides that, I found a new place where the Beasts lives hiding, and they helped to support my daily lives. It is for their repayment that they serve Rion.

"Now is the time to settle! For this world!"

Maria is also shouting a lot of lines. As soon as Rion thinks he is a devil, she is obsessed with being amazed as she is interested in winning.

"If you can defeat it, try to defeat it!"

Rion also speaks to Maria. It is for Rion who wants to settle.

"Yeah, beat me! That is my mission as a brave chosen!"

"What a brave man! Even though the former has no power!"

Listening to Maria's beliefs is already ungustly. I must do this at the end.

"What is it!? I am a brave man summoned from a different world!"

"Greatly! In that different world, just OL or a student, are not you !?"

"What is that! I am! I....., eh?"

Maria understood the meaning of what Rion had to say. I understood, but I can not believe it, I am confused.

"Why do not you understand it at the same time? The game is already over! It's also a bad end!"

The words of the following Rion made Maria clearly let her know. Rion is a summoner from the same world as myself.

"..... you must be kidding, right?"

"The game is over! There is no such thing as a hero correction! And in this world, we certainly are alive! Do you understand this meaning?"

".....What do you mean!?"

"You die, the world is not protected for you who is no longer the hero!"

Maria's confidence basis. Rion clearly denied this. Threatening is nothing. I just told the fact.

"..... will I die?"

"Oh, I'll kill you, Vincent's revenge is not over yet."

Hanging out the draft sword, Rion slowly approaches Maria. There is no one who obstructs it. Everyone is confused. I was suddenly informed of the fact that Rion also came from a different world, and I do not know what to believe.

"....., someone, help me, kill that man!"

As much as I thought what confidence I had before, Maria is calling for help with a frightened voice. Correspondingly, the guards of the SDF started to protect Maria.

"I will give you the choice, to die as an enemy of me, or follow me as an adult, or choose to like that woman"

Rion gave a surprise proposal to its guards.

".....eh?"

"If you obey me, life will be saved, you can treat that woman as you liked. Originally that was what you wanted, if only you can make hope come true, hope that girl till get bored."

".... Well, what are you talking about?"

"I'm not talking to the other guards separately! There is someone who has a grudge against this woman! How about shooting that grudge! What is not to be afraid! I will forgive the winner of this fight !"

"Do not say stupid things!"

Regarding myself buying grudges against soldiers, Maria was too much to remember.

"Noisy, let's make it mature"

As Rion 's words ended, ice came up from Maria' s feet. Maria, which both legs were fixed in the mass of ice, and who could not stand, fell down from the back to the ground.

"You can not escape with this, it will be a bit painful, well, well, let's have it there."

"Please do it, stop it! Please, Rion-kun! Please help me! You and I are not between us! Hey, I did not want to fight you.... On the contrary...."

"I will give you a choice"

Blocking the words of Maria halfway, Rion talked to him. When asked as a choice, a subtle smile appears on Maria 's face. If you can escape from this situation, you will be happy to choose to be a slave to Rion.

"If you are loved as a brave man, you can escape from here.... Otherwise.... well, I pray for yourself good luck"

Maria has no choice. The choice is the soldiers who used to bear with Maria whatever they want. When I told this to Maria, Rion turned his back and went away from Maria.

There is no one trying to stop it. The soldiers surrounding the surroundings have thrown away their weapons and show that there is no war. Some of them are kneeling.

Everyone admitted. The winner of this fight is Rion.

"I did not have a chance to take an active part."

Ross complains to Rion who came back. In spite of having returned to the form of a beastman, he is mildly angry that the fight has ended without exerting its fighting power.

"There are as many opportunities ahead as we can, our real fight is coming."

".... Well then, let's wait for that time."

"Let's do it on your own, that's what you want"

A cavalry party of the Great Britannia Imperial Army is running to the place where the Grand Flameni army is crowded. Emperor Lancelot is the Guards Order led by himself.

On the other hand, the cavalry party came out from the position of Kingdom of Gran Pham. It is Arnold King who heads. As the desires of each other, a battle decisive battle begins with King Grand Flam and the Emperor of Great Britannia.

There is a virtuous summit decisive battle not born, such as the winner in the real sense.

It seems that it is interesting and it looks dimly, Rion. At the end of the line of sight, I found Alice and Ariel, who came near, and the face caught my eyes.

The battle of Wonderland mercenary team told the end at this moment.

# 【 EPILOGUE 】

## CHAPTER 123

### CURTAIN CALL, NOT

---

The Battle of Grand Flamen Kingdom and the Great Britannia Empire, which had been fighting a battle for rebounding, finally became a single fight of King Arnold and Lancelot in the word. They wanted each other. It was that it was made to become.

Even if the battle changes to a single fight, the situation of retreat is unchanged. While the surroundings shifted briefly, while looking at the way of the battle, only the sound of the two shooting the sword was echoing in the battlefield.

The settlement is a slight difference. It is a good thing to say that there is a difference in luck.

The depression of the ground which was at the foot of Emperor Lancelot who stepped forward a lot. King Arnold did not miss the gap that Emperor Lancelot showed off his balance after taking a little foot.

Do not give offense to Lancelot Empire, to leave the offensive again. Impersonating Lancelot Empire, I managed to recover somehow, the movement is further disturbed. It is the best to match the sword that King Arnold swung down. I completely collapsed the balance and fell on his back on the ground.

When King Arnold hit the sword against his neck, Emperor Lancelot prepared for death, muttering in a word, if he murmured, just close his eyes and wait for the time of death.

But King Arnold 's sword never dropped by Lancelot Emperor.

I felt that water droplets fell on my face, moved to the eyes of Emperor Lancelot who opened my eyes, nor did I wipe away tears traveling on my cheeks, but while swinging up my sword, I caught Arnold king was.

A close friend of the past still had a piece of friendship that I thought was lost, still in my mind. When seeing that tear, Emperor Lancelot knew about it, and he could not stop tears himself too.

After all, the disposition of Emperor Lancelot will be put on hold on the spot and will be decided at a later date. Even so, the defeat of the Great Britannia Empire will not change. Still, even though the remnants remain, the emperor Lancelot fell into the hands of the Grand Flam kingdom.

This day became the day of the destruction of the Great Britannia Empire.

Rion who was looking at this series of successes with cold eyes. Originally, I decided to head to the Imperute Tokio which I did not intend to go. It is because I made it that I left it.

"I am worried that the game is still going on,"

Among the march towards Teito Toki, Rion straddled the Nightmare and gave an unhappy voice.

"Why do you think so?"

Ariel asked the dialogue of that Rion.

"Because, such an embarrassing farce play. I do not think it will happen in reality."

".... Well, yeah."

Friendship story of King Arnold and Lancelot. Rion only looked like a farce drama. Or it's just a narcissistic play. Although there is no play of such genre.

"Besides, that woman is over with a slight degree of injury, does not he have a hero correction left?"

It was Maria who was neglected, told to the surroundings by Rion, whether he liked it, but it did not happen to the situation that Rion thought. I got hurt after receiving a bit of violence. Moreover, Maria is also to be taken to the imperial capital with pending disposal.

"But Rion, if there is a wild violent person in that place, I think I should kill that person."



As tens of thousands of soldiers are watching, they overrun women. As Arielle said, it is not something you can do with a normal spirit.

".... Well, but I thought that I bought a grudge that is not just amusing,"

Even if it can not be done with an ordinary spirit, I thought that if you explode it with a grudge against Maria piled up on the pile, Rion could do it.

"Even if the grudge is deep..... I can not be as a woman a bit,"

Resentment against Maria is also in Ariel. Still, it is in such a bad mood to make assault in the public circle of truth.

"I also do not feel like watching for the first time, I left the place."

Rion who felt that she was evacuated by Ariel mentions her own ruthlessness, he says an excuse.

"I am not angry else but I just say that I am not as clear as a way of revenge."

"Well, let's stop blaming the weaknesses of women"

".... Was I still going to do something?"

Ariel thought that vengeance was over in Rion.

"No wonder.... No, I intended to finish it, but I can not finish watching such a farce"

Lancelot that is supposed to be killed is alive. Besides, regain the friendship with King Arnold. I can not accept Rion as a result of such a fuzz.

"..... eventually, the story returns here?"

"Generally, whether you are a former close friend or who you are, you kill, is not this a matter of emotions, it is an obligation as a king."

"Well"

Lancelot is a rebel who disrupted the Grand Flam kingdom. Many people lose their lives by the work of Lancelot. Considering that people and the family's grudge, Rion thinks that Arnold should kill Lancelot as a king, without asking questions.

"If you are going to be a public executor, you can understand." By looking at the appearance of being executed, there may be someone who will bear a grudge, and in addition, it will be a meaning to show the resurrection of the Kingdom of the Grand Prix."

".... It was not that kind of atmosphere"

Two people who played a friendship play, shedding tears of each other. As an individual's feelings of King Arnold, I do not think it feels like killing.

"If you listen to the surrounding advice, otherwise you have to move"

I do not plan to make use of Lancelot. If the kingdom of Gran Phram does not kill, just kill it with your own hands. This is the reason why Rion goes to Teikyo Teikyo.

"As for that, Chandra?"

".... Ha ha"

A soldier came forward from the formation. It is Black party party Chandra.

"Please ask Gordon for a message, leave the eastern part and cooperate with Ain to try to capture the southern part"

"Awareness"

"Later, Mr. Lisa, I guess you are grasping where you are?"

"Still in the north"

"You still have not done your best, but tell him to head to the south and it is close up."

"roger that"

"..... Now, this is the place, then I will ask."

Receiving the words of Rion, Chandra starts running away. Chandra himself is not going to a message. I only went to tell the instructions to Black Party, which is located around me.

"Even though the fight just ended, are you busy?"

"That's right, it's better than being bored, so it's not going to be a battle in the Imperial Capital, and now I have to end even a little things to do"

"Well"



As Rion thought, Teikyo Toki did not battle at all. Lancelot is letting almost all troops out in Teito. In addition to few defensive soldiers, emperors are already caught. There were no soldiers who thought to murder the Great Britannia Empire in a situation where defeat was finalized.

Teiko Tokio received the Grandfuran kingdom army without resistance, and became the Kingdom of the Grand Flam.

King Arnold has been working busily since entering Kingdom. Even though the Kingdom was recaptured, the restoration of the whole land did not come true. It is necessary to move to control of each place. But the army was not in the kingdom of the Grand Flam. The troops in hand have cut 20,000. It is impossible for local peacekeeping. We had to start from now on, including formation of troops.

That is not all. It was necessary to improve the kingdom before putting hands on the provinces. The outer wall and the inner wall of the south side were collapsed. Restoration of it and removal of gunpowder left underground. For this work, the troops are to be pursued.

With such a thing, the disposal of Lancelot and Maria will not be announced even after a long time. Rion wastefully spent his time in the kingdom.

Rion, who could not bear it, thought to raise it once. If you just wait for the result of Lancelot and Maria's disposal, you do not need to stay in the kingdom.

As soon as I tell it to the Kingdom of Granfram, new moves will emerge. It is a matter of fighting the fight against the Great Britannia Empire.

Why was it such a thing? I learned the contents of the prize prize and found out.

"I do not need it"

"Yes?"

Rion 's blatant reply, the Prime Minister of Cade is being taken amused.

"So do not need it"

"..... It is the position to become the top of the Kingfisher army of the Grand Flam, I think that it is suitable for this martial art?"

The reward announced from the mouth of the Prime Minister Shade was the status of the Grand Prix of the Kingdom of the Grand Flamen. Far from being ridiculous, Rion does not feel annoying.

"Whether it's right or not, it does not matter to me, I do not need that position"

In this period, Rion is rebelled in the kingdom which still carries out desperate bargaining. The position of the chief of the knight, that is, it means to obey King Arnold. That can not be expected of Rion. And the kingdom knows it does not want, and is about to impress.

"However, we can not prepare rewards comparable to this."

"There is no need to compare differently, there are other things, I have no problem at all"

"..... for example?"

Next time I found out. What kind of rewards does Rion consent? Still, I would like to know if it does not make it more powerful than necessary.

"Lancelot and Maria's neck, which is fine"

".....that is"

The Prime Minister Shade showed hesitation. This reaction shows that Rion 's guess is wrong. As the mastermind of rebellion, they are the two who should be executed. To reward those two heads is the same as giving nothing. To hesitate, the Grand Flam kingdom is not willing to kill at least either.

"At this time, let's hear clearly, what happens to the disposition of Lancelot and Maria?"

"It has not been decided yet."

"The punishment of mastermind of rebellion has not been decided? What options are there other than executions?"

"..... I am collecting the proof that I am the mastermind."

It is totally unconvincing excuse. They are Empire of Empire and Empress. If that is not the mastermind, who is the mastermind. Dare to say if there is a possibility.

"Is it that only the disposal of women is not decided?"

As women's position is low, Maria's liability may be lighter. It is an idea that responsibility is light because it should have no authority. It is a general thesis to the last, this common sense can not apply to Maria.

"No, they are both"

The Prime Minister Seido told the fact to the truth. Regarding the disposition of the two, the Prime Minister Seido, like Rion, thought that he should be killed.

Listening to Rion's story, King Arnold wants to change his mind.

"The emperor is not the mastermind?"

"The one who hit the Kingdom is the Windhill Hou. The Great Britannia Empire has a story saying that he established the country to put together the confused territory."

Today, Prime Minister Seido calls the Great Britannia Empire.

"So why did not the Great Britannia Empire surrender the kingdom to the Grand Flam kingdom, even to ask such a question, are you stupid?"

The explanation of Shade's Prime Minister is only a breakthrough for lightening the crime of Lancelot. And, being a crush, you should know the Grand Flam kingdom.

"Anyway, we have not decided yet."

"Now, I decide, now I'm at the neck of the two people, I will ask for an answer to accept this."

"that is....."

The eyes of the Prime Minister Seido are directed toward King Arnold. Rather than relying, it is an appeal that I do not want to convince Rion any more.

"Although it has regained the capital, difficulties still continue

King Arnold opened the mouth with the eyes of Shade Shitara's eyes.

"So?"

"Now, we need a lot of excellent talent, so if you can help with reconstruction, I am ready to accept a little evil."

King Arnold intends to not only promote Lancelot but also give him status. Not just Lancelot. Rion also decided that Maria would not kill at least soon to use that knowledge.

"..... What is it like to be cloudy and drinking?"

Rion asked King Arnold whether he was ready to accept both good and evil. This is disgusting.

"Oh, it's a good expression. That's right."

I could not communicate with King Arnold as a disgust. It is an end of delight with the words of Rion.

"Oh, I understand well."

The nature of the King Arnold was somehow inspired by Rion. Faint anxiety comes to the mind of Rion.

"Rion: I think you want me to help you, will you help me to make the Kingfisher of the Grand Flam back home, or even more?"

Beyond Reichart and Maria, the talent that King Arnold is seeking is Rion. I believe that if there is a martial art of Rion, a master of plotting, political power, the Grand Francam Kingdom can definitely get more power than ever.

"turn down"

"what!?"

In response to the request enthusiastically enthusiastic by King Arnold, it came out from the mouth of Rion is also unprecedented reply.

"If you want to make a request, I would like you to show me a reward, then let me decide whether to accept or not"

"Are you planning to continue using mercenaries, etc. yet?"

"Whether or not to continue is this selfish. I want to say, even if asked for free service, it is only annoying."

"It's for the Kingdom of Gran Pham!"

"Why do I have to work for the Grand Flam kingdom !?"

King Arnold thinks that it is natural that Rion will work for himself for the Grand Flam kingdom. My actions are justice. For justice, it is natural that people do.

Rion saw that the essence of King Arnold is a brave character. Of course, in a bad way. Respecting justice, if you are in the name of justice, you are convinced that everything will be forgiven. Even though the standard of justice is the subjectivity of the person himself / herself. The word Rion 's mouth, drinking with muddiness is sarcastic against this.

And in the heart of Rion, there is anxiety that whether the decided character will not change even if released from the game setting. In this world, I am worried that it is only Mobukara that characters are not defined, that I truly live by my own intention.

"Rion, you are my younger brother, it is the royalty of the Grand Flam kingdom"

Rion 's mental anxiety could not be noticed, King Arnold continued his story.

"There is no more Frey born as a royalty, I am a Rion."

On the other hand, I showed a tired expression and answered Rion. Rion is worried about only Ariel. If you think of Ariel who you know, it seems fine, but even so, I wanted to see you soon.

"Then, you can do as a Rion, lend me the power to rebuild the kingdom."

".... How many times can we communicate? Why, I have to work for the Grand Flam kingdom"

"If you want rewards, give it, so is that okay?"

I disdain Rion, who dislikes working, to be a low-hearted person. The free service is justice, the act of seeking reward is evil. This is the judgment standard of King Arnold now.

"First of all, please tell us the rewards and tales after presenting them."

"I always say I will hand it over, believe me."

As a matter of sincerity, this also can only be received as a selfish argument to Rion. After all, in Rion, King Arnold has been judged as an opponent who can never meet, and the possibility that it will be overturned is equal to unlimited.

"..... Who did you refuse for the reward I asked for a while ago?"

"I explained the circumstances, otherwise I will accept anything."

Despite explaining the circumstances, Rion is becoming troubled by himself who thinks that there is no point unless the other party is satisfied. Even if you are talking with King Arnold, there is nothing that can get anything just by getting frustrated.

"Then think about others, the story is then."

"..... Rion, you need this in this country, I want you to understand it."



To himself, he swallowed the word that the Kingdom of Granpham is only a hassle, and Rion gives priority to end the conversation.

"I understood that."

Telling this alone, Rion will walk away from the spot. I will decide from now, swear to my heart, trying to avoid involving the presence of Kingdom of the Grand Flam at my destination.



Maria is in the prison tower that existed in the royal castle from ancient times. It is a place to lock up when a high-ranking person commits a crime.

It is called prison tower, but treatment is not bad. The room has its own size, and the cleaning is also perfect. Bed sheets are about to change everyday. The meal, as expected, is not a full course, but the chefs of the royal palace gave their arms a delicious meal, which is offered day and night. Even though it is just a cup, it is wine-like.

It is not a favor of King Arnold. Even though it is a prisoner, Maria who was the Empress of the Great Britannia Empire is only prepared for it.

If you are dissatisfied with Maria, you are bored. Occasionally the officer of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam comes to ask Maria's knowledge of the other world, but for the rest of the time alone, he only has to spend idly.

In the early days, it was Maria who is trembling with fear of death, but recently, there is a margin to think about various things. It is because the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is seeking the knowledge of the other world that he owns and as long as it seems that there is no worry of being killed.

How do you devote yourself to extending knowledge by spiraling knowledge of other worlds? On the other hand, do you let yourself know the value and stop executions? Maria often thinks.

It is no longer satisfactory to just survive. Greedy is also a big deal if thoroughly done.

".... Arnold, I have to sacrifice him somehow."

Maria is muttering, a monologue that has become a habit recently because of the time of boring to spend alone.

Arnold who is the king decides his own disposition. Even Arunold 's Kingdom, if anything, can escape sin. Hopefully, it has been swelling until the idea that King Arnold's side room, from there, even in the front room.

"That's impossible."

"Who!?"

A voice that responds to his own solve. Surprised, Maria turned her face in the direction of voice.

".....Lie?"

I was surprised to see the person standing there.

"What is wrong, it is a question you do not understand well"

"..... Rion-kun, did you bother coming to see me?"

In this stunning change in Maria, Rion has no choice but to smile bitterly. Rion 's purpose for coming to this place can not be just for us to come. As I knew that, Maria switched to an attitude of swaying.

"I'm always missing you alone. I am glad you came."

Looking at Ryon's bitter smile, Maria further plays to Rion. It is desperate to manage Rion 's murderous intention.

"I came to think that I will not feel bored, I will do it"

"..... So, I'm happy, but I'm kind of embarrassed in places like this"

Knowing the meaning of the words of Rion, Maria is blind. Finally, the place where hope of light came to be seen. It can not be translated here to be killed.

"..... Is it embarrassing?"

"But it's fine if you are Rion-kun.... I..... Actually, I could not forget about Rion-kun for a long time.I want to go back to that time of my school days, I always thought so, but that is not allowed"

If Ariel listens, it is definitely the place where folding of Rion will begin. Even if I know for myself or Vincent, the Maria opponent will not forgive as expected.

".....It is one of the crowds that were crowded"

By attacking yourself, you lose the distraction to interfere with Arnold and Ariel. That was the reason why Rion had a relationship with Maria.

"Rion-kun is different"

"I often say I do not have a body relationship but I'm alone."

"That is..... I am different, I just tried to fulfill the role of the hero with my best understanding.When I knew that you were the same as me, I was able to talk about such troubles. Then, there must have been two different future for sure"

Maria who saw Rion 's attitude as jealous is secretly feeling a response. If you make Rion crazy about himself, and thinking that another possibility will also be born, desperately, he plays Rion with a question.

"It is a betrayal to your husband, Lancelot, how can a girl who betrayed once, if he does not betray it again, can you believe it?"

"I am different, I like Lancelot and not a wife, otherwise I do not want to live in this world, I want to be thrown out alone in a world where there are no dependents, I am going to die wild It is said that....."

"Are you threatened, have you married anything?"

"..... Yes, it was painful, the time I remember at that time was when I spent with Rion, that was my support."

With a falling eyes, with a little trembling voice, Maria tells his feelings to Rion. It is a very fragile atmosphere, it will be hard to endure the urge to hold you. If it is not Rion.

"Okay.... but.... whatever the circumstances you did, what you did is not to be forgiven, you are to be sentenced to death, this can not be escaped"

"..... That's a misunderstanding!"

"Do you think that I do not know the evil that I did? Indeed, do you think you know more than anyone else?"

"that is....."

What was the cornerstone of that evil was the organization of Rion. Maria remembered it.

"..... I helped the bad guy, Rion Kunyo"

"I do not know, even if so, I can not prove it, while there are lots of people who testify of your evil"

The resist is the organization of Rion. But now Maria does not have the power to prove this fact. In the first place, those who are grasping the whole picture of the resist have only limited executives among Rion and Resist. It should be impossible to say that the organization moved as a hand is a resist.

".....I'm just supposed to do what I did, I was caught"

Maria who judged that it is impossible to threaten Rion with the connection with the back society switched to the original method immediately.

"There is no evidence"

"There is evidence, all the instructions are runslot, they were kept confidential but should be understood by examining"

This evidence, as Maria says, exists. Just as Maria's instructions, it is evidence that it was fabricated.

"..... Evidence is impossible,"

"why?"

"Arnold wants to help Lancelot, which is why Lancelot was just deceived and a real mastermind should be another."

"..... is that me?"

Maria's seems to be Maria's being seriously shocked by the word of Rion, although he is actually a mastermind.

"There is nothing else, no matter what the fact is, the Grand Flam kingdom executes you, so the truth is in the dark."

"Something like that...."

As Maria insists that he does not have sin, Maria becomes a hindrance to the Grand Flam kingdom. Maria is the kingdom of the Grand Flam, there is no way to save.

"Sorry for a moment but it's all your own, you give up."

".....I hate it, why do I have to die in such a place !? I....."

The game is over. You are no longer the hero. The word of Rion goes across Maria 's head. However, it is Maria that I will not give up. If I am not the main character, I will consider who is the hero.

"Please, take me and run away. For you, I will do anything"

"Where to go, where?"

"Anywhere good - okay, if you combine with me and Rion, it will be unbeatable in this world, both battle and politic.... Let's make a new country together.... and we will live happily"

And at the very least, Maria swallowed the word to conquer the world in that country. Such a way of saying is a judgment that it dislikes Rion. This judgment is correct. Unfortunately for Maria, it is wrong, in a fundamental place.

".... Maria, I understand your feelings well."

"Did you understand?"

"Oh, I think that I'm sure, you have been deceived forever, your nature as well"

".....eh?"

Rion is talking about a third party. Who is that, Maria immediately knew it.

".... Oh, I understood well, how foolish I was

A voice of a man different from Rion. Maria is familiar enough to know who the other party is alone by voice.

".....La, Lancelot"

From the shadow of the room, it appeared Lancelot. The face is reddish purple. Both anger and despair have burned Lancelot's breasts, knowing that everything they believed was fictional.

"Well, the obstruater disappears with this, this is the insertion from me, for me."

Then he took out a bottle of wine from his bosom. When that wine is placed on the table, it approaches Lancelot and hands out a dagger.

"If you do not mind, that is not a woman like a toasting cheers"

Maria also knows that the contents of the wine are poison. And, as a taste of the noble person, it is not a personality who does not win in choosing self - harm.

"..... Oh, let's use it"

Lancelot received a dagger swiftly. As Rion says, she knows that Maria is not a girl who accepts death calmly, before knowing the true nature.

Without looking back, Rion leaves the room as it is. Even when closing the door, the bustle of the room reaches the ears. Maria 's shouting voice, it ceased eventually, and the room was wrapped in silence. A slightly brisk rough breath is from Lancelot.

Lancelot is, believe it is not sparing the life, Rion and after in situ, proceed down the corridor.

Closing the corridor, in the grill on the other side, who is there waiting for Rion.

"finished"

Where went through the door of the lattice, man Rion, who was waiting for, the accuracy prime minister, told the particulars of things.

".....Thank you"

To hear it, Seid prime minister described the Rei. Kill Lancelot and Maria. For this, two people of interest is consistent. Rion is, if that led to this situation, Arnold King, even angry thing is, nobody should that not be punished. Rion of Overture, for Seid prime minister, was a ship to cross.

"This remains the king capital away, toward the south. That it is, over there also will be good?"

Seid Another hope of the prime minister is, Rion is, it does not go for the throne. The words of Rion, and I worry about that is that of useless, has hinted.

".....Yes. However, if asked to His Majesty, I answer not know"

".....about it, Why do not you bear responsibility? Well, I do any good. Well, now."

"Yes. The"

there is no such also of opportunity. Even, it is for the Guranfuramu kingdom, but only leads to unfortunate circumstances. It accuracy prime minister is not known. I do not know so, it's because that Rion has behaved.

# CHAPTER 124

## THE STORY BEGINS

---

Lancelot and Maria 's impossible. This conclusion greatly grieved Arnold's king. But, King Arnold could not do anything but sorrow.

To punish Rion, what Rion did is just to call Lancelot and Maria. That was also an action from kindness that Lancelot wanted to have a strong wish to see Maria.

Of course, this content is made up by the Prime Minister of Cade, but it can not be understood by King Arnold.

Besides, Rion has left the kingdom and has returned to his own territory. If you ask for sin, you can expect that you will not come up to the kingdom.

Publicly, the death of the two people ended without affecting anything. For those other than King Arnold it is only that the two who are supposed to be executed are dead as planned.

In order to forget the sorrow of Lancelot's death, King Arnold was absorbed in politics. Thanks to that, recovery of the territory is on the way, but several projects related to the postwar processing of the king's capital are going to cut off one.

One of them is the result of the final prize winning announcement. A thesis prize going back to the battle with the winemeal kingdom. There was considerable hardship forced to investigate wartime, and it was supposed to pull until this time.

During the audience of the castle, many of his ministers are gathered. There are a lot of people who can not enter during the audience and is waiting between copies. It is because we are calling the soldiers of the end to widely realize the signs of the rebuilding of the Grand Flam kingdom.

Names and fighting successively and contents of the awards are read aloud one after another. In front of the throne, from the King Arnold, a queue has been completed for giving us direct words.



It is over and the time will come when the people who received the awards will change to the audience. It is time to announce the greatest contributor in this upheaval.

"Konoe Knight Grandmaster Lambert Size! Back!"

At the moment when this name was told by Prime Minister Seide, during the audience there was noisy, not a crescendo. It is a confusion of confusion that things were not the names that everyone expected.

In that subtle atmosphere, Lambert will move forward in front of the throne.

"Lambert: I worked a lot, so that I can sit on the throne, thanks to you continued to support me."

From King Arnold, a voice is said to Lambert. The content is not a lie. Lambert has always supported King Arnold as Konoe.

"No, there is nothing wrong with my work, etc. The revival of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam is what the Majest accomplished, we just handed out just a little bit."

"Humility is useless, I will give the royal family a treasure sword that is conveyed to the royal family as a sign of gratitude to the work of the Lord Also, I will appoint the Lord to the Grand Prix of the Kingdom of the Grand Champion. As a cornerstone of the army I will continue to support me Please give me."

Lambert will sit on the seat of the knight's captain, who was vacant due to betrayal of Marcus.

"Thank you very much and I am willing to devote more loyalty to your Majesty in order to reward this favor."

"I asked,"

Grasping hands firmly, King Arnold and Lambert. The participants finally got big clapping and cheering voices.

Next, it will be announced that the seat of the vacant Knight Order of Knight will be given to the knight who was the Lambert aide. After that, the content to be announced is exclusively the personnel of the military.

Speaking promotion promotion as an award, although it is an award, this is what is being done for military realignment. Actually, there is no one worthy of a big prize. It would be so. Most of the military skill is monopolized by Rion.

After all, the name of that Rion was not called until the end. When I understood that, it also tends to be more reserved than the beginning, but spread during audiences.

The feud between King Arnold and Rion. The fear of this has spread to the hearts of the participants.

"Next, I will move on to give thanks to allies who cooperated in the battle"

It was a gift of thanks to the ally at the end of the awarding of the prize to the vassal. Still, the Kingdom of Gran Pham is a proof that it is withholding to the Kingdom of Okus and the Kingdom of Hashiwa. If it was a long time, it would have been considered awards, without regard as equal.

"Your honorable Kingdom of the Hashi, His Highness Prince Harry, please, before you"

Prince Harry, who was named to Prime Minister Seido. Lightly scratching Prince Alex of the Ok kingdom lying next to me, in a state of being reluctant, came out before King Arnold.

King Arnold stood up from the throne and welcomes Prince Harry. After all, I am careful.

"Prince Harry, Prince Harry, I apologize for coming to the Kingdom today, I wonder how much cooperation of your country has helped us, I just wanted to convey my gratitude directly, thanks."

"No, I am not doing it for your country separately"

"It is true that your country made a big contribution to the rebuilding of our country even if it is for defense of your country. The feeling of appreciation of Japan will not change. Nevertheless, I hope to deepen the relationship with the development of the two countries and continue to develop"

Not only military but also economic, Okus and Hashi kingdoms are important for the Kingdom of Gran Pham. The Grand-Flam Kingdom with a glimpse of the actual situation of Bandou understands this fact.

"..... I wanted to see you in advance, I wanted you to notify me in advance, no, did not confirm, this is your fault?"

In response to King Arnold's enthusiasm, Prince Harry's reaction is only puzzled. Okusu, Hashi, the alliance with the two countries, the idea of the Kingdom of the Grand Flam, thought to make it a safe material in the country, showing that there is no shaking, is completely out.

"What's your concern?"

"I want Rion to tell me why he is not here"

".....That person's intention"

In this scene, it is not desirable for King Arnold to have the name of Rion.

"Can I accept that I refused an award?"

"I heard that refusal is declining,"

"I see....."

Prince Harry is thinking, listening to Arnold's reply. There are too few judgment materials.

"What is Rion?"

King Arnold can not understand the meaning of Prince Harry 's question. There is no material, King Arnold is the same.

"..... Do not you explore forever and say that you want to make a decision"

Prince Harry says this, Prince Alex is heading. I would like to confirm Prince Alex's idea. In contrast, Prince Alex thought of it. Prince Alex did not have an answer.

Subtle time passed during the audience. Everyone is wondering what Prince Harry and Prince Alex are thinking.

"Something to worry about is innocent, King Arnold"

It seems that the idea has gathered in Prince Harry.

"What?"

"Although we are talking about presenting something, our country will be refrained"

"..... why? I would like to hear the reason"

"I do not know what the relationship with your country will be, so it seems that it is dishonored to receive reward from your country, even though that is the case."

A roar of awake from around. Prince Harry said that he can not promise a friendly relationship. For the kingdom of Gran Phram, this remark is an event of water in the crib.

"Why did you have any problems in our country?"

"It is not a matter of your country, it's the circumstances of our country.... No, at this stage it is for my personal reasons, my father's judgment has not been confirmed yet"

".... I do not know.... Why are you doing personal remarks at this place?"

I heard that Prince Harry's opinion, not the policy as a country, King Arnold seems a little relieved. Then, why did Prince Harry talk about why they confused this place?

"The remarks now are not remarks for your country"

"Then, who is it for?"

"..... Will you just let me speak everything?"

Also, the eyes of Prince Harry faces Alex Prince. This, Prince Alex also showed to the surroundings that it is the same idea as Prince Harry. Those of the Grand Flam kingdom are getting clueless about what they are.

"I've been talking to you for so long.

".... What would you do if you felt sick?"

"Rion does not get angry with this degree"

In the remarks so far, although it was lightly hooked, after all, the people of the Grand Flam kingdom understood that Rion is involved. As soon as this happens, anxiety will soar.

"This is my opinion, but we believe that we should obey Rion."

Prince Harry did not believe all the words of Prince Alex, but Prince Harry never began to explain.

"..... Do you mean that Rion is suitable for the King of Gran Pham?"

This possibility was also in the head of King Arnold. It is not a story limited to both Okusu and Hashi, but he who will try to carry Rion will certainly come out. But this is not what Prince Harry says.

"No, it is the country of Rion, where the country follows, El Tate is the empire"

".... Is that the country of Rion?"

"Oh, I told you, you really can not get angry?"

Prince Harry ignores Prince Alex, ignoring King Arnold that has been settled with astonishment, Prince Harry asked Prince Alex with anxious voice.

"This is absolutely OK, the story of the El Testing Imperial country comes to pass, it is about the Grand Flam kingdom that we do not know yet"

".....That's right"

Prince Harry seemed relieved after hearing the explanation of Prince Alex. However, contrary to that, there are people who are anxious. Okusu, Hashiwa It is everyone in this place other than those concerned.

"El test...."

The Kingdom of Arnold does not know the Imperial Kingdom.

"El Testing Empire. Originally a kingdom, but the allies of the eastern countries were all subordinate, the empire became to state the emperor's country"

"What did you say!?"

Following the surprise voice of King Arnold, the greatest roar of his eyes is shaking during the audience.

"I am going to tell you all this time, so I will tell you all the time." Rion, Kaiser, Leibnitz, the name of Frey has long been abandoned.Indeed, while El Testo is called the former kingdom, It is the El Test Empire, which was forgotten, a long time ago, it seems that it was a strong power to rule the East.It is that it was resurrected."

In the history of the Grand Flam kingdom, it is a far away past thing not mentioned.

"..... When I follow that empire"

"As you know, the strong military force of the El Test empire's army.In the economy as well, it is highly possible that Rion will see great development if it sees the national administration.As a neighboring country Japan is a natural choice I think the only concern is that Rion decided to return to your country, but that concern seems no more."

"..... that kind of thing"

King Arnold finally got to know the real reason why Rion declined the award.

"Have you convinced me?"

"There is no need to cut off friendly relations with our country"

Prince Harley first heard the opinion of the individual, but when you hear detailed stories, it is a situation that it can become the policy of the Kingdom of the Hashi as it is. In fact, Prince Harry's remarks, officials of the Kingdom of Hashiu will not stop anyone.

"It depends on how your country is related to the El Testing Empire, so now I can not answer anything"

"..... What if it comes to hostile?"

I listen to King Arnold that I do not need to listen. It is not in a state that makes a cool judgment.

"Do not hesitate, choose Rion, why do I need to explain why?"

Prince Harry took care of King Arnold. Because I know that if you talk about the reason it will result in anxiety of those around you.

"..... It is unnecessary"

If I fight Rion now, I will definitely lose King Arnold. There is King Arnold, not Kingdom of Gran Pham. I heard that the territory given to Rion as a reward has already advanced considerably. It is not the Kingdom of the Grand Flam but the rule of the territory of the El test empire.

Bandou almost surely attaches to Rion. The East and Southeast parts belong to Rion. Furthermore, the southern part is quite doubtful. The appreciation of the citizens of the south should be suitable for Rion.

And north. I can not imagine King Arnold how much aristocracy the feelings are suitable for Rion.

"If possible, it is to build a friendly relationship with the El Testing Empire, because Japan wants to leave the war for a while."

"..... I will make an effort"

For the effort, Rion who is the negotiating partner is not in this place. And probably, even if called, it does not show up.

Knowing the truth, King Arnold understood, considering the behavior of Rion so far. Rion says that he had not forgotten his grudge against the Grand Flam kingdom.



Rion, who had become a heartache for Kingdom of Gran Pham, had decided to return to El Testo.

In fact, to Rion himself, in fact, I do not feel like doing Arnold King any longer. Resentment remains, but we are indebted for the matter of Ariel and Frau. It is the office place.

The result that Rion chased Arnold king was because King Arnold was king of Gran Phlam. In the kingdom of the Grand Flam, it is not desirable for Rion to regain its power at an early stage, in consideration of the Elit Testing Imperial who just made it, in addition to having a grudge. For this reason, it took the power of the Grand Flam kingdom down.

If King Arnold knows, it is probably a fact that it is rather depressed.

Right now I want to return to the El Testing Empire anyway. Although it became an emperor, only war, he does not see politics at all. Including various adjustments with other five countries, things you have to do are mountains.

Besides that, even now, if you leave the territory Vincent, who is acquired in a corner of the Grand Flam Kingdom, but it is natural, but not the place name from the beginning, there are also calculations that the Grand Flam kingdom is not in a situation where it can be handed out.

Flock of beasts lined up in front of the castle of Lars in the center city of Vincent. We are waiting for our departure, Rion.

"Mom, you are late"

"Hahaha, slow"

Rion holds Frau, striding Nightmare. Since I came to Lars, I made time to stay with Frau as much as possible so that my father and daughter relationship could be built with Frau. Although it is mandated by Ariel and Charlotte, it is mandatory.

"Is she in a bad condition in Alice?"



"Shimpei"

Ariel is helping Alice 's preparation. Since she came to Lars, Alice was supposed to spend most of her time on the bed. Rion once thought that he should stop bringing back this time, but Alice 's wish to stay in the side until the last minute could not be insignificant.

".... Shall I go pick you up?"

"Rion, you can be afraid, huh?"

".... It seemed like it was useless. Would you like to wait like this?"

Rion first goes out because it was scolded by Ariel that it is disrespectful to look into the state of the female dress. To Frau 's advice, Rion decided to obey.

"that?"

There was a man who was afraid to speak to Rion who seems to be bored.

".....what?"

"Are we really going with you?"

"I want to remain, but I think that there are no whereabouts of you in the Grand Flaming Kingdom?"

It is Gill who was the leader of the former Maria 's guardsman who talked to Rion. Behind it, there are also members of other guards such as Matthew and Alan. He stole the eyes of the Grand Flam kingdom and brought them to Lars, who caught them.

"No, not that kind of thing, do not you confuse us and become a problem?"

Rion is the royal family of the Grand Flam kingdom. Gil's recognition is like this. I talk about being worried about Rion, but I really want to hear what really helps them.

"Why does it matter? No matter what I do, there is no reason to be complaining about the Kingdom of the Grand Prix."

"..... but if our existence falls out"

"..... Ah, I forgot, I am going to leave the Kingdom of Granfram. From now on, I'm going to head to the El Testing Empire, my country in the East"

".....Yes?"

It is too important information to forget to tell.

"I, the Emperor of the El Testing Empire, because I will take you to my country, the Grand Flamen kingdom can not say anything and I do not know that there is anything in the first place, I think that it is okay even if you understand separately."

"In other words..... are we not the Kingdom of Gran Pham but the throne of Rion who is the emperor of another country?"

"Yeah, it's because they are short of people. When I was a small country, I was fine, but now I am the empire that follows the five countries.

"..... to follow the five countries"

Gill is getting pure white with other people listening to the story behind. Heaven to Hell, Heaven to Heaven. As a person who was involved in the rebellion, it should be a fugitive who can not escape the death penalty, but suddenly returned to the emperor's vassal. My head is not following the ups and downs.

"what?"

"No, I do not have anything, I am willing to serve you."

"Okay, but I will make amends as it is."

"Are you atoning....."

After all, knowing that it is not necessary to just do it, the expression of Gill becomes cloudy.

"Invite me to die, the expenditure of the war is great, so I will have to repay it with your work"

"..... of course that"

For atonement, it was commonplace that we were asked. Gil does not know. Working with the death of Rion is more harsh than I think. Regular work of Rion is the same as ordinary people working with death.

"Ah, came!"

Suddenly Frau gave a loud voice. I found Ariel's figure. Rion who knew it stopped talking with Gill and turned his eyes towards the castle gate.

"Is that one?"

There is one person who dives in the castle gate and comes out. Rion thought that something had happened to Alice, quickly approached the emblem.

"Ariel.....?"

The cast emerged from the castle is definitely Ariel. However, Rion looks at Alice 's figure on Airier. Originally Alice imitated the appearance of Ariel. However, the feeling now is different from that.

"It is truly, but my feelings are complicated and I'm halfway with yakimochi?"

"..... Ariel?"

"No, I changed my name, now I am Airius"

".....you're kidding?"

At this time, daringly meaning that Ariel will rename. Rion caught the meaning of the name of Airius correctly.

"This is the same as Rion, so I have two existence in me"

There are two things that Airius says. One is Ariel and the other is Alice.

".... Why, why to this?"

Suddenly, it is said that Ariel and Alice are united, and Rion knows what it is. ,

"Alice promised us before, to give Ariel the power to protect Rion's back, instead Ariel provides a place Alice could stay by the side of Rion"

The power of Rion is through. Only Alice with equivalent power can protect the back in a true sense. Ariel who was deprived of his place by the end was disappointed.

Meanwhile, Alice was envious to have Ariel at the side of Rion after herself disappeared.

They asked each other's whereabouts of their opponents.

".... I understood.... it was the first time I saw him."

The night when Ariel and Alice first met and became a scuffle. While Rion was playing against Charlotte, Ariel and Alice were talking with just two people. I could not have taught you for a long time, I understood the content now.

"Oh, are you happy?"

"A bit complicated, is that you love Ariel and Alice at the same time?"

".....transformation"

"Because it's different, I do not mean that, which ones I am in contact..... No, this is not the case."

Feelings for Ariel and feelings for Alice. Even if you like it the inside is different. But it is obviously wrong to touch one thing, Airius, with one 's thoughts. Rion is not sure what to do with Ariel who is not Ariel, Alice and how he can not touch Alice.

"You better think more simply"

"Simply?"

"Love me as an aerial, from the ground up, and you should love twice as much as before"

".....Yes"

To start love from scratch, there is no objection at all. However, to love a woman who added Ariel and Alice, surely, it was Rion who thought that it was more difficult than conquering this world.

"Do you complain?"

"No way, I was only thinking about what to do to become a man that is good for Airius."

"Did you come up with something?"

"Well, for the time being, I will try to win the world, if it's not enough, I think again."

It does not mean that we want world domination. However, with Airi-Rus and two people, anything is fine, I just thought of going aiming for height. The more difficult it is, the stronger the ties between the two. Rion thinks like this.

"I ought to like it, I..... If the end is a happy ending, anything is okay."

I think that it is enough if Airius can spend with Rion again. However, I do not want happiness that I can lose by losing an important person.

"I am already happy enough, is not it?"

"I am still in. You know, Airius has just been born? So please, Rion, capture me!"

Airi puts his hands on her waist and disbelievers. Remembering the time when I met Ariel, and seeing that, Rion has become somewhat fun with something.

"Yes, I bet everything in my life, making you happy with Airius."

".....fool"

A new story of Rion and Airius begins. It is a story that is a love story and a hero. Happy ending must be waiting for that conclusion. Because there are no other people loved by this world, about two people.





PDF BY: TRAITORAIZEN